CHAFEE *and* LE BOSQUET *Families*

By Olivia Kate LeBosquet

Gc
929.2
C346l
1134152

M.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01733 8242

CHAFEE *and* LE BOSQUET *Families*

Undoubtedly, you'll never see
A poem like a family tree,
A tree that proves without demur
How eminent ones fathers were
A tree whose branches boast the charms
Of mottoes, crests, and coats of arms
Azure, Argent, Vert and Gules
According to Heraldic rules
A tree, the intimate Who's Who
Of those whose blood is truly blue
A lofty, nobly spreading tree
Of lineage and pedigree
Where he who looks too closely for
A favorite progenitor
May find him, hanging stark and grim
Suspended from a lower limb.

—Arthur Guiterman

CHAFEE *and* LE BOSQUET *Families*

An Informal Genealogy of Olivia Kate Chafee, Her Husband Maurice LeBosquet and Their Children

By Olivia Kate LeBosquet

PRIVATELY PRINTED
Honolulu, 1955

English Parish Register 1582

"What he hath founde, as nere as possybell he coulde, he hath set downe."

Appleton's Adams Family

"Oh you his children that are left, I pray let some be found
That do endeavor to make good your foregon Leaders Ground."

It behooves you that you take care to be Imetators of their piety and goodness, and that you do nothing to degenerate from those Roots from whence you are Sprunge.

In so doing the blessings and prayers of you Godly Ancestors will fall upon you. (The above from Edith Lufkin's collection) Signed Dec. 26, 1672.

Dudley Chase Chaffee and the author Olivia Kate LeBosquet.

1134152

FOREWORD

No one who publishes a book based on historic events or vital statistics, with suggestions as to settings and customs, does so alone.

Most of the research into facts incorporated here, was done by Edith Louise (Hall) Lufkin—and a great part of the correlation was done by Sheridan Read Cate. They have been most generous in sharing their findings with me.

Through Judge Haven of Joliet, Illinois, I have the vital connecting link with the Haven line, i.e., of Moses Haven's three wives, one was the mother of my grandmother Miranda (Haven) Chafee.

Mrs. Lufkin was fortunate to have discussed genealogy in Cleveland, Ohio, with Mr. Edward Church Smith, the authoritative researcher into Smith lines whose books in genealogical libraries are regarded highly. He had found, within a single decade, among the great-grandchildren of BENJAMIN SMITH, 1658-1720, and Jedidah Mayhew, the birth of four boys named Benjamin, each of whom had a brother named Matthew. We had thought to have had a distinction in that our Benjamin had a brother Matthew. Where the distinction finally showed was that our Matthew was killed at Quebec in the battle between Wolfe and Montcalm.

Among the archives that belong to Sheridan Read Cate are records of distinguished statesmen and soldiers, the progenitors of Mary Bernardine Orme who married Dudley Chase Smith, son of Addison; also records of the forebears of Sheridan Pitt Read who married Olivia Flynn Smith, Addison's daughter, a gallant soldier who lost his life early in the Civil War, of interest to us now more because of his consanguineous connection with the forebears of John Foster and Allen Dulles, at present having so much influence in stabilizing our government policies.

The record of the generations of the Rice families was attained through the research instigated by Mary Dorothea Isenberg, edited by Ethel Mosely Damen, and published under the title Koamalu in 1930. Information of the Gray family, literally as to the Chapin family, comes from the Chapin Book compiled by Warren Chapin and Bershire, Vermont Chaffees by Elmer Elliot. I consulted also Drisco's Machias, Maine and numerous Chase works I need not enumerate.

Edith Louise (Hall) Lufkin

As to the present generation, now being brought into being, I have had the most cordial, courteous and generous cooperation by, from, with contemporary grandmothers, some of whom I have yet to meet, who demonstrate the discriminating taste of the gentlemen of the family.

The informality of this approach to genealogy is entirely my own, I could not amend it if I would. The comment so often heard about this sort of hobby is, at least today, "SO WHAT!"

Here are a couple of quotes straight out of Bartlett (see Abigail, Christopher, Daniel, Hannah, Joanna, Joel, John, Joseph, Martha, Prudence, Rebecca, Richard, Samuel, Stephen, Thomas) from Sir Owen Seaman:

"Rejoice, whatever anguish rend your heart,
That God has given you for a priceless dower,
To live in these great times and have your part
In Freedom's crowning hour;
That you may tell your sons who see the light
High in the heavens—their heritage to take—"

and from Elias Lieberman's, 1883, "This Heritage":

"I am an American.
My father belonged to the Sons of the Revolution;
My mother to the Colonial Dames;
One of my ancestors pitched tea overboard in Boston Harbor;
Another stood his ground with Warren;
Another hungered with Washington at Valley Forge;
Every drop of blood in me holds a heritage of patriotism.
I am proud of my Past."

The freedom which these immigrants so cherished and fought for, has in me, evinced a great latitude in social and casual connections, so long as it doesn't interfere with the liberty and pursuit of happiness of others.

My brother Dudley Chase Chafee, who served in the Spanish American War and as a dollar-a-year man in World War I and who was denied through invalidism dating from the Spanish American War most of the enjoyments which health allows, took pleasure in amassing what seemed to me wealth.

It is owing to my share in the estate he left, that I am able to bring out this book.

He was an architect. A design of his is represented by the bulletin in front of the Chicago Museum of Art, commonly called the Art Museum. He was an artist, a humorist and a man of great sensitivity where beauty and truth and consideration were concerned.

I know he enjoyed, and was perhaps amused by, my absorption in genealogical research, but I have many notes which he took down and sent to me from the libraries of Lexington, Kentucky, both that of the university and the city library. He spent a great deal of his time during his later years in the libraries there and seemed, when he took me through, to know everyone he passed.

From Michael Gilbert: "If you go back as far as the twelfth century, you find that everyone in England is related to everybody else in England in at least one hundred and thirty-five different ways."

OLIVIA KATE

Christmas, 1955

Editor's Note

The title of this book gives only a slight indication of the extensive scope and the wide diversity of its content. True, it is primarily a family history, a compilation of facts, anecdotes, and memorabilia gathered from many sources over a period of many years. But in gathering and recording this wealth of information, the author has not confined herself to a rigid, formal pattern. She has traced distaff lines in considerable detail as well as paternal lines; she has spiced her presentation with colorful and often amusing contemporary items and with her own characteristically lively comments. In short, this informal genealogy is an account of the Chafee and LeBosquet lines as only Olivia Kate LeBosquet could have presented it. The book is a tribute to her industry and perseverance and a lasting memento of her engaging personality.

Needless to say, it was no simple task to do justice to a work of this scope and character within the covers of a book. We were ever conscious of the author's wish to lend the book her own individuality; yet, we were also mindful of the need to present this wealth of material in an easily understood form which would increase its interest and value to members of the families concerned. Therefore, what was first intended to be primarily a production job also became an editing job of significant proportions. The end product is a solid core of genealogical information, supplemented and embellished in the author's own inimitable fashion, yet deriving something of its final consistent form and integrated pattern from the efforts of our staff.

The subject matter of this book falls logically into three parts: (1) Olivia Kate Chafee's lineage, including the distaff Smith line; (2) Maurice LeBosquet's lineage, including the distaff Morse line; and (3) Olivia Kate and Maurice LeBosquet's children, including the families of their sons- and daughters-in-law. All of the material compiled by the author has been arranged in this pattern. The final order of the material within each of the three main sections is: (a) genealogical charts, which serve to correlate information on the families following; (b) lineage data and other information, including illustrative material, concerning the principal family lines; and (c) similar information concerning secondary, usually distaff lines. Within the family lists, those names are capitalized which show the lines of descent, and brothers and sisters of one generation are usually listed in full before their issue are taken up. For the sake of continuity, a progenitor in a direct line has sometimes been taken out of context to better show his relationship to following generations.

The pattern of paternal and distaff lines in the genealogical charts should be reasonably self-evident. Each series of charts is, in effect, one chart spread over several pages. Continuation charts (No. 2 and following) pick up the various lines at the fifth generation and carry them back as far as the ninth generation. Because of the gaps in information, the basic symmetrical pattern has often been distorted to conserve space. It is believed that the author has made a noteworthy contribution to the field of genealogy publishing by including such charts, which heretofore have been used primarily as worksheets for textual presentations.

As full as this work appears, and despite the great deal of effort expended on its editing and production, some of the author's wishes were not carried out due to limitations of time and production capabilities. Also, there may have been instances where our attempts to correct discrepancies have only served to obscure relationships or distort the facts. We apologize for any of the book's shortcomings which may have resulted from our part in bringing the manuscript into print.

Most of the editorial work, composition supervision, and layout for this book was done by Trixie Ann Ichinose and most of the composition by Dorothy Tsutsumi. Some of the charts were prepared by Karol Ann Hoobler, and some of the composition was done by Lois I. Reitz. The book was composed on 13.3 pt. IBM Boldface typewriters; display type in various sizes of Garamond was set by the Honolulu Star-Bulletin, Ltd. Pages of text were reduced about 40 per cent and the charts slightly less. Offset reproduction and binding were done by the Honolulu Star-Bulletin, Ltd. Cases were made by Russell-Rutter Co., Inc., of New York. The book was edited and produced under my supervision.

WILLIAM S. ELLIS, JR.
Pacific Publishing Co.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

The table of contents, which is also somewhat an index, briefly outlines the text, tracing the main lines—i.e., Smith, Chafee, LeBosquet, etc.—and showing their relationships to distaff lines which have been investigated. Generations of the main lines (all generations indicated by numbers in left column) are separated by solid horizontal rules; generations within a related distaff line are separated by broken rules (see Chase and Brooks). Where more than one name of a generation has been included, those names which are not in a direct line are indented. The exception to this pattern is the Rice section. Page numbers, enclosed in parentheses immediately following names, refer to the page where a person is first mentioned and to other pages where there is relevant material. Page numbers are not noted for wives unless there is information supplementary to the initial listing. To keep this outline brief and meaningful, only key names have been noted. There are many interesting digressions which have not been included.

Because the material on Rice follows a different style, the table of contents has been altered to fit it. Here successive generations are shown by indention, and each person's descendants have been listed immediately following his name. Thus, brothers and sisters, each with his or her own succeeding generations, are often several lines apart. The alignment and generation numbers keep members of the same generation together.

I. OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE

Charts: Olivia Kate Chafee's lineage as outlined below (2-11):

SMITH LINE

	Hinckley, Samuel (14)-Soule, Sarah(15)
1. John (12)	Hinckley, Susanna
	Mayhew, Thomas (15)
2. Benjamin I (12)	Mayhew, Jedidah (16)
	Howland, John (17)
	Chipman, John (17,19)-Howland, Hope
	Huckins, John (17,20)-Chipman, Hope (8)
	Basset, Nathan (17)-Huckins, Mary
3. Thomas (12)	Basset, Elizabeth
	Gallop, John (22)-Lake, Hannah (23)
	Hodges, Henry (21)-Gallop, Esther
	Sprague, Benjamin (24)-Hodges, Abigail (22)
4. Benjamin II (12)	Sprague, Abigail (24)
Chase, Richard (27)	- Bishop, Joan
Chase, Aquilla I (27)	- Jelliman, Martha
	Wheeler, John
Chase, Aquilla II (27)	- Wheeler, Anne
	Follansbee, Thomas (28)
Chase, Moses (28,31)	Follansbee, Anne (31)

		Moody, Samuel (40)
		March, Hugh (40,41)-Moody, Sarah
	Chase, Daniel (28,33) -	March, Sarah (33)
		Rogers, Samuel (42)
		Dudley, Samuel (39)-Rogers, Abigail (42)
	Chase, Samuel (28,33) -	Dudley, Mary
		Jones, John (44)
		Corbett, Daniel-Jones, Sarah
	Chase, Dudley (28,33) -	Corbett, Allace (43)
5. Benjamin III (13)	Chase, Lois (29,38)	
6. Asa (45,87)	Richmond, Unity	
6. Narcissa (45,87)	Lee, Dr. Arnold	
	Karr, Robert (48)	
	Hicks, Willis-Karr, Eleanor (49)	
6. Addison (45,85)	Hicks, Nancy Fitzgerald (51,109)	
6. Lucia (47,91)	Russell, Horace	
6. Ransford (47,87)	Parker, Katharine Howard	
6. Olivia (47,89,104)	Flynn, Paul	
6. Dudley (47,110)	Berry, Elizabeth; Ford, Isabella; Porch, Isabella	
Charts: Charles Dexter Lufkin's lineage (52-55)		
	McCurdy, William (66)	
	Lufkin, Joshua (60)-McCurdy, Charlotte	
7. Lucia R. (47)	Lufkin, Charles Dexter (56)	
Charts: Edith Louise Hall's lineage (58-63)		
8. Harry Lufkin (57)	Hall, Edith Louise	
Charts: Joshua Lufkin Dexter's lineage (68-69)		
	Dexter, David (72)	
7. Sarah Jane (47)	Dexter, Joshua Lufkin (67)	
7. Dudley C. (47,76)	Orme, Bernardine (74)	
Charts: Anthony Thornton's lineage (82083)		
7. Katharine H. (47)	Thornton, Anthony (80)	
7. Olivia F. (47)	Read, Sheridan Pitt (84)	
7. Nancy Maria (47)	Chafee, George Daniel (85)	

CHAFEE LINE

1. Thomas (112)	
	Bliss, Thomas (124)
2. Nathaniel (112)	Bliss, Experience
	Carpenter, William (125)
3. Jonathan (112)	Carpenter, Hannah
	Mason, Samuel (126)
4. Nathaniel (114)	Mason, Rebecca
5. Nathaniel (114)	Carpenter, Susanna
	Fuller, Noah (127)
6. Benjamin (116)	Fuller, Judith
	Haven, Moses (128)
7. Daniel (116)	Haven, Miranda

8. Noah F. (116) McMath, Josephine
8. Charles H. (116) Sweet, Augusta
8. George D. (116) Smith, Nancy Maria

9. Lucia L. (122) Vogel, Frank
9. Dudley C. (122) South, Spicie Belle
9. George (122) Mullholland, Letitia
9. Olivia K. (122,123) LeBosquet, Maurice

II. MAURICE LE BOSQUET

Charts: Maurice LeBosquet's lineage as outlined below (132-142)

LE BOSQUET LINE

Symmes, Zachariah II (160)-Graves, Susannah (161)
Scottow, Joshua (161)-Symmes, Sarah
1. Henri (143) Scottow, Lydia (161)

Brooks, Thomas (162) - Grace
Atkinson, Thomas
Brooks, Caleb I (162) - Atkinson, Hannah
Boylston, Thomas
Brooks, Ebenezer (161) - Boylston, Abigail
Brooks, Caleb II (161) - Wynn, Mary (163)
2. John (143) Brooks, Sarah (162)

3. Sarah (144) Neagles, Michael
3. Lydia (144) Wade, John
Gale, Benjamin (164)-Clement, Hannah
Lamson, William (164)-Gale, Ruth (164)
3. Caleb (144,154) Lamson, Olivia
3. Ebenezer (144) Price, Sarah

4. Sarah (144) Sawyer, Jessie

Charts: Sarah Rix's lineage (150-151)

4. James (144) Rix, Sarah

Harriman, Leonard (165)-Margaret
Harriman, Jonathan (165)-Wood, Margaret
Plummer, Benjamin-Wood, Mary (Anne)
Harriman, Leonard II (165)-Plummer, Margaret
Plummer, Thomas-Pearson, Ruth
Harriman, Jonathan II (166)-Plummer, Martha
Moulton, Elijah (167)-Russell, M.
Harriman, Jonathan III (166)-Molton, Sarah (166)
4. Caleb II (149) Harriman, Mary (166)

Plummer, Henry-Jenness, Hannah
Morse, Edwin-Plummer, Mary Adams
5. Joseph (152,157) Morse, Marianna

Chafee, Daniel-Smith, Nancy Maria
6. Maurice (152,158) Chafee, Olivia Kate (159)

MORSE LINE

1. Anthony (169)
   Kimball, Thomas (174)-Smith, Mary (175)
2. Joshua (169)
   Kimball, Joanna (174)

   Bradbury, Thomas (176)
   Moody, Dr. Caleb (176)-Bradbury, Judith (176)
3. Anthony II (169)
   Moody, Judith

---

4. Moses (171)
   Sawyer, Anne

   Bailey, John Sr. (178)
   Bailey, John Jr. (178) - Emery, Eleanor (180)

   Emery, John Jr. (180)-Webster, Mary
   Bailey, Isaac I (178) - Emery, Sarah

   Bartlett, Richard
   Titcomb, William-Bartlett, Joanna

   Poor, John (181)
   Titcomb, Beniah (181)-Poor, Lydia
   Bailey, Issac II (179) - Titcomb, Sara

   Bailey, Edmund (179) - Bartlett, Abigail
5. David (171)
   Bailey, Abigail

   Leach, Benjamin (182)-Harriman, Abigail
6. Edmund (172)
   Leach, Rebecca

   Plumer, Francis (183)
   Plumer, Joseph (183) - Cheney, Sarah

   Wood, Thomas (184)
   Plumer, Benjamin (183)-Wood, Mary (Anne)

   Plumer, Thomas (183) - Pearson, Ruth

   Davis, John (187)
   Plummer, Nathan (183)-Davis, Barbary

   Plummer, Thomas II (184)-Yenney, Bethia

   Adams, Robert (188,189)
   Adams, Abraham (188)-Pettingill, Mary

   Adams, John (188)-Pearson, Sarah

   Adams, John II (189)-Kilborn, Elizabeth
   Plummer, Silas (185) - Adams, Mary

   Jenness, John (186,190)-Follett, Temperance
   Plummer, Henry (185) - Jenness, Hannah (190)
7. Edwin (172)
   Plummer, Mary Adams (185)

---

8. Marianna (172,186) LeBosquet, Joseph
8. Edwin (172) Breed, Alice Lenora
8. Frederick (172) Hartwell, Anna

III. *Children of* OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE *and* MAURICE LE BOSQUET

Charts: William Harrison Rice's lineage (194-197)

RICE LINE

1. Rice, William Harrison (198)-Hyde, Mary Sophia
2. Rice, William Hyde (198)-Waterhouse, Mary
3. Rice, William Henry (198)-Girwin, Mary Agnes
4. Rice, William Harrison (198)-LE BOSQUET, OLIVIA
5. Rice, William Hyde
5. Rice, Henry Harrison-Yundt, Johanna
4. Rice, Paul Girwin (198)-Osborn Kathryn Edwina
5. Rice, Paul Isenberg-Shanhaar, Joyce
5. Rice, Edward Osborn
4. Rice, Richard Hans (198)-Craig, Virginia
5. Rice, Mary Agnes
5. Rice, Sheila
4. Rice, Mary Dorothea (198)-Wallis, Samuel Rossiter
5. Wallis, Carolyn Rice
5. Wallis, Samuel Jr.
5. Wallis, Mary Margaret
4. Rice, Helen Flora (199)-Ellis, Wyne
5. Ellis, Helen Kuulei
5. Ellis, Wayne Richard
5. Ellis, Michael Lewis
3. Rice, Charles Atwood (198)-King, Grace Ethel
4. Rice, Edith Josephine-Plews, John
4. Rice, Juliet Atwood-Goodale, Holbrook; Wichman, Frederick
3. Rice, Arthur Hyde (198)-Forest, Marie Bessie
4. Rice, Harriet Elizabeth-Moody George Harrison
4. Rice, Arthur Jr.-Cooke, Elizabeth
3. Rice, Mary Eleanor (198)-Scott, Walter Henry
4. Scott, Eleanor Mary-Boyden, Alfonse
4. Scott, Gertrude Leilani-Faye, Anthony
4. Scott, Eunice Hyde-Hill, Roger Lee
3. Rice, Harold Waterhouse (198)-Baldwin, Charlotte McKinney
4. Rice, Charlotte Emily-Walker, John Cornwell
4. Rice, Harold Frederick-Flower, Elizabeth Fordham
4. Rice, Maude Baldwin-Milne, John
4. Rice, Mary McKinney-King, Garfield
3. Rice, Emily Dorothea (198)-Sexton, Leo Lloyd
4. Sexton, Leo Lloyd Jr.-Kinshard, Mary
4. Sexton, Harold Miller-Boynton, Audrey Grace

Charts: Frances Hope Smith's lineage as outlined below (204-207)

SMITH LINE

1. Rev. John (202) — Hinckley, Susanna

2. Thomas (202) — Abigail

3. Samuel (202) — Chipman, Bethia

4. Stephen (203) — Ellis, Deborah

5. William Ellis (203) — Lyon, Hannah

6. Harrison T. (208) — Clarke, Samuel Phillips-Smith, Lydia; Clarke, Judith Lunt

Smith, Joseph Otis - Coffin, Betsey

Smith, Stephen II - Springer, Almy

7. Ida Preston (209)	Smith, Edward Mellus
8. Henry E. (210,212)	Sears, Joseph Louis-Shanley, Catharine Sears, Alma Lizzie (213)
9. Frances H. (212)	LeBosquet, Maurice Sr.-Chafee, Olivia Kate LE BOSQUET, MAURICE, JR.

Charts: Ernest Charles Gray's lineage as outlined below (214-217)

GRAY LINE

1. John (218,221)	Putnam, Eliza
2. James (218)	Kelly, True (219)-Breed, Amanda Kelly, Arabella Ellen
	Chapin, Andrew (222)-Rose, Josephine (224)
3. Charles B. (219)	Chapin, LaVancha (223)
3. John W. (219)	Mitchell, Ida
3. George P. (219)	Gordon, Susan Virginia
3. James E. (219)	Deck, Katharine
4. Ernest C. (219)	LE BOSQUET, LOIS MARIA
4. Ralph Chapin	Gregory, Virginia

MC OUAT LINE

1. Norman Jr. (225)	Schoular, ?
2. George I (225)	Jones, David (225)-Susannah Jones, Jessie
3. George II (225)	LE BOSQUET, CHARLOTTE LUCIA

INTRODUCTION

I make no pretence that these data are exact though a lot of it is. Merely that several of us have enjoyed doing the research. For myself, having wandered widely, within the confines of the U. S., it has interested me to realize, in New England, in Virginia and North Carolina, Tennessee and Kentucky, that 100 years or 300 years ago my progenitor, I like to name him and her, turned the soil, tended the store, made the laws, and taught his interpretation of the Bible and its relation to the life of his neighbors of the time. With a vivid imagination, I have clothed them in the costumes of the day and prepared the food that was available at that time and place. I have gone to weddings where, as in early New England, permission had to be obtained from the General Court to have a minister of the Gospel present. I have wandered in the church yards and gazed on the fallen and neglected stones placed in memory of some sweet dutiful girl who married at sixteen and bore an American babe every two years, often to give her life at such a time—the frantic neighbors taking care of the little ones until, often within the twelfth month, some other young girl would take over the empty bed and board and start the begetting all over again. The old joke about your children and my children picking on our children can have been an anxious reality. The inbreeding was almost a necessity, where the culture, manners, background and religious attitude differed so greatly in a single neighborhood. With the limited mental endowment that I have and the realization of the vast realms of knowledge open to those in medical fields, economics, mechanics, the potentials of the air above and the earth beneath and the waters, you can see how thankful I am that here in the past I have found a hobby to keep my four score years still interesting and stimulating. I get a tremendous enjoyment out of it. I invite you, should you find a spare moment, to meet this pious old gentleman, this sturdy blacksmith, this pedantic judge, this industrious spinner, weaver and inspired cook. To grin at "the old three-cornered hat, the britches and all that" and smile as I do now, at the old forsaken bough, where I cling.

After the death of my mother on 8 Mar. 1938, aged ninety-six, we had the melancholy duty of disposing of her lares and penates. In a cupboard off her bedroom I found what we used to call a rag bag; in it, in utter confusion, were receipted bills and letters with the stamps torn off. From it I have gathered these letters which seem to make the little old gentleman, Addison Smith, my mother's father, more real to me. His death occured eight years after the last of these letters was written when his youngest, my mother, was but four years old. I think I never heard why he had to die at sixty-two years when the family was noted for longevity. He was an Episcopalian and the older children all preferred that form of service. The younger ones, including Dudley, were Presbyterians. Probably their mother Nancy, was brought up a Cumberland Presbyterian as most of the pioneers to "Louvisy" were "Scotch Irish."

The young folk always followed the custom of putting the relationship into their spoken address, thus Sister Kate, Sister Liz. I think I never heard my uncle called Dud or Dudley, it was always "Brother," and his intimates among the men called him Colonel.

The habit and practice of family prayers, before the start of the day's work, was carried on until the Smith and Lufkin homes were broken up after the death of the older generation. The passing of Aunt Lucia and of my mother was much like the passing of Lois Chase as recounted in the letter from Olivia Flynn to her brother Dudley—peacefully serene, without pain, and wishing to express ALL THE LOVE IN THE WORLD for her family.

The farm Addison put so much work into, I was told, was just west of the present park that was for many years the Fair Ground in Shelbyville.

I question the taste of telling some of these stories but, to me, they bring an acquaintance with those merry-spirited girls who seemed to have a genius for living; and only through these half-forgotten anecdotes can we picture those early days. Only five of us are living now who knew them all. Lois Read Cate, Edith Hall Lufkin, my sister Lucia Chafee Vogel, Mary Lois Dexter and I.

Once on a daily pilgrimage to the Little Cemetery, the two Civil War widows got into quite a heated discussion as to which had the most poignant cause for grief; one must admit they both had plenty. The story is told of Charles Lufkin coming into the kitchen, finding the diminutive Lucia drying her wet feet and broken shoes, in the open oven; how he sank to his

knees clasping those tiny feet to his bosom and wept and kissed them. Lucia had many urgent entreaties to marry again after his death in 1863 but the memory of her Charles was too vivid to admit any other romance. She did however adore the men in the family, and nothing was too hard to do, if it made for their comfort and happiness. They could do no wrong. Even at a great age, Lucia preferred to do her washing. She had beautiful soft skin and she averred that it was the steamy atmosphere where soapy clothes were boiling that kept her so fresh looking and so fragrant. Those who made daily visits to her bedside, when she would never leave it more, came away feeling that they had visited a shrine.

One time, meeting a friend just after she had been widowed, 13 Mar. 1863, she was greeted, "Lucia, you should not take this long walk in the cold! You look like a cake of soap after a hard day's washing." And the announcement came then, "That's a queer thing to say to one who expects her fifth child to come before the snow flies." Charles Dexter Lufkin was posthumously born 28 Oct. 1863.

I think the musical talent that showed sporadically in the Smith family came from Nancy Hicks who, tradition has it, had a lovely voice. I do not know of Sarah's voice, Lucia "could not carry a tune in a basket," Dudley had a clear baritone but confined his singing to joining in the hymns at church. There was a style when these folk were young of throwing in grace notes, notes, I cannot describe them, but this characterized the Colonel's singing all his life. Olivia and Rie had voices of surpassing beauty, sang duets so that a comment was heard in Europe that nothing was heard there that excelled the performance of those two sisters. They were trained by Madame Rivi when they were attending Glendale College in Cincinnati. Maria sang all her life, lilting as she prepared for breakfast and as she prepared for bed. She sang, after she was sixty, the soprano solo "Rejoice Greatly", from the "Messiah." The tenor and bass were brought down from the Chicago Civic Opera to take part. After the performance they rushed across the stage and embraced and kissed her as they do on the Continent on both cheeks, calling her "you old darling."

Lois Read Cate is still a wonderful pianist. This year at the age of ninety-four, she played a Chopin Waltz correctly and spiritedly for the edification of her cousin-in-law, Lenore (Long) Lufkin Wallace. She specialized in Chopin's music, at one time, touring with her husband, Rev. Herbert Cate, a scholarly M. C. They, all of them, always delighted to add their talents to any entertainment and thought it selfish to be urged.

Both Charlotte Lufkin and Lois Dexter studied piano in Europe. The Lufkin family played chamber music delightfully; Charlotte, piano; Harry and Dudley, violin; Frank, cello and Charles, cornet and Lois Read Cate's daughter Olivia is a polished performer. Many of the younger members of the family have been fortunate in having her to give them facility if not virtuosity.

Critics say that there is a promising voice coming up—Charles Dexter Lufkin, b. 1933, son of Dr. Nathaniel Hall Lufkin of Minneapolis and grandson of Edith Louise Hall. He has already been the soloist in Oratorio in Minneapolis.

I have included two letters from which much of the data have been culled, and a photostat too which may interest you. The portrait that I have labeled " Addison Smith," is taken from a tintype found among the letters. No one living at the time I fount it, had known him; but the nose, the bald head, the crossed eyes and the fact that my mother had cherished it made me confident that it truly was he. You need not accept him as a progenitor, unless you wish. The restoration was made many years ago, and nothing can be seen now on that piece of tin, but blurs.

The portrait of Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks, which hung above the Colonel's bed in Lucia Russell Smith Lufkin's home in Normal, Illinois, and now in the home of Donald and Florence Smith Marquis in So. Pasadena, California, was painted after her death by Emil L. Herlinger, 1862, St. Louis, Missouri. The reproduction I have used is from a photograph taken by Dudley Smith Lufkin, oldest of Lucia's sons, to whom we are indebted for having so many pictorial reminders of family personalities and gatherings.

Where Our Ancestors Lived

The following might be considered a geographic index for it shows where our forefathers lived and worked, were born and died. The names of descendants are enclosed in parentheses and follow each list of progenitors. A date applies to the name that follows it.

From History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton Counties, by Felt.

p. 9 "For a considerable period from the permanent occupation of Agawan, no persons were considered as its inhabitants without the consent of its freemen.

"This was a regulation throughout the Colony, which preserved each community from the instrusion of the idle, contentious and immoral.

"Were such a regulation now acted on by all our towns, not merely to guard against anticipated expenses of pauperism, but also to keep off the contagion of vice.

"So many of them would not be under the worst of tyrannies, even amid the praises of their freedom, a tyranny of being ruled by the votes of the unprincipled, who are every ready to hinder the best good of society and bring down on it the curse of their insanities."

1620 - In and About Plymouth

John and Elizabeth Tilley
John Howland
(Smith, Lufkin, Dexter, Thornton, Chafee, LeBosquet, Gray)

1628 - At Hingham and Plymouth

Hale (Chafee)

Farther around the cape at Sandwich, Barnstable, Martha's Vineyard.
(Eddy, Chafee, LeBosquet, Greer, Rice, McOuat)

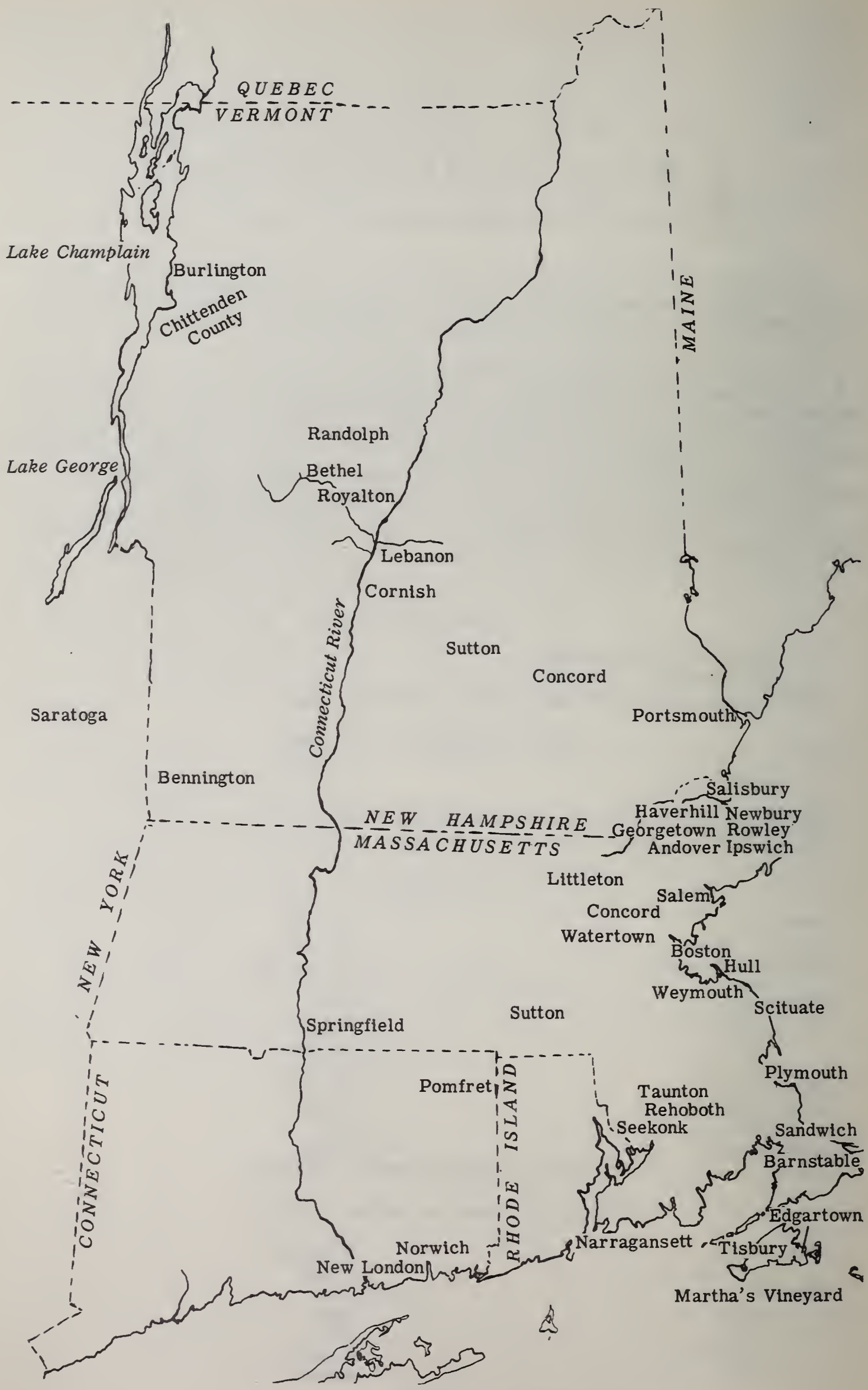
1634 - Rehoboth

1658 Smith
until 1777 Ellis
1650-1709 Scottow
Phocher
1656 Mayhew
Skiphs
Crane
Sparhawk
1653 Gallop
1653 Hodges
Chipman
1673 Huckins
Hinckley
Dansford
Tannehill
Barnes
Smith
Reaney
Coleman
Plummer
1636 Morse
Moody
Poor
1694 Bassett

(Lufkin, Dexter, Thornton, Chafee, LeBosquet ancestor fathers)

1634 - Around Newbury, Salisbury, Salem

1640 Adams
Whitgrift
1635 Bartlett
Reade
Moody
Follansbee
Emery
Ellithorp
Pierce
1635 Lake
Davis
Allie
Clough
Rogers


QUEBEC
VERMONT
Lake Champlain
Burlington
Chittenden County
Lake George
Randolph
Bethel
Royalton
Lebanon
Cornish
Connecticut River
Sutton
Concord
MAINE
Portsmouth
Saratoga
Bennington
NEW HAMPSHIRE
MASSACHUSETTS
Salisbury
Haverhill
Newbury
Georgetown
Rowley
Andover
Ipswich
Littleton
Salem
Concord
Watertown
Boston
Hull
Weymouth
Scituate
NEW YORK
Springfield
Sutton
Plymouth
Pomfret
Taunton
Rehoboth
Seekonk
Sandwich
Barnstable
CONNECTICUT
RHODE ISLAND
Edgartown
Norwich
Narragansett
Tisbury
New London
Martha's Vineyard

Poor
Bradbury
Kimball
Wheeler
1636 Morse
Adams
Harriman
Lilley
Pettengill
Ingersoll
Bartlett
Shotswell
Stevens
Cheney
Zidfield

Titcomb
Bailey
Cutting
Lunt
Sowerby
Plummer
1646 Chase
Hunt
Wood
Moulton
Goode
Cooke
Birdsale
Palmer

(Morse, LeBosquet, Dorsey, Scallon, W. Smith, Bixby, McOuat, LeBosquet, Rice, Gray, Mapel, Dexter, Thornton, Lufkin)

1640 - Around Watertown, Boston, Charlestown, Medford, Lynn

Rogers
Sparhawk
Crane
Dudley
Chapin
Haven

Raynesford
Gallop
Readé
Sprague
Mayhew
Wheeler

(Chafee, LeBosquet, Gray, Rice, Lufkin, Dexter)

In Connecticut

Sprague
Rice
Bachin
Chapin

In Virginia

Thornton

In Rawley, Bradford, Haverhill

Wood
Swan
Emerson
Eatton
Harrimore
Plummer

★ SYMBOL FOR MILITARY SERVICE

On the genealogical charts and in the text, a star is used alongside the names of those who served our country, from the Revolutionary War to World War II.

I. OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE

The D.A.R. hugs
Chatter like starlings
Telling their ancestors' names,
While grim and aloof,
With looks of reproof
Sit the Colonial Dames.
The Cincinnati, friendly and chatty
Dangle their badges and pendants
But haughty and proud
Apart from the crowd
Brood the Mayflower descendants.

—Arthur Guiterman

Lineage of
OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE
(8 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE
b. 14 July 1875, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. 14 June 1899, Shelbyville, Ill.
MAURICE LE BOSQUET
b. 1 Feb. 1871, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 8 Aug. 1940, Honolulu, T.H.

GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE*
b. 2 July 1839, Pittsford, Vt.
d. 6 Mar. 1927, Shelbyville, Ill.

DANIEL CHAFFEE
b. 14 July 1811, Pittsford, Vt.
d. 7 Oct. 1839, from a fall while harvesting apple crop.
m. 7 Feb. 1832, Pittsford, Vt.

MIRANDA HAVEN
b. 1811, Chittenden, Vt.
d. 1870, aet. 59, Shelbyville, Ill.

MARIA (RIE) SMITH

ADDISON SMITH
b. 17 April 1784, Bethel, Vt.
d. 21 Jan. 1846, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. 6 Dec. 1821, Hopkinsville, Ky.

NANCY FITZGERALD HICKS
b. 2 Jan. 1801
d. 31 July 1855, of cholera, aet. 54, Shelbyville, Ill.

*Noah, Charles, and George Chaffe elided one F in the pronunciation of their name. It's legality is not known.

BENJAMIN CHAFFEE
b. 17 Aug. 1768, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. 26 Dec. 1840, (1850) Pittsford, Vt.
m. 2nd Lucy, Pittsford, Vt.
m. 1st 16 Jan. 1794, Rehoboth, Mass.

JUDITH FULLER
b. 28 Sept. 1770, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. 26 Mar. 1835, aet. 22, Pittsford, Vt.

NATHANIEL CHAFFEE III
(Chart No. 2)

SUSANNA CARPENTER
d. Before 22 Dec. 1818

NOAH FULLER (Chart No. 3)

RACHEL DEAN
Tauton, Mass.

MOSES HAVEN
b. 5 Jan. 1781
d. Jan. 1862, Davidson, Mich.
m. 1st Lucy Davis
m. 3rd Martha Olmstead
m. 2nd Lydia Maynard

LYDIA MAYNARD
b. 14 Dec. 1777, Westminster, Mass.
d. Nov. 1828, aet. 49

SIMON HAVEN (Chart No. 4)

RUTH BALDWIN

BENJAMIN SMITH ✭
Bethel, Vt.
b. 1753
d. 1882 aet. 69

LOIS CHASE
b. 1753 Cornish
d. 1822, Bethel, Vt.
m. 9 Dec. 1779

BENJAMIN SMITH (Chart No. 5)

ABIGAIL SPRAGUE (Chart No. 6)

DUDLEY CHASE (Chart No. 7)

ALLACE CORBETT (Chart No. 8)

CHAFEE - No. 2

NATHANIEL CHAFFE II ★
b. 20 Oct. 1705, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. 12 June 1759, Rehoboth, Mass.
m. 1st 12 Dec. 1734

NATHANIEL CHAFFE III
b. 6 Oct. 1735, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. 1822, Rehoboth, Mass.
m. 1st Ruth Mansfield, 15 Oct. 1755
m. 2nd SUSANNA CARPENTER

REBECCA MASON
b. 27 Apr. 1710
d. 22 Apr. 1746, aet. 36

JONATHON CHAFFE
b. 7 Apr. 1678, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. 31 Dec. 1766, Rehoboth, Mass.
m. 23 Nov. 1703, Rehoboth, Mass.

HANNAH CARPENTER
b. 10 Apr. 1684/5
d. After 1767

SAMUEL MASON
b. 9 June 1683
d. 3 June 1772
m. 1708/9

REBECCA READ
d. 19 Apr. 1728

CHAFEE - No. 3

EBENEZER FULLER
b. 25 Oct. 1704
d. 2 Oct. 1773, aet. 69
m. 1 June 1731, by Rev. John Greenwood

NOAH FULLER
b. 7 Mar. 1737/8, Rehoboth, Mass.
m. 19 May 1767
RACHEL DEAN

RACHEL ROBINSON

SAMUEL FULLER
m. 16 Dec. 1700

DOROTHY WILLMARTH
b. 26 Aug. 1680

JOHN ROBINSON

JUDITH

CHAFEE - No. 4

RICHARD HAVEN
ca. 1690--1736

SIMON HAVEN
b. 2 July 1735, Framingham, Mass.
m. RUTH BALDWIN

LYDIA

MOSES HAVEN
Lynn and Framingham, Mass.
d. 14 Nov. 1747

MARY BALLORD
ca. 1672
d. Later than 1708

NATHANIEL CHAFFE
b. Between 1638 and 1642
d. Sept. 1721, Rehoboth, Mass.
m. 19 Aug. 1669, Swansea, Mass.

EXPERIENCE BLISS
d. Sept. 1721, Rehoboth, Mass.

WILLIAM CARPENTER

MIRIAM SEARLES

SAMUEL MASON I
m. 28 Mar. 1682

ELIZABETH MILLER

MOSES READ

REBECCA FITCH (?)

THOMAS CHAFFE (or) EY (or) YE
1st record in clk's. office, 1635, Hingham, Mass. Will dated 25 July 1680. Inventory dated 15 May 1683

JONATHON BLISS, Rehoboth, Mass.

MIRIAM HARMON, Rehoboth, Mass.

WILLIAM CARPENTER, SR.

ABIGAIL

SAMSON MASON

MARY BUTTERWORTH

JOHN MILLER(?)

MARY(?)

SAMUEL FULLER ✶
b. 15 Aug. 1676
m. 12 Dec. 1673, Rehoboth, Mass.
d. Killed in K.P. War

MARY IDE
b. 10 Dec. 1649
d. 1690, aet. 41, Rehoboth, Mass.

JOHN WILLMARTH
m. 6 Feb. 1671, Rehoboth, Mass.

RUTH KENDRICK
b. 16 Feb. 1649

GEORGE ROBINSON

ELIZABETH

ROBERT FULLER
d. 10 May 1706, Salem, Mass.

SARAH
d. 14 Oct. 1676

NICHOLAS IDE
b. 1620, Rehoboth, V.R.
d. Buried 18 Oct. 1690

MARY
d. 9 Sept. 1696, Rehoboth, V.R.

GEORGE KENDRICK
m. 26 Apr. 1647, Rehoboth, V.R.

RUTH BOWEN

GEORGE ROBINSON

JOANNA

RICHARD HAVEN
Settled in Lynn, Mass., in 1644
Will dated May, 1701

SUSANNA NEWHALL
Daughter of Thomas Newhall

WILLIAM BALLORD, SR.
Lynn and Andover, Mass.

BENJAMIN SMITH
b. 1658
d. 1720

THOMAS SMITH
b. 1697
d. 1765
Edgartown-Tisbury
m. 9 Nov. 1721

JEDIDAH MAYHEW
b. 1656
d. 1736
m. 16 June 1684

BENJAMIN SMITH
b. 1726
d. 1796, Pomfret, Conn.
m. ABIGAIL SPRAGUE

NATHAN BASSETT
Falmouth, Chilmark
Martha's Vinyard 1694
m. ca. 1696

ELIZABETH BASSETT
b. 1699
d. 1781
Her sister Mary m. Benjamin Smith
and d. 1697

MARY HUCKINS
b. 3 Apr. 1673
d. 8 Nov. 1743, aet. 70
"A woman of strong intellect and
religious character."

REV. JNO. SMITH
Barnstable, 1643
m. 13 June 1643
Sandwich, Mass., Woodbridge, N.J.

SUSANNA HINCKLEY
(3rd child)

SAMUEL HINCKLEY
b. 1589, Tenterton, Eng.
Came in "Hercules"

SARAH SOULE

REV. THOMAS MAYHEW
d. 4 July 1720

JANE PAINE
Step-sister of Rev. Thomas Mayhew
d. 6 Jan. 1636

THOMAS MAYHEW
b. 1 Apr. 1593, Tisbury, Eng.
Medford, Watertown Martha's Vineyard
Came to America 1630-1
Living 10 May 1666
m. 2nd JANE (GALLION) PAINE

THOMAS PAINE

JANE (GALLION) PAINE
m. 2nd THOMAS MAYHEW

WILLIAM BASSETT, JR.
b. 1624, residence in Duxbury
d. 10 June 1670, aet. 56 yrs.

WILLIAM BASSETT
b. ca. 1590
d. 1670
m. 1st Margaret Oldham, Eng.
Started in "Speedwell," 1620, came in "Fortune," 1621
1st settler in Bridgewater, 1667

ELIZABETH (TILDEN?)
(Also dau. Ruth) Land Allotment, 1627

MARY RAYNESFORD
b. June, 1632, Box
d. 12 Apr. 1694, Falmouth
m. 2nd James Percival

EDWARD RAYNESFORD
Elder, Old South Church of Boston, Mass.; b. ca. 5 May 1690, Boston Mass.; d. 1680, King's Chapelyard, Boston, Mass.
Came with Winthrop

MARY
d. July, 1632
Her dau. Mary bapt. July, 1632

JOHN HUCKINS
b. ca. Sept. 1652, Barnstable
d. 10 Nov. 1678, aet. 26

THOMAS HUCKINS
b. 1617, Barnstable
d. Lost at sea
One of 23 original members of Ancient & Honorable Artillery 1639, standard bearer

ROSE (WIDOW HILLIER)
2nd wife

HOPE CHIPMAN
ca. Sept. 1652 in Barnstable
b. 13 Aug.
m. 10 Aug. 1670

JOHN CHIPMAN (ELDER)
Son of Thomas Chipman, b. ca. 1567, Eng.; d. 23 Feb. 1637; "Mayflower"

HOPE HOWLAND
Dau. of John Howland, d. 23 Feb. 1672; "Mayflower," and Elizabeth Tillie
d. 17 Dec. 1686, Swansea, Mass.

CHAFEE - No. 6

BENJAMIN SPRAGUE
b. 1686, Stonington
m. 1st Mary Woodworth
m. 2nd Prudence Denison; d. aet. 38
m. 3rd 23 Nov. 1729 (?)

ABIGAIL SPRAGUE
b. 23 Nov. 1729
d. 14 Oct. 1802, Pomfret, Conn.
m. 19 Sept. 1751, Lebanon, Conn.
BENJAMIN SMITH

ABIGAIL HODGES (WIDOW TISDALE)
b. ca. 1697

JOHN SPRAGUE (Ensign)* ✭
b. 1656, Duxbury
d. 1727
m. 6 Mar. 1727

LYDIA
d. 18 July 1725

HENRY HODGES ✭
b. ca. 1652
d. 1717, Taunton
Ensign 1690; Captain, Deacon, Presiding Elder General Court 1704-13-15-17

ESTHER GALLOP
b. 24 Mar. 1653, New London, Stonington
m. 17 Dec. 1674

CHAFEE - No. 8

DANIEL CORBETT
b. 1693, Woodstock
d. 1753, Milford, Conn.

ALLACE CORBETT
b. 28 Feb. 1732, Bellingham, Mass.
d. 13 Sept. 1813, aet. 81
m. DUDLEY CHASE

SARAH JONES
b. 1694
m. 4 Dec. 1717, Bellingham, Mass.

ROBERT CORBETT
Weymouth, Hingham
d. 18 Sept. 1695
m. 14 Apr. 1644

ABIEL (ABIGAIL)
d. aet. 82

JOHN JONES
b. 1669
m. 1693

SARAH

JOHN SPRAGUE

RUTH BASSETT
Marshfield

FRANCIS SPRAGUE
Came in "Anne" from London,
Eng., July 1623; m. in Eng.

LYDIA
m. In Eng. Brought daughter

WILLIAM BASSETT
To Plymouth in "Fortune"
Land allotment

ELIZABETH (TILDEN?)

WILLIAM HODGES

MARY ANDREWS

HENRY ANDREWS

MARY

JOHN GALLOP ☆
Killed in Narragansett, 1676

HANNAH LAKE

CAPT. JNO. GALLOP ☆
b. 1630, "Mary & John"
Son of John Gallop, Bowood Strode, Eng.

CHRISTABEL
b. ca. 1595

JNO. LAKE
(Never in America)

MARGARET READE

*Winston Churchill, prominent through 3 reigns in England, is descended from this couple through the distaff in 4 cases. Thus: (John Sprague and Lydia), (Lydia Sprague and George Way), (Mary Way and Jehill Murray), (Lt. Reuben Murray and Sarah Guthrie), (Aurora Murray and Capt. Isaac Jerome), (Leonard Jerome and Clarissa Hall), (Jennie Jerome and Randolph Churchill had a son, Winston Churchill).

DANIEL CHASE
b. 24 Dec. 1685
m. 1702, Newbury, Littleton, Sutton

SAMUEL CHASE
b. 1707, Sutton, Littleton

SARAH MARCH
d. 1771, aet. 88

DUDLEY CHASE
b. 29 Aug. 1730
Sutton V.R., Littleton V.R.
d. 13 Apr. 1814, aet. 84
m. 23 Aug. 1753, Milford, Mass.
ALLACE CORBETT

SAMUEL DUDLEY
b. 1681,
d. 27 May 1775, aet. 70
m. 1 Nov. 1705 (3 other wives)

MARY DUDLEY
b. 1711, Littleton, Cornish
d. 1789
m. 1 May 1728

ABIGAIL ROGERS (WIDOW KING)
b. July, 1681
d. 9 Aug. 1720, at birth of 11th child,
Wappaquian Burial Grounds, Pomfret,
Conn.

MOSES CHASE (ENSIGN)
b. 24 Dec. 1663
m. 10 Nov. 1684

ANNE FOLLANSBEE
"The Illustrious"

HUGH MARCH
In "Confidence"

SARAH MOODY
b. 1664

FRANCIS DUDLEY
b. 1640, came to Concord 1663
d. After 1702, K.P. War
m. 26 Oct. 1665.

ANNE WHEELER
b. 1640, Boston
d. 12 Dec. 1713
Gave birth to triplets, David, Jonathan and Abigail

SAMUEL ROGERS IPSWICH
m. 2nd, 13 Nov. 1661

SARAH WADE
Married again
10 children to Rogers; Abby 9th child
m. Woodhouse and took 3 children

AQUILA CHASE
Son of Aquila Chase, b. 14 Aug. 1580, Chesham, England, and Sarah

ANNE WHEELER
d. 14 May 1689
m. 2nd Daniel Musseloway, 14 June 1672. Dau. of John Wheeler (barber) and Anne, d. 1662, Eng.

THOMAS FOLLANSBEE
b. 1640, England. Early settler in Newbury and Portsmouth, N.H.
m. 2nd Sarah; d. 4 Nov. 1683(?); m. 3rd Jane Mossman of Boston, 4 Apr. 1713, Newbury

MARY
m. before 1672

HUGH MARCH

JUDITH

CALEB MOODY (Sgt.)
b. ca. 1637, son of William Moody, (saddler) from Eng. in 1633/4; d. 1673, Newbury, and Sarah. m. 2nd Judith Bradbury, 2/9 Nov. 1665

SARAH PIERCE
d. 25 Aug. 1665,
Dau. of Daniel and Sarah Pierce

GEORGE WHEELER
b. Eng., came to Concord in 1683

KATHARINE

REV. NATHANIEL ROGERS
b. Haverhill, Eng. 1598

MARY CRANE (MARGARET?)
Dau. of Robert Crane and Mary Sparhawk

JOHNATHAN WADE (LYON)
b. 1632
d. 1684

SUSANNA

JOHN SMITH

Emigrant Progenitor of Smith Line

The first New England forefather of the family was probably John Smith, born in England in 1614. He came over in 1630 and was a founder of Barnstable and Sandwich, Mass. His wife was Susanna Hinckley, sister of Gov. Hinckley and daughter of Samuel Hinckley and Sarah Soule. The record of their formal betrothal is found in an old journal (probably "Sewall") dated 1642: "John Smith and Susanna contracted at sister Hinckley's house."

Rev. JOHN SMITH	b. 1614, Nettlestead Co.; r. Barnstable and Sandwich; came on "Hercules" to Scituate, 1635, to Woodbridge, N. J. (did not remain) m. SUSANNA HINCKLEY, 13 Jun. 1643

Family of Rev. JOHN SMITH and SUSANNA HINCKLEY

Samuel Smith	b. Apr. 1644
Sarah Smith	b. May 1647
Ebenezer Smith	b. 22 Nov. 1646; d. young
Mary Smith	b. 21 Nov. 1647
Dorcas Smith	b. 18 Aug. 1650
John Smith, Jr.	b. 22 Feb. 1652; d. infancy
Shubael Smith	b. 13 Mar. 1653/4, Barnstable and Sandwich, Mass.
John Smith	b. Sept. 1656
BENJAMIN SMITH I	b. 7 Jan. 1658 (ADDISON progenitor); d. 4 Jul. 1720 m. JEDIDAH MAYHEW, 16 Jun. 1684 b. 1656; d. 1736
Ichabod Smith	b. 7 Jan. 1660
Elizabeth Smith	b. Feb. 1662
THOMAS SMITH	b. Feb. 1664 (STEPHEN progenitor, DEBORAH ELLIS line)
Joseph Smith	b. 6 Dec. 1667

Family of BENJAMIN SMITH and JEDIDAH MAYHEW

Jane Smith	b. 1685
Dorcas Smith	b. 1687
Jedidah Smith	b. 1689
Benjamin Smith	b. 9 Dec. 1691
Mary Smith	b. 1693
THOMAS SMITH	b. 16 May 1697 (ADDISON progenitor), Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard; r. Edgartown and Tisbury; bought land in Pomfret, Conn. 1735; d. 13 Apr. 1765 m. ELIZABETH BASSETT, 9 Nov. 1721 b. 12 Sept. 1699, dau. of NATHAN BASSET AND MARY HUCKINS; d. 17 Oct. 1781
Abiah Smith	b. 16 Aug. 1698
Ebenezer Smith	b. 1700

Family of THOMAS SMITH and ELIZABETH BASSETT

Ransford Smith	b. 12 Aug. 1722; d. 1811
Thomas Smith	b. 1724
BENJAMIN SMITH II	b. 10 Apr. 1726; d. 14 Oct. 1796, aet. 72, Pomfret, Conn. m. ABIGAIL SPRAGUE, 19 Sept. 1751, Lebanon, Conn. b. 23 Nov. 1729; d. 14 Oct. 1802, Pomfret, Conn.
Matthias Smith	b. 1 Sept. 1728
Mary Smith	b. 13 Dec. 1730
Nathan Smith	b. 1732
Matthew Smith ✶	b. 13 Dec. 1735; killed at Siege of Quebec "by a wound from ye Enemie in Battle"
Elizabeth Smith	b. 1737
Samuel Smith	b. 1739
William Smith	b. 1741
Dorcas Smith	b. 1743

BENJAMIN SMITH III was one of the incorporators of Bethel, Vt., charter granted 23 Dec. 1779. He was in battles of Bunker Hill, Harlem, Trenton. Date of enlistment — Apr. 1775 —

served to Jan. 1777 as private under Capt. Moseley and Steven Brower and Col. John Durkee. Application for pension at age of 64. Claim was allowed and signed by E. T. Ware on 27 Apr. 1818.

The gravestone of Benjamin and Abigail Smith is in the old graveyard at Pomfret, an old-fashioned stone with a hideous face near the top and the following copied by Marian Chandler Holt in 1862:

"Mr. Benjamin Smith died 20 June 1796 - age 70 years

"Mrs. Abigail Smith, his wife, died 14 Oct. 1802 - age 72 years.

"Who, by their industry, reared a family of 13 children"

"We yield our bodies to the dust, / Our souls to God, that gave them first / And at the resurrection day / Our God will raise our sleeping clay."

(see letter from Sheridan Read Cate to O. C. LeBosquet and note the pictures.)

(Lois (Read) Cate his mother who stands with him in "God's Acre" is living now at the age of 95.)

Family of BENJAMIN SMITH II and ABIGAIL SPRAGUE

Asa Smith	b. 1752
BENJAMIN SMITH III ✭	b. 6 Dec. 1753, Pomfret, Conn.; d. 1882, aet. 69
	m. LOIS CHASE, 9 Dec. 1779
	b. 16 Aug. 1756; dau. of Dudley Chase and Allace Corbett; d. 6 Jan. 1832
Abigail Smith	b. 1755
Esther Smith	b. 1757
Elizabeth Smith	b. 1759
Matthew Smith	b. 1760
Mary Smith	b. 1761
Elijah Smith	b. 1763
Sarah Smith	b. 1765
Ransford Smith	b. 1767
Samuel Smith	b. 1769
Patte Smith	b. 1771
Lydia Smith	
Hannah Smith	

From "Historic Souvenir," compiled by Fred G. Cos, Bethel, Vt., 1895
"A true copy attest by Dudley Chase, Clerk, 16 May 1780 (n.b.)

p. 8 "BENJAMIN SMITH is first settler we find on record—1779"

"The first child born in Bethel was Asa Smith, born 6 Sept. 1780"

p. 9 "17 Sept. 1792 article about Protestant Episcopal Church signed by Benjamin Smith, Simeon Chase, and Dudley Chase, Jr. (N.B.?) 1794"

p. 46 "Benjamin Smith, one of the first settlers of Bethel, was born in Cornish, N.H., 6 Dec. 1753 and was married to Lois Chase, second daughter of Dudley Chase of Cornish, 9 Dec. 1779. She was born 16 Aug. 1756 and died in Bethel, 4 Jan. 1832."

"They came to Bethel in the early part of 1780, and settled on the farm (then a wilderness) now occupied by Squire Bowen on the Randolph road. When the town was settled, Deacon Dudley Chase, one of the original proprietors, gave to his eldest son, Simeon, and his two daughters, Alice and Lois respectively, three farms adjoining, this being one of them; Benjamin Smith carried on this farm until his death 12 Sept. 1822.

"Indians, burning Royalton, Deacon Chase came to take his daughter home, to Cornish, N.H. till danger was past—no roads, horse-back on a pillion—no condition to go — after the birth of her son — taken to a fort 4 miles away."

From Recollections of Lebanon, N.H., by Cooke, 1762

"Four men to reside in western part of town ----- next year several families from Connecticutt—1763. Two following years, several families from Mansfield, Lebanon and other Connecticutt towns. In 1770—42 families with 195 souls."

To Col. D. C. Smith, dated April 6:

Dear Cousin,

My Grandmother has asked me to write to you and send the enclosed note from her. She is able now to sit up for a short time after having been ill nearly a year.

The Grandfather mentioned was Cornelius Russell, who had a Revolutionary record. However, my Grandmother often heard the following story from her Mother.

When Benjamin Smith lived in Pomfret, Connecticut, his farm adjoined that of Isreal Putnam. One night he was aroused by Gen. Putnam's knocking at his door to say that, "Our men had been killed at Lexington and he wanted his boys."

Asa and Benjamin, then about sixteen, both joined Putnam's brigade and Asa was afterward killed by Indians; Benjamin, however, "lived on to fight"; and more than this, my Grandmother does not know.

An account of Benjamin Smith's services can undoubtedly be had from Washington, and I think is among the records my cousins had in connection with their joining the D. A. R.

Hoping that this letter may be of some interest to you, with kind love to you all, in which my Mother and Grandmother join

I am sincerely yours,

Mary Smith Russell Mayo
13 Vernon Street, Hartford, Conn.

To Col. D. C. Smith

O. W. & N. Division 3.525

Department of the Interior
Bureau of Pensions
Washington, D. C.

J. R. W.
41.175 Ind.
Rev. War

April 11, 1904

Sir,

In reply to your request for a statement of the Military History of Benjamin Smith, a soldier in the Revolutionary War, you will find below the desired information as contained in his application for a pension on file in this Bureau.

Dates of enlistment or appointment - April 1775, length of service - to Jan. 1, 1777.
Rank - Private.
Officers under whom service was rendered - Capt. Moseley and Steven Brown; Col. John Durkee.
State - Connecticut.
Battles engaged in - Bunker Hill, Harlem and Trenton.
Residence of soldier at enlistment - Pomfret, Connecticut.
Date of application for pension - April 27, 1818.
Residence at date of application - Bethel, Vermont.
Age at date of application - 64 years.
Remarks: His claim was allowed.

Very respectfully,

E. T. Ware
Commissioner.

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ SUSANNA HINCKLEY ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Wife of Rev. John Smith

SAMUEL HINCKLEY

bapt. 1589, Tenterton, Eng.
m. 1st Sarah Soule, 7 May 1617
d. 1656
m. 2nd Bridget Bodfish

Came to America in "Hercules" from Tenterton, Kent, England, Jul. 1640, moved to Barnstable. Not prominent, though often recorded as juror, highway surveyor, granter of lands. Probably of liberal party, as was father-in-law John Smith. The children who came with them in the "Hercules" are entered in the custom house list, but not in the town records. Thomas, SUSANNA, Mary and Sarah Hinckley lived in Sandwich and Barnstable.

Family of SAMUEL HINCKLEY and SARAH SOULE

Thomas Hinckley	Became Gov. of Massachusetts Colony
Mary Hinckley	(3rd child)
John Hinckley	(15th child); m. Bethia Lothrop
SUSANNA HINCKLEY	m. Rev. JOHN SMITH, 13 Jun. 1643 (see Family of Rev. JOHN SMITH and SUSANNA HINCKLEY)

I have carried on the families of 2 of the sons of Rev. JOHN and SUSANNA (HINCKLEY) SMITH

BENJAMIN	b. 1658, 6th son who m. JEDIDAH MAYHEW from which couple ADDISON SMITH descends
THOMAS	b. 1664, 8th son who m. ABIGAIL and from which couple descends the STEPHEN SMITH and DEBORAH ELLIS line.

From Diary of Samuel Sewall, Vol. 5, Fifth Series

p. 25 "23 Oct. 1676; Went from Boston, Hingham, Plymouth about noon, refreshed there. James Percival met us there. Got to Sandwich about a quarter of an hour by Sun; lodged at Percivals, breakfasted at STEPHEN SKIPHS. He, Percival and I, within sight of Martha's vineyard; supped at MR. SMITH'S, good supper."

p. 27 "Put in mind likewise of MR. THACHER's sermon, 22 Oct."

p. 210 "ELDER CHIPMAN visits me. Meeting house at Sandwich is raised."

p. 12 19 Mar. 1676/7 "MR. RANSFORD DYES."

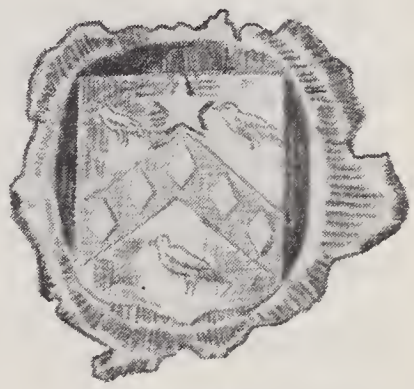
p. 38 19 Mar. 1676/7 "After it went to MR. THACHER, so walked with CAPT. SCOTTOW on the change, at last came ELDER RANSFORD."

From Soule, Sowle and Soulis History, Vol. I, G. T. Ridlon, Sr.

p. 150 GEORGE (SOLE) SOULE, the emigrant; Eckington, Eng. (Robert the Salter of London); the emigrant ancestor went across in the "Mayflower" as servant to Edward Winslow; "Business, not religious relation to the expedition."

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ MAYHEW ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Relations of Jedidah Mayhew



Gov. Mayhew's seal

From Early Settlers of Nantucket; Their Associates and Descendants, by Lydia S. Huichman, Philadelphia, 1901.

Gov. THOMAS MAYHEW of Watertown, Merchant, and Rev. THOMAS MAYHEW, his son b. Eng. 1616 "Nantucket, Martha's Vineyard and the Elizabeth Isles were in the possession of William, Earl of Sterling and Sir Ferdinando Gorges, who on the 18 Oct. of that year, made a deed of the same to THOMAS MAYHEW, at Watertown, merchant, and to THOMAS MAYHEW, his son. The consideration named in the transfer was 30 lbs. and two beaver hats, one for myself and one for my wife."

Rev. Thomas Mayhew, Jr. preceeded his father THOMAS MAYHEW, Sr. who later became Governor and m. 2nd JANE (GALLION) PAINE, widow of THOMAS PAINE, who had brought her daughter Jane Paine with her. The Rev. Thomas Mayhew must have been a University man as he had knowledge of Latin, Greek and Hebrew, was First Pastor of the Church of Christ on Martha's Vineyard and the first missionary to Indians there. In Nov. 1657 he planned to return to England in Capt. Garrett's ship which carried about 400 tons of good accomodations, great rich lading of goods, but most especially passengers, about 50 in number. Indians in great numbers solemnly followed him down from the western part of the island to take leave of him and to enjoy their last worship and interview with him before he embarked. Capt. Gookin says, "This ship of Garrett's perished on the passage and was never heard of more. In loving remembrance of him, those Indians raised this pile of stone marked '1900-1901, all mankind by nature equally under sin'."

I think that Gov. THOMAS MAYHEW, Sr. and his grandson Rev. MATTHEW MAYHEW who took over the governorship, in the line genealogically would entitle one to the Colonial Dames. Through JEDIDAH MAYHEW's son THOMAS SMITH and his paternal line one is entitled to belong to Descendants of the Mayflower and through BENJAMIN SMITH III to the Rev. Socs.

Rev. THOMAS MAYHEW, Jr. — b. 1616, Eng.; son of Gov. Thomas Mayhew, (b. Wiltshire, Eng.; came to America 1641; r. Watertown, Nantucket, Tisbury, Edgartown, M. V.), grandson of Matthew Mayhew and Alice Barter; sailed for Eng. 1657, shipwrecked
m. JANE PAINE (step-sister)
d. 6 Jan. 1636

Family of Rev. THOMAS MAYHEW, Jr. and JANE PAINE

MATTHEW MAYHEW — b. 1648; succeeded his grandfather as Gov. of M. V., was Maj. of Militia; d. 17 May 1710, Edgartown, M. V.
m. MARY SKIFF, 1 Mar. 1674
dau. of James Skiff; d. 1 May 1690, aet. 40 yrs., 1 mo. and 7 days, Edgartown (a "truly virtuous woman")

Abiah Mayhew

Mary Mayhew

Gov. THOMAS MAYHEW III — b. 1645, Tisbury; judge of Ct. of Common Pleas for Co. of Dukes; d. 17 May (21 Jul. ?), Chilmark
m. Mary Skiff
d. 30 Dec. 1740, aet. 90 (96 ?), Chilmark

Jerusha Mayhew — m. 1st Joseph Wing, 12 Apr. 1676
m. 2nd Thomas Eaton, 1684

*JEDIDAH MAYHEW — b. 1656; d. 1736, aet. 80, Chilmark
m. BENJAMIN SMITH I, 16 Jun. 1684
b. 1658; d. 1720

Rev. JOHN MAYHEW — b. 1652, M. V. "He fell not short," says Prince, "either of the eminent genius of piety of his excellent progenitors, and having had the benefit of his grandfather's (the Governor's) wise instruction, and his father's library. He was, at the age of 21, called to the Ministry among the English at Tisbury and Chilmark and about the same time began to labor for the aborigines and ministered to the two congregations alternately."

*Of the Mayhew families listed here and following only Jedidah Mayhew is in our line.

Family of MATTHEW MAYHEW and MARY (JAMES) SKIFF

Matthew Mayhew — b. 29 Nov. 1674; d. 20 Apr. 1720
m. Anne Newcomb
b. c. 1677; d. 16 Apr. 1720

Paine Mayhew — b. 31 Oct. 1677; was Maj. of Militia; d. 16 Apr. 1720
m. Mary Rankin, 8 Dec. 1699

Mary Mayhew — b. 25 May 1680
m. Samuel Little of Marshfield, 5 Dec. 1698

Bethia Mayhew — b. 5 Mar. 1686; d. 22 Feb. 1731
m. William Clerk, 4 Sept. 1707

Thomas Mayhew — b. 5 May 1683

Family of Gov. THOMAS MAYHEW and MARY SKIFF

Zatcheus Mayhew — d. 3 Jan. 1760, aet. 76; was Col. of Co. Militia
m. Susan Wade
d. 23 May 1765

Zephaniah Mayhew — d. 20 Dec. 1733, aet. 47, Chilmark
m. Bethia Woodward, Mar. 1711

Perez Mayhew

Bathsheba Mayhew

Abiah Mayhew

Sarah Mayhew

Mayow of Dinton arms. There is probably connection between Mayhew and this armorial family. See Charles E. Banks, M.D. in Gen. Advertiser, 1901.

Family of Rev. JOHN MAYHEW and ?

Experience Mayhew — b. 27 Jan. 1673; d. 20 Nov. 1758
"Experience, though not a scholar of the college, Harvard honored herself by giving him a degree of M.A. in 1720. Three of his sons (Joseph, Nathan and Jonathan) were graduated from Harvard and Jonathan became one of the most distinguished divines of the 18th century."
m. 1st Thankful Hinckley, 12 Nov. 1695
dau. of Gov. Hinckley
m. 2nd Remember Bourne, 4 Dec. 1711

Mayhew information from: Annals of Sinnott, Rogers, Coffin, Corlies, Reeves, Bodine and Allied Families

Note: I call your attention to the several Mary Skiffs who have little to distinguish them except dates:

1. Mary Skiff	d. 1 May 1690; dau. of James Skiff; wife of Matthew Mayhew; daughter-in-law of Rev. Thomas Mayhew, Jr. and Jane Paine, sister of Stephen Skiff
2. Mary Skiff	b. 1671; d. 12 Mar. 1711 m. John Chipman b. 1670; d. 1756 (progenitors of STEPHEN and DEBORAH ELLIS line); dau. of Capt. Stephen Skiff (b. 14 Apr. 1641, Sandwich); granddau. James Skiff (wife Mary Reeves; d. 2 Sept. 1673)
3. Mary Skiff	d. 1740; wife of Gov. Thomas Mayhew
4. Mary Skiff	m. Benjamin Mayhew, 13 May 1704

MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

The Mayflower Compact is familiar to most readers and will not be given here, but the following is of interest. From the "Log of the Mayflower," by Dr. Azel Ames, p. 165, the actual and comparative youth of the Pilgrim Fathers is a matter of comment and surprise. Only two were over 50 and of these Gov. Carver died early. Of the men of about 40, Chilton, Martin, Mullins and Priest died within a few months; leaving Brester, Warren, Cooke and Hopkins—these latter two hardly 40—as seniors.

Alden was but 21; Winslow only 25; Dr. Fuller was 30; Bradford was but 31 when chosen as Governor; Allerton was 32 and Capt. Standish was 36. "Verily they were 'old heads on young shoulders."

The only passengers from whom descent can be proven are (1) John Alden, age 21; (2) Isaac Allerton, age 32; (3) John Billington, age over 30; (4) William Bradford, age 30; (5) William Brewster, about 54; (6) Peter Brown, over 25; (7) James Chilton, age about 40; (8) Francis Cooke about 38; (9) Edward Doty over 21; (10) Francis Eaton about 25; (11) Edward Fuller, over 25; (12) Dr. Samuel Fuller, about 30; (13) Stephen Hopkins, over 35; (14) John Howland, age 27; (15) William Mullens, over 42; (16) Degory Priest, age 41; (17) Thomas Rogers, over 30; (18) Henry Sampson, age 6; (19) George Soule, about 21; (20) Miles Standish, age 36; (21) John Tilley, over 35; (22) Richard Warren, over 45; (23) William White, about 30.

SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS

John Howland, Mayflower Ancestor

Hope Howland	married	John Chipman
Hope Chipman	"	John Huckins
Mary Huckins	"	Nathan Bassett
Elizabeth Bassett	"	Thomas Smith
Benjamin Smith	"	Abigail Sprague
Benjamin Smith	"	Lois Chase
Addison Smith	"	Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks

JOHN HOWLAND

Forefather of Elizabeth Bassett, Wife of Thomas Smith

Came over on the "Mayflower", was a servant and attendant of Gov. Carver, and was regarded as a part of the Carver family. He was 27 years old at that time according to the "Hartford Times". He was the last surviving male executor of John Alden, and was the 13th Signer of the Covenant of the Mayflower, executed 11 Nov. 1620. For a long time it was believed that his wife, Elizabeth, was the daughter of Gov. Carver, but this is now known to be in error. It has been proved that his wife, Elizabeth, who also came on the Mayflower was

the daughter of JOHN TILLEY who with his second wife died within the first year leaving only this child Elizabeth. Records state that she was only about 16 years old when John Howland married her.

From Bradford's list of Mayflower Descendants

JOHN TILLEY, over 35 and wife

John Tillie and his wife both died, a little after they came ashore; and their daughter Elizabeth married with John Howland.

Mr. Carver's servant, John Howland, married the daughter of John Tillie and they are both living; and hath 10 children, now all living and their eldest daughter hath four children and their second daughter, one, all living and other of their children marriageable, so 15 are come of them.

In JOHN HOWLAND's will, mention is made of daughters: Desire Gorum, Hope Chipman, Elizabeth Dickenson, Lydia Browne, Hannah Bosworth, Ruth Cushman and granddaughter Elizabeth Howland (dau. of John Howland, Jr.)

JOHN HOWLAND — b. c. 1592, Eng.; d. 23 Feb. 1673, Plymouth
m. ELIZABETH TILLEY, c. 1623, aet. 16, Plymouth
b. c. 1607, Eng.; d. 31 Dec. 1697, Swansea, Mass.

Family of JOHN HOWLAND and ELIZABETH TILLEY

Desire Howland	b. 1623
	m. Gorum
John Howland	b. 24 ? 1627
Jabez Howland	b. 1628
HOPE HOWLAND	b. 30 Aug. 1629, Plymouth; d. 8 Jan. 1684, Barnstable
	m. JOHN CHIPMAN
	b. c. 1615, Dorset, Eng.; was Elder in Barnstable, V.R. about 1646; d. 7 Apr. 1708

Family of HOPE HOWLAND and JOHN CHIPMAN

Elizabeth Chipman	m. Hosea Joyce
HOPE CHIPMAN	b. 13 Aug. 1652; bapt. 5 Sept.; d. 26 Jul. 1728 (ADDISON progenitor)
	m. JOHN HUCKINS, 10 Aug. 1670; bapt. 5 Aug. 1649; d. 10 Nov. 1678; son of Thomas Huckins and Rose (widow of Hugh Hillie), m. 3 Nov. 1649; Thomas Huckins d. 29 Nov. 1679, aet. 62, at sea
Lydia Chipman	b. 25 Dec. 1654
	m. John Sargent of Malden
John Chipman	b. 2 Mar. 1656/7 ("dyed")
Hanah Chipman	b. 14 Jan. 1658
	m. Thomas Huckins
Samuel Chipman	b. 15 Apr. 1661
Ruth Chipman	b. "last of Dec. 1663"
	m. Eleazer Crocker
Bethia Chipman	b. 1 Jul. 1666
	m. Shubael Dimock
Mercy Chipman	b. 6 Feb. 1668
	m. Nathan Skiff
Hon. JOHN CHIPMAN	b. 3 Mar. 1670
	m. MARY SKIFF (STEPHEN and DEBORAH ELLIS line)
Desire Chipman	b. 26 Feb. 1673
	m. Melatiah Bourne

Stone in Lothrop Hill Grave Yard, Barnstable: "Here lyeth / interred ye body of / MRS. HOPE CHIPMAN / wife of Elder JOHN CHIPMAN / aged 54 years / who changed this life / for a better / Ye 8 of Jan. / 1685"

Family of JOHN HUCKINS and HOPE CHIPMAN

Elizabeth Huckins	b. 1 Oct. 1671
MARY HUCKINS	b. 3 Apr. 1673; d. 8 Nov. 1743
	m. NATHAN BASSETT, c. 1690
	b. 1660, Duxbury or Sandwich; d. shortly before 29 Jan. 1743; son of William II and Mary Rainsford Bassett

Experience Huckins	b. 4 Jun. 1675
Hope Huckins	b. 10 May 1677
Mehitable Huckins	

John Huckins was son of THOMAS HUCKINS and ROSE, widow of Hugh Hillie and they were married 3 Nov. 1649. He died at sea 29 Nov. 1679, aged 62.

Family of MARY HUCKINS and NATHAN BASSETT

Ruth Bassett	b. 17 Feb. 1691; d. Dec. 1691
Samuel Bassett	b. 4 Feb. 1693
Cornelius Bassett	b. 21 Apr. 1695
Mary Bassett	b. 10 May 1697 m. Benjamin Smith
ELIZABETH BASSETT	b. 12 Sept. 1699 m. THOMAS SMITH (see Family of THOMAS SMITH and ELIZABETH BASSETT)
Nathan Bassett	b. 14 Feb. 1700; became minister of Circular Church of Charleston, only Congregational Church in Charleston; South Carolina in 1724; d. 1738 of smallpox (tablet to his memory on walls of church)
William Bassett	b. 17 Dec. 1702
Barachiah Bassett	b. 2 Mar. 1704
JOHN BASSETT	b. 25 Apr. 1706 m. MARY SKIFF b. 13 Nov.; dau. of Capt. Stephen Smith (b. 11 Apr. 1641, Sandwich) and Lydia; granddau. of James Skiff (r. Sandwich 1637; d. 1688) and Mary Reeves (d. 1673) This couple carried through to Stephen and Debby Smith and ultimately to Henry E. Smith and his daughter Hope.
Hope Bassett	b. 26 Jul. 1709
Nathaniel Bassett	b. 2 Aug. 1715; d. 11 Aug. 1715

Note on Nathan Bassett's forebears:

William (1) Bassett	came to Plymouth in "Fortune" 1621; blacksmith and armorer; wife Elizabeth in land allotment, 1627
William (2) Bassett	b. 1624; r. Duxbury and Sandwich; d. 1670 m. Mary Rainsford b. 1 Jun. 1632; dau. of Edward and Mary Rainsford of Boston; d. 12 Apr. 1694
Nathan (3) Bassett	b. 1667; r. Sandwich, Falmouth, moved to Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, c. 1694 m. Mary Huckins, dau. of John and Hope (Chipman) Huckins, c. 1690

Notes on CHIPMAN family

John Chipman's will mentions second wife Ruth (Sargent) Wilslow Bourne; sons: Samuel and John; daughters: Hope, Lydia, Hanah, Ruth, Mercy, Bethia and Desire; grandchildren: Mary Gate and Jabez Dimock.

John Chipman, in a deposition in 1652, said it was 21 years ago that he came from England and was now about 57. It seems possible he came on the "White Angel" or "Friendship" from Barnstable (Brinspitle), Eng. It is also possible he came with John Smith, who was about the same age and who came at the same time.

THOMAS, father of JOHN, m. 1590; d. 1623.

From The Chipman Family in America, 1631-1920, by Bert Leech

Elder JOHN probably born Bryan's Piddle, died 7 Mar. 1708.
Sailed from Barnstable, Eng., Devon Co., May 1631 on "Friendship."
Boston 14 Jul. 1631, deputy to Court. Selectman, Magistrate.
Will dated 12 Nov. 1702, proved 17 May 1708.
m. HOPE HOWLAND; b. Plymouth, 1629; d. 9 ? 1683; bur. Lothrop Hill, Barnstable.

From Otis - Barnstable

p. 153 THOMAS CHIPMAN of Brinspitel, about 5 miles from Dorchester, Eng. (Dorsetshire) only son JOHN CHIPMAN (had sister Hannor and Tamson). They compute his birthdate 1621 and his leaving England as 1637 as servant bound for a term of years.

p. 158 JOHN married HOPE HOWLAND, 1646. He joined church 30 Jan. 1652/3, she on 7 Aug. 1650. Freeman 1649, grand juror 1663, representative to colonial court 1663, 4, 5, 8, 9. For services 1669, granted 100 acres land between Tauntor and Titicut, later confirmed. His will dated 12 Nov. 1702, Sandwich; proved May 1708. His wife at that time, Ruth, widow of Joseiah Winslow and Richard Bourne. He had son recorded at Plymouth and 11 children at Barnstable.

HOPE (HOWLAND) CHIPMAN died Barnstable, grave in Lothrops Hill "wife of Elder John Chipman, aged 54 years. Changed her life for better ye 8 Jan. 1683."

THOMAS HUCKINS

Maternal Grandfather of Elizabeth Bassett

THOMAS HUCKINS ✭
b. c. 1617; r. Barnstable; d. 29 Nov. 1679, lost at sea
m. 1st Mary Wells, 1642; d. 28 Jul. 1648
m. 2nd ROSE HILLIER, 3 Nov. 1648, Noceet
d. 1687, aet. 71

Family of THOMAS HUCKINS and ROSE HILLIER

Lydia Huckins	b. and d. 1644
Mary Huckins	b. 29 Mar. 1646
Elizabeth Huckins	bapt. 2 Feb. 1647; d. 26 Dec. 1648
JOHN HUCKINS	bapt. 2 Aug. 1649; r. Barnstable; d. 10 Nov. 1678
	m. HOPE CHIPMAN, 10 Aug. 1670
	b. 13 Aug. 1652; bapt. 5 Sept. 1652; d. 26 Jul. 1728
Thomas Huckins	bapt. 16 Apr. 1651
	m. Hannah Chipman
Hannah Huckins	bapt. 16 Oct. 1653
Joseph Huckins	b. 21 Feb. 1655; d. 9 Nov. 1679 (no issue)

Family of JOHN HUCKINS and HOPE CHIPMAN

Elizabeth Huckins	b. 1 Oct. 1671
MARY HUCKINS	b. 3 Apr. 1673
	m. NATHAN BASSETT, 1690
Experience Huckins	b. 4 Jun. 1675
Hope Huckins	b. 10 May 1677
Mehitable Huckins	

Process of Generation

MARY HUCKINS	b. 1673
	m. NATHAN BASSETT
ELIZABETH BASSETT	b. 1699
	m. THOMAS SMITH, 1721
BENJAMIN SMITH	b. 1726
	m. ABIGAIL SPRAGUE
	(third cousins, both descended from WILLIAM BASSETT)
BENJAMIN SMITH	b. 1753
	m. LOIS CHASE
ADDISON SMITH	b. 1784
	m. NANCY FITZGERALD HICKS

THOMAS HUCKINS, the immigrant, has a distinction that is noteworthy. He was one of twenty-three original members of Ancient and Honorable Artillery; a Standard Bearer of 1639. That in itself was a "mark of honor," perhaps denoting distinguished connections. He married Mary Wells in 1642 and on 3 Nov 1648, at Nocell, he married ROSE the widow of Hugh Hillier.

He, THOMAS HUCKINS, was lost at sea with his son Joseph in 1679. Settlement of the estate mentions HOPE, relict of son JOHN. Said JOHN, son of THOMAS HUCKINS and second wife ROSE was baptized 5 Aug. 1649; married 10 Aug. 1670 to HOPE CHIPMAN, daughter of JOHN and HOPE (HOWLAND) CHIPMAN.

MARY HUCKINS, daughter of JOHN and HOPE (CHIPMAN) HUCKINS married circa 1690 to NATHAN BASSETT. MARY was "a woman of strong intellect and religious character." ELIZABETH BASSETT, their daughter, was born 12 Sept. 1699 and married THOMAS SMITH.

PARALLEL LINE OF SMITH, CATE and CHURCHILL

Through the Bassett, Sprague and Smith ancestral lines we are related to Winston Churchill:

WILLIAM BASSETT	m. ELIZABETH TILDEN
RUTH BASSETT	m. JOHN SPRAGUE, 1655
JOHN SPRAGUE	m. LYDIA; d. 1728

At this point comes the diversity between the Churchill, Cate and Smith lines; John Sprague and wife, Lydia, are the last common ancestors.

Cate and Smith line follows:

BENJAMIN SPRAGUE	m. Abigail (Hodges) Tisdale (see Abigail Hodges); d. 1754
ABIGAIL SPRAGUE	m. Benjamin Smith, 1751
BENJAMIN SMITH	m. Lois Chase, 1779
ADDISON SMITH	m. Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks, 1821

Churchill line follows:

Lydia Sprague	m. George Way, 1713
Mary Way	m. Jehill Murray, 1733
Lt. Reuben Murray	m. Sarah Guthrie
Aurora Murray	m. Capt. Issac Jerome, 1807
Leonard W. Jerome	m. Clarissa Hall, 1849
Jennie Jerom	m. Randolph Churchill, 1874
Winston Churchill	

Strangely enough, the two ancestral lines Churchill and Cate are connected by a second strand starting with William Bassett, above mentioned as common ancestor. This second connection line is as follows:

William Bassett	m. Elizabeth Tilden
Ruth Bassett	m. John Sprague
William Bassett	b. 1624 (brother of Ruth mentioned above) m. Mary Rainsford b. 1632
Nathan Bassett	m. Mary Huckins, c. 1690
Elizabeth Bassett	m. Thomas Smith, 1721
Benjamin Smith	m. Abigail Sprague, 1751 (both mentioned above)

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ABIGAIL HODGES ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Wife of Benjamin Sprague

WILLIAM HODGES or HEDGES	b. Eng.; r. Taunton, 1639-49; freeman; d. 2 Apr. 1654 m. Mary Andrews, 2 Apr. 1650 b. 1628/30, dau. of Henry Andrews (b. Eng.; r. Taunton; Deputy of General Court) and wife Mary ? ; d. 1700 plus
HENRY HODGES ✭	b. 1652, Taunton; son of William Hodges and Mary Andrews; Ensign 1680, Capt., Deacon, presiding Elder and Deputy of General Court, 1704, 1715-17; d. 1717, aet. 65

m. ESTHER GALLOP, 17 Dec. 1674
b. 24 Mar. 1653, New London; third child, dau. of Capt. John Gallop and Hannah Lake (dau. of Margaret (Reade) Lake)

ABIGAIL HODGES

b. 1697; dau. of Henry Hodges and Esther Gallop; granddau. of Capt. John Gallop and Hannah Lake (with her lineage she must have moved in distinguished circles.)
m. 1st Elkanah Tisdale
m. 2nd Benjamin Sprague (his 3rd wife)

Notes on Gallop:

William Hodges and Mary Andrews ★ John Gallop and Hannah Lake

Henry Hodges	married	Esther Gallop
Abigail Hodges	"	Benjamin Sprague
Abigail Sprague	"	Benjamin Smith
Benjamin Smith	"	Lois Chase
Addison Smith	"	Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks

From Lineage of Stevens of Stoningham Conn. 1668, by Plowdon Stevens, pub. 1909

"Barnstable Families / Banks Martha's vineyard / New Haven News /

"I will carry down a parallel descent, in the legal sense of the word, of the Addison Smith and the Denison families from 5 generations back, which continued with unabated affection and respect, until my generation was scattered far and wide, though attempts were made from time to time. The probability that any of the present young folks have any conception of a mutual background is very remote.

Both families were intimately associated in the neighborhood of Bethel, Royalton, Vt. and Cornish, N.H. until well into the 1800's . In fact, my husband and I with our children 3 at the time called and visited with Arthur and Rebecca (Ruby Jameson) Jameson in Stamford, Conn. (Maurice LeBosquet, my husband, and Arthur Jameson were classmates at M.I.T. and brother Delta Us, and I had known Ruby (Rebecca) from babyhood.)

Later in 1924 I tried to remember names and places so I could meet some of the children or grandchildren of Agnes Hawley (Denison) wife of John Denison, Judge of the Supreme Court at Denver, Colo. My memory was not too good and my time limited, so nothing came of it.

I sent a wedding announcement of my daughter's marriage to Miss Mary Jameson, an artist and art teacher in Chicago for 20 years and whom I had seen and visited every time I was in Chicago. Miss Charlotte Lufkin received a letter from Miss Mary asking WHO this LeBosquet was? who spelled the name Jameson right; most of the spelling is Jamieson. So the memories are short, and the interests varied. If it could possibly interest you, here it is.

Capt. JOHN GALLOP and wife HANNAH LAKE

ESTHER GALLOP and H. HODGES	BENADAM GALLOP and ESTHER PRENTICE
ABIGAIL HODGES and B. SPRAGUE	MERCY GALLOP and WILLIAM DENISON
ABIGAIL SPRAGUE and B. SMITH	BENADAM DENISON
B. SMITH and LOIS CHASE	JAMES DENISON
ADDISON SMITH	Dr. J.A. DENISON and RACHEL CHASE (sister of Lois)
all the ADDISON connections	Dudley Denison and sister Eliza
	(there were 12 of these children, I think)

"From Dudley Denison came Judge John who married Agnes Hawley, an intimate friend of Charlotte O. Lufkin and Mary Jameson. There were 3 children that I have notes about: Rosamond Denison who married McLean (issue Barodel and Agnes); Dudley; Rachel of Minneapolis and Tryon.

"Eliza Denison married Judge Jameson of Chicago (they were able to sit on their porch in Hyde Park, then 6 miles out of town and watch Chicago burn in 1871); issue Mary, unmarried; Eliza (drowned in Royalton, Vt.); John Jr., married Strong; Rebecca (Ruby) who married Arthur Jameson, not a relation, classmate of M. LeBosquet Sr. at M.I.T. and fraternity brother in Delta Upsilon (issue: son John, born circa 1901 and 3 daughters, born Stamford, Conn. before 1936).

From the Denisons spring Galaudets and ? very active in the care, education and treatment of blind and deaf.

"Great Fanton Hall, a large farm house of no architectural pretentions, was still standing in 1925, although sadly threatened, on the London side, by the oncoming tide of suburban bungalows."

From V.R. Parish Reg., "Bapt. Marriages, Burials", North Benfleet, Co. Essex, 1572-1635

Mr. Davis gathers the genealogy, our part of which follows:

Lake, lived in the first half of 16th century, was the father of at least 4 sons and 2 daughters.

Richard Lake, of North Benfleet, Co. Essex, the testator of 17 Sept. 1599 (Will No. 3) was buried at North Benfleet, 24 Sept. 1599. He was apparently a widower, living with his brother John at Great Fanton Hall in 1596 and as the very full parish registers of North Benfleet contain no baptismal records of his children it is obvious that his married life was passed in another parish, possibly Raweth, Co. Essex. (The registers of Raweth have not been examined as the financial demands of the present incumbent are prohibitive.)

In his will he mentions his brother William's wife, his "Sister Greene" (the widow of his brother John), his "Sister Crocknell", his sons John and Richard, his daughters Margaret Phennynge, Sybil Lachyngdon and Joan Ducket, his son-in-law Robert Ducket, the children of his deceased daughter and George Reingnold, and the two children of his daughter Joan Ducket.

John Lake, Sr. (Richard) of Great Fanton Hall, North Benfleet, Co. Essex, yeoman, the testator of 29 Nov. 1612 (Will No. 4) born about 1565, and was buried at North Benfleet, 10 Dec. 1612. He married Elizabeth Sandell, the testatrix of 1 May 1616 (Will No. 6), who was buried at North Benfleet, 4 May 1616. Her family held the Manor of Little Barnstable in the neighboring parish of Basildon, Essex about 1586. In addition to his inherited manors of Great Fanton and Boneviles in North Benfleet, John Lake acquired from his wife's nephew, John Saudell, then living in Kempton, Co. Herts, "All that Manor of Little Barnstable Hall, alias Bassildon, Hall-----in Bassildon, Co. Essex, with all the lands there belonging-----and all other of its appurtenances in Bassildon, Vaynger and Fobbinge, Co. Essex-----also three crofts containing forty acres, called Sawyers in Bassildon-----and two other parcels of land called Hockleyes and Undermundes in Vayinge" for the lump sum of 1,121 lbs. (Indenture of 1 Mar., 2 James I) (1 Mar. 1604/5), Close Roll 2 James I C 54/1800.

By his will Little Barnstable went to his wife and his John, with certain reservation to satisfy the dower of his "Sister Blage", the widow of his brother-in-law, Thomas Sandell, the testator of 10 Oct. 1593 (Will No. 1). Boneviles was bequeathed to his son Richard, Jac-at Hoods, one of the Sandell properties in Bassildon, Fobing and Vange, to his son Thomas, while Great Fanton, the family homestead went to John.

Substantial legacies were made to his daughters Tamsen and Anna Lake and smaller ones to his daughters Elizabeth Paschall and Sybil Benton and his neice Tabitha Lake.

Elizabeth (Sandell) Lake, who at the time of her death was residing at Nevendon, Co. Essex, the home of her daughter Elizabeth Paschall, made her son, Thomas the executor of her will, and bequeathed to her sons John and Richard, her daughters Elizabeth Paschall, Sybil Benton, and Tamsen and Anne Lake, her grandsons Andrew Paschall, her two Benton grandchildren and her three servants.

HANNAH LAKE

Maternal grandmother of Abigail Hodges

HANNAH LAKE (m. Capt. John Gallop)

Ancestry of John Lake, husband of Margaret (Reade) Lake by Walter Goodwin Davis, B.A., L.L.B., Portland, Me.

N.E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. 84 - 1930, p. 304

From several references in the Winthrop family correspondence it has long been known that John was the given name of the husband of Mrs. Margaret (Reade) Lake, "a lady of wealth and high social position," the step-daughter of Rev. Hugh Peter. Samuel Symond who emigrated to New England previous to 1635, lived with her sister, Mrs. Winthrop in New London, Conn., and died at Ipswich, Mass. in 1672. Through her two daughters, Hannah (Lake) Gallop and Martha (Lake) Harris, Mrs. Lake has many descendants in America.

In 1891, Charles H. Browning, in his "Americans of Royal Descent," identified John Lake with John, son of Richard and Anne (Morrelly) Lake and half brother of Sir Edward Lake, Bart

members of a family of Lincolnshire gent and through them Browning traced John Lake's descent from numerous royal personages. A comparison, however, of known facts regarding the Lincolnshire Lakes and John Lake, husband of Margaret (Reade) Lake, definitely proves Mr. Browning's identification to be erroneous; but in spite of at least one clear demonstration of these facts in the Gen. Dept. of the Boston Evening Transcript (J.D.F. in answer to A.H.M.A., *3037. 3, 19, Feb. 1913) this "royal descent" is still appearing in genealogies dealing with the descendant of the Gallop and Harris families.

Very briefly, the destructive argument is as follows: Sir Edward Lake died in 1674, aged 77, and was born therefore, about the year 1597. He had two younger half brothers whom he mentioned in his will, Thomas and John. The former being Capt. Thomas Lake, who was a selectman of Boston, Mass. and it was this Capt. Lake's son who was the baronet's heir.

Capt. Thomas Lake, was killed by Indians in 1676, and his gravestone in Copps Hill Burying Ground, Boston states his age at death as 61. He was born, therefore, about the year 1615, and it may be inferred that his brother John was born about two years later, in 1617.

Now, that John Lake and Margaret Reade were married and had two children in 1623, when John Lake of the Lincolnshire family was at most only six years old, is proved by the will of Mrs. Lake's father, EDMUND READE of Wickford, Co. Essex, made in that year, wherein they are mentioned. *Cf. ancestry of Priscilla Baker, by William Sumner Appleton, 1870, p. 119.

Luckily, however, the Winthrop correspondence produces a clue by pursuing which the husband of Mrs. Margaret Lake is definitely identified. On 18 Jan. 1661/2 Mrs. Lake wrote to Gov. John Winthrop, Jr. who was then in England, asking him to ascertain whether her "sister Breadcoli" of Lee, Essex, was still living.

From this starting point it was not difficult to establish the fact that John Lake was a member of a family seated for several generations at Great Fanton Hall, North Benfleet, Co. Essex.

Although they held several Essex manors, the Lakes appear to have been of the rank of yeomen, or at best, minor gentry, and there is no evidence at the College of Arms, or in the Visilations of Essex that they were entitled to Coat Armor.

ABIGAIL SPRAGUE

Mother of Benjamin Smith III

FRANCIS SPRAGUE
- b. 1574; came on good ship "Anne" from London, Jul. 1623, to Plymouth, Mass.
- m. LYDIA in Eng.
  brought dau. with them.

JOHN SPRAGUE ✶
- b. 1633; councillor of Sir E. Andrew (Plymouth 1621) ship "Fortune", Dept. of Ger. CT., 1640-1648; son of Francis and Lydia Sprague; d. 1676, slain in K.P. War
- m. RUTH BASSETT
  - b. 1632; dau. of WILLIAM BASSETT and ELIZABETH TILDEN

JOHN SPRAGUE
- b. 1656, Duxbury; son of John Sprague and Ruth Bassett; Ensign, 1706; lieut., 1710-1720; d. 6 Mar. 1727/8
- m. 1st Lydia ?
  d. 18 Jul. 1725
- m. 2nd LOIS ABEL
  d. 21 Mar. 1726/7

BENJAMIN SPRAGUE
- b. 15 Jul. 1686, Duxbury, Mass.; son of John and Lydia Sprague; r. Stonington; d. 1754, Lebanon, Conn.
- m. 1st Mary Woodworth, 29 Dec. 1707; (they had 7 children)
  d. 10 Jul. 1725, aet. 43
- m. 2nd Mrs. Prudence Denison (she lived 4 months)
- m. 3rd ABIGAIL (HODGES) TISDALE; she was the widow of Elkanah Tisdale, Taunton, Mass.
  b. 1691, c.

There were 7 children by Benjamin's first wife, Mary Woodworth, of which I have no record. His second wife, Prudence Denison, only lived 4 months after she married. She died on 15 May 1726 at the age of 38.

GALLOP PEDIGREE

France	England	Scotland	Normandy and England
Judith m. (see Chart A)	Aethewulf, 837 (see Chart B for lineage to Margaret)		Rollo or Rolf
	Margaret, c. 1045-1096; m.	Malcolm III, King of Scots, 1054	William Longsword
		Matilda m. (see Chart C)	Richard I (4)
			Richard II
			Richard le Diable
			WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR
			m. Matilda of Flanders (see Chart D)
			Henry I, 1100
			Matilda
			m. 1st Henry V of Germany known as Empress Maud, later as "Lady of England"
			m. 2nd Geoffrey Plantagenet of Anjou (see Chart E)
			Henry II, 1154
			m. Eleanor of Aquitaine; she
			m. 1st Louis VII of France
			John, 1199
			m. Isabella of Angouleme
			Henry III, 1216
			m. Eleanor of Provence
			Edward I, 1239
			m. 2nd Marguerite of France (see Chart F)
			Th. Plantagenet
			Margaret
			m. Th. Mowbray (5)
			Thomas
			m. Elizabeth Fitzalan
			Margaret
			m. Sir Robert Howard
			John, Duke of Norfolk (6)
			Thomas, Earl of Surrey (7)
			m. Agnes Tyney
			William
			m. Catherine
			Agnes
			m. William Paulett
			Frances
			m. THOMAS GALLOP
			John (8)
			m. Christobal
			John
			m. Hannah Lake
			Esther
			m. Henry Hodges
			Abigail
			m. Benjamin Sprague
			Abigail
			m. Benjamin Smith
			Benjamin
			m. Lois Chase
			Addison
			m. Nancy Hicks
			Nancy Maria
			m. George D. Chafee
			OLIVIA KATE
			m. Maurice LeBosquet

CHART A France	CHART B England	CHART C Scotland*
Pepin		Alpin, King of Picts, 832
Chas. Martel, 714		Kenneth Macalpin, King of Picts
Pepin, 741		Constantine, King of Picts, 863
CHARLEMAGNE, 768		Donald, King of Scots, 889
Louis, 814	Ecgbehrt, 802	Malcolm I, King of Alban (Albion), 943
Chas. the Bald, 843	AETHEWULF, 837 (1)	Kenneth, King of Alban (Albion), 971
JUDITH m.	Eadward, 902 (2)	Malcolm II, King of Scots, 1005
	Eadmund, 940	dau. m. Crona
	Eadger, 959	DUNCAN, King of Scots (3)
	Aethelred II, enthroned 978	MALCOLM III, 1054
	m. Emma; she m. 2nd Canute	MATILDA
	Eadmund, 981	m. Henry I of England
	Eadward, 1041	
	MARGARET m.	

(1) Aethewulf had 4 sons each reigning in turn.
(2) Eadward had 3 sons each reigning in turn.
(3) Duncan was slain by Macbeth, 1040

*The Picts (said to have come from Africa) inhabited all of Great Britten in the Stone Age. The name comes from the custom of staining or tatooing the skin. The Romans waged continuous war on them and built walls to keep them in the "Highlands" in the eastern part, which they occupied from about 297 A.D. At the end of the 5th century A.D. the "Scoti" from Ireland settled the western part. They were gradually converted to Christianity. The Pictish King, Angus MacFergus in 731 A.D. ruled all Scotland. Soon this race disappeared as an entity. In 843 Kenneth, King of the Scots, was acknowledged King of the Picts, also, the first King of united Scotland which was first called Alban, but in the 10th century called Scotland.

GALLOP PEDIGREE

CHART D Flanders	CHART E France
Baldwin I, Count of Flanders Baldwin II, d. 918 m. dau. of Alfred the Great Arnulf I, d. 965 Baldwin III Arnulf II Baldwin IV Baldwin V MATILDA m. William the Conqueror	Hugh the Great m. Hedwig (11) Hugh Capet, 987 Robert, 996 Henry I, 1031 m. Anne of Russia, dau. of Jarosloff, Duke of Kiev Philip I, 1060 Louis VI, 1108 Louis VII, 1137 m. Eleanor of Aquitaine; she m. 2nd Henry II of England Louis VIII, 1223 Louis IX, 1226 Philip III (LeHardi), 1270 MARGUERITE m. Edward I of England
CHART F Anjou	
Fulk the Good, Count of Anjou Fulk Nerra Geoffrey Martel (9) Fulk the Young, 1072 (10) GEOFFREY PLANTAGANET m. Matilda of Scotland	

(4) Richard's dau. was Emma who m. 1st Aethelred of England and m. 2nd Canute.
(5) Malcolm was slain by Robert de Mowbray, Earl of Northumberland.
(6) Lord Admiral, 1484; fell on Bosworth Field, 1485.
(7) Imprisoned 3 years in Tower of London, later a distinguished General.
(8) John Gallop came to America in 1630.
(9) Geoffrey Martel had no children. His sister Erminguarde married Vicomte D'Orleans and had 2 sons. The younger one, Fulk the Surly, imprisoned his brother for 30 years. He married for his 5th wife, the beautiful and dissolute Beltrade, once wife of King Philip I. She murdered Fulk's own son Geoffrey, and later her son by Fulk became Count Fulk V, or Fulk the Young.
(10) The dau. of Fulk the Young m. William Aetheling, the son of Henry I of England. They went down in the "White Ship" in 1120.
(11) Hedwig was dau. of Henry I or Henry the Fowler, 919, founder of German monarchy; granddau. of Otto, Duke of Saxony.

Family of BENJAMIN SPRAGUE and ABIGAIL HODGES

Silas Sprague	b. 3 Jan. 1727
ABIGAIL SPRAGUE	b. 23 Nov. 1729, Lebanon,Conn
	m. BENJAMIN SMITH II, 19 Sept. 1751, Lebanon
Elkanah Sprague	b. 25 Jan. 1732
Minor Sprague	b. 5 Mar. 1734
Lydia Sprague	b. 20 Mar. 1736
Esther Sprague	b. 3 Mar. 1738
Mary Sprague	b. 10 Sept. 1740

This ABIGAIL (SPRAGUE) SMITH was mother of Benjamin III who married LOIS CHASE, grandmother of ADDISON. In the list of their children there is no Lois nor Olivia, those names being brought into the family after the marriage of their son BENJAMIN III to LOIS CHASE, but the name RANSFORD appears and was a cherished name for several generations, as it had been since 1632 when Mrs. Edward RAYNESFORD lost her own life in bringing twins Josiah and MARY into the world. Josiah did not live after his mother died but MARY lived to marry William Bassett at 20 years.

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ CHASE ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Lineage of Lois Chase, Wife of Benjamin Smith III

RICHARD CHASE
- b. son of Thomas Chase (b. 3 Aug. 1o42, Hundrich, parish of Chesham; murdered 1506) and Mary Roberts of Welldsen, Middlesex (one of family of 8)
- m. Joan Bishop, 16 Apr. 1564

Family of RICHARD CHASE and JOAN BISHOP
(children born in Hundrich, Eng.)

Robert Chase	b. 1565
Henry Chase	b. 1567
Lydia Chase	b. 1573
Ezekiel Chase	b. 1576
Dorcas Chase	b. 1578
AQUILA CHASE I	b. Aug. 14, 1580, Chesham, Eng.; d. 1670; will dated 19, 12, 1670, probate office, Salem, Mass.
	m. MARTHA JELLIMAN, 22 Jan. 1606, Church of St. Thomas the Apostle, London, Eng.

AQUILA CHASE II
- b. c. 1618; son of Aquila Chase I and Martha Jelliman; d. 19 May 1688
- m. ANNE WHEELER, 1637; dau. of John Wheeler, sister of Henry Wheeler of Lufkin Line who m. Abigail Adams; m. 2nd Daniel Musseloway; d. 1687

Family of AQUILA CHASE II and ANNE WHEELER

Sarah Chase	m. Charles Annis, 15 May 1666
Anne Chase	b. 14 Mar. 1649
	m. Thomas Barber, 27 Apr. 1671
Priscilla Chase	b. 14 Mar. 1649
	m. Abel Merill, 10 Feb. 1670
Mary Chase	b. 3 Feb. 1651
	m. John Stevens, 9 Mar. 1669
Aquila Chase	b. 26 Sept. 1652
	m. Esther Bond, c. 1673
Thomas Chase	b. 25 Jul. 1654
	m. Rebecca Follansbee, 22 Nov. 1677
John Chase	b. 2 Nov. 1655
	m. Elizabeth Bingley, 23 May 1677
Elizabeth Chase	b. 13 Sept. 1657
Ruth Chase	b. 18 Mar. 1660
Daniel Chase	b. 9 Dec. 1661
	m. Martha Kimball, 25 Aug. 1683

MOSES CHASE ✭ b. 24 Dec. 1663, Newbury; d. Sept. 1743
m 1st ANNE FOLLANSBEE, 10 Nov. 1684
(see Family of Thomas Follansbee immediately following)
d. 15 Apr. 1708, at birth of son
m. 2nd Sarah Jacobs

THOMAS FOLLANSBEE b. 1640, Eng., (emigrant ancestor)
m. 1st Mary of Portsmouth, N. H.
d. 15 Apr. 1708, at birth of son
m. 2nd Sarah
d. c. 1683
m. 3rd Jane Mossman of Boston

Family of THOMAS FOLLANSBEE

Rebecca Follansbee	m. Thomas Chase, 22 Nov. 1677
ANNE FOLLANSBEE	m. MOSES CHASE, 10 Nov. 1684
Mary Follansbee	m. 1st Robert Pike, 1667; m. 2nd William Hooke
Thomas Follansbee	m. Abigail Rolfe, 1670
Hannah Follansbee	
Francis Follansbee	

Family of MOSES CHASE and ANNE FOLLANSBEE

Moses Chase	b. 20 Sept. 1685
DANIEL CHASE	b. 24 Dec. (20 Sept. ?) 1686, Fernbury
	m. SARAH MARCH, 2 Feb. (6 Jan. ?) 1706; dau. of Hugh March (b. 3 Nov. 1656) and Sarah Moody (d. 20 Jun. 1663) who m. 29 Mar. 1683
Moses Chase	b. 20 Jan. 1688
	m. Elizabeth Wells, 2 Oct. 1709
Samuel Chase	b. 13 May 1690
	m. Hannah Emery
Elizabeth Chase	b. 25 Sept. 1693
Stephen Chase	b. 29 Aug. 1696
	m. Sarah Hale, Dec. 1717
Hannah Chase	b. 13 Sept. 1699
	m. Timothy Jackman, 4 Sept. 1723
Joseph Chase	b. 9 Sept. 1703
	m. Mary Morse, 9 Jul. 1724
Benoni Chase	b. 5 Apr. 1708
	m. Mary Rogers, 9 Apr. 1728

Family of DANIEL CHASE and SARAH MARCH (Incomplete)

SAMUEL CHASE ✭	b. 28 Sept. 1707, Sutton, Mass; d. 12 Aug. 1800. Cornish, N H,
	m. MARY DUDLEY
	dau. of Samuel King and Abigail Rogers
Daniel Chase	b. 1709
Joshua Chase	b. 1711
Anne Chase	b. 1713
Sarah Chase	b. 1716
Nehemiah Chase	b. 1718
Jude Chase	b. 1720
Caleb Chase	b. 1722
Moody Chase	b. 1723
Moses Chase	b. 1726

Aware that there had been no complete record in Newbury, they had the births of all the children from Samuel to Moses recorded together at Littleton, and after the last name wrote "born at Newbury". E.L.H.L.

Family of SAMUEL CHASE and MARY DUDLEY

Samuel Chase, Jr.	b. 28 Nov. 1728
	m. Silence Stow, 29 May 1751, Grafton, Mass.
DUDLEY CHASE ✭	b. 29 Aug. 1730, Sutton (V.R.) Littleton; d. 13 Apr. 1814, Cornish, N.H.
	m. ALLACE CORBETT, 23 Aug. 1755 (1753 ?), Millford
	b. 23 Feb. 1733, Bellingham; d. 13 Sept. 1813, Cornish

If ever there was an honest man that man is this same Nephew of mine Addison Smith Esqr. I beg you therefore to urge the payment from that body of men who, however ungrateful & unjust to me I should think for their credits sake would not wish to extend their injustice to this gentleman for my sake. If they dont pay this debt the world must know it some how: and I beg you to write me immediately that I know how to proceed.

---

hear it offered from you

Mrs Chase and all my family join me in most affectionate regards to you & yours, and love to family

Pray write soon to your

Friend & Humble Svt

Philander Chase

Excerpts of letter to B. Atherton, Esq. from Philander Chase. Dated 4 Apr. 1834.

(These two children were registered both at Newbury and Sutton. The rest are recorded only at Sutton, that giving us a date for the removal toward the west.)

Col. Jonathan Chase ✭	b. 6 Dec. 1732
	m. 1st Thanktul Sherman of Grafton
	m. 2nd Sarah Hall
Elizabeth Chase	b. 1735
March Chase	b. 21 Jun. 1638
	m. twice, no issue
Mary Chase	b. 2 Jul. 1740, twin of Sarah; d. young
Sarah Chase	b. 2 Jul. 1740
	m. Ebenezer Rawson, 9 Mar. 1758 (they had 14 children)
Rev. Dr. Solomon Chase	b. 8 Sept. 1742
	m. Sarah March, 15 Jun. 1767 (a dau. became a nun)
Mary Chase	b. 25 Feb. 1744
	m. Peter Bellows, Walpole (they had 10 children)
Anna Chase	b. 1749
	m. Daniel Putnam, Sutton, Mass.
Abigail Chase	b. 15 Jul. 1753

Family of DUDLEY CHASE and ALLACE CORBETT

John Chase	d. infancy
Mercy Chase	b. 1755 (forebear of Childs: Roaches: Wilsons)
LOIS CHASE	b. 1756 (1753?), Cornish; d. 1822, Bethel, Vt.; (forebear of Smiths: Lufkins: Chafee: Dexter: Mapel: Vogel: LeBosquet)
	m. BENJAMIN SMITH, 9 Dec. 1799; b. 1753; d. 1882 (see family of BENJAMIN SMITH and LOIS CHASE).
Simeon Chase	b. 1758 (forebear of Alice Corbett Chase)
Abigail Chase	b. 1759 (forebear of Sawyer: Washburn of Randolph Center, Vt.)
Hon. Salmon Portland Chase	b. 1761
Ithmar Chase	b. 1762 (forebear of Salmon P. Chase: Kate Sprague)
	m. 1st June Skinner
	m. 2nd ? Whipple
Baruch Chase	b. 1764
Alice Chase	b. 1765 (forebear of Cottons: Pennocks: Russells)
Sarah Chase	b. 1767 (forebear of Durkee)
Daniel Corbett Chase	b. 1769
RACHEL CORBETT CHASE	b. 1773; d. 23 Aug 1858
	m. Dr. JOSEPH DENISON
Bishop PHILANDER CHASE	b. 14 Dec. 1774, Cornish, N.H.
	m. MARY FAY, 19 Jul. 1796; b. 10 Mar. 1779; dau. of Daniel Fay and Mary Page of Haetwick, Mass; d. 5 May 1818

Some descendants of the Bishop and Mary named Chamberlin lived at Jubilee when D. C. Chafee was a young man and having been born prematurely there, was regarded as their own production. Mr. Chamberlin was very deaf (many are) and asked D. C., "What do they call you. I hear Dud, Dece, etc.," to which D. C. replied, "Call me anything you like, a rose by any other name would smell as sweet!" The old gentleman looked blank. Then, nudging his wife, said "Ma a ary, what did he say?" She interrupted her chatter to shout, "He says he smells just the same no matter what you call him."

Family of RACHAEL CORBETT and Dr. JOSEPH DENISON

ELIZA DENISON	m. Judge Jameson
Clara Denison	m. Judge McClellan; Galaudets
Frank Denison	unm.
Charles Denison	
Alice Denison	
Susie Denison	
James Denison	
Judge JOHN DENISON	r. Denver
	m. AGNES HAWLEY
ROSAMUND DENISON	m. Hugh McLean, attorney

Family of PHILANDER CHASE and MARY FAY

DUDLEY CHASE	m. ?
HENRY CHASE	m. ? INGRAM
Mary Chase	
Philander Chase	

Family of ELIZA DENISON and Judge JAMESON

Eliza (Isa) Jameson	drowned in Royalton
Mary Jameson	
John Jameson, Jr.	m. Harriet Strong
Rebecca Jameson	m. Arthur Jameson

Family of Judge JOHN DENISON and AGNES HAWLEY

Dudley Denison	d. Royalton
Rachel Denison	m. Philip D. Dryson; r. Minneapolis

Family of ROSAMUND DENISON and HUGH MC LEAN

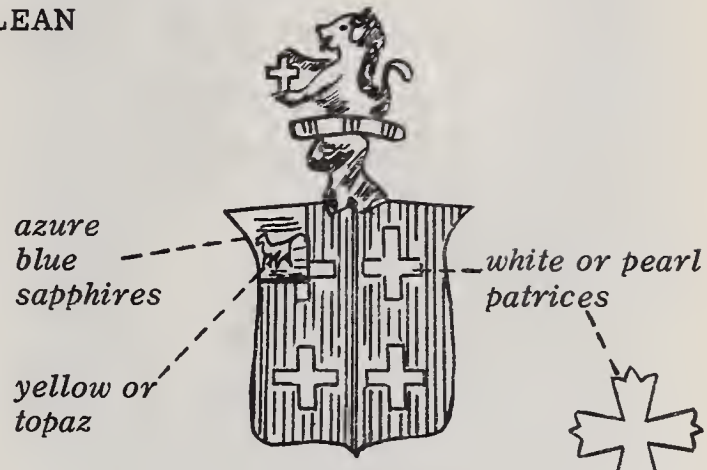
Agnes McLean
Barrie McLean
Mary McLean
Gertrude McLean

Family of DUDLEY CHASE

Fay Chase Killog
Rebecca Oge
Emeline Chase
Alice Chase

Family of HENRY CHASE and ? INGRAM

May Chase
Dudley Chase
Frank Chase
Lilly Chase
Harris Chase
Jennie Chase
Blanche Chase
Olive Chase
Philander Chase



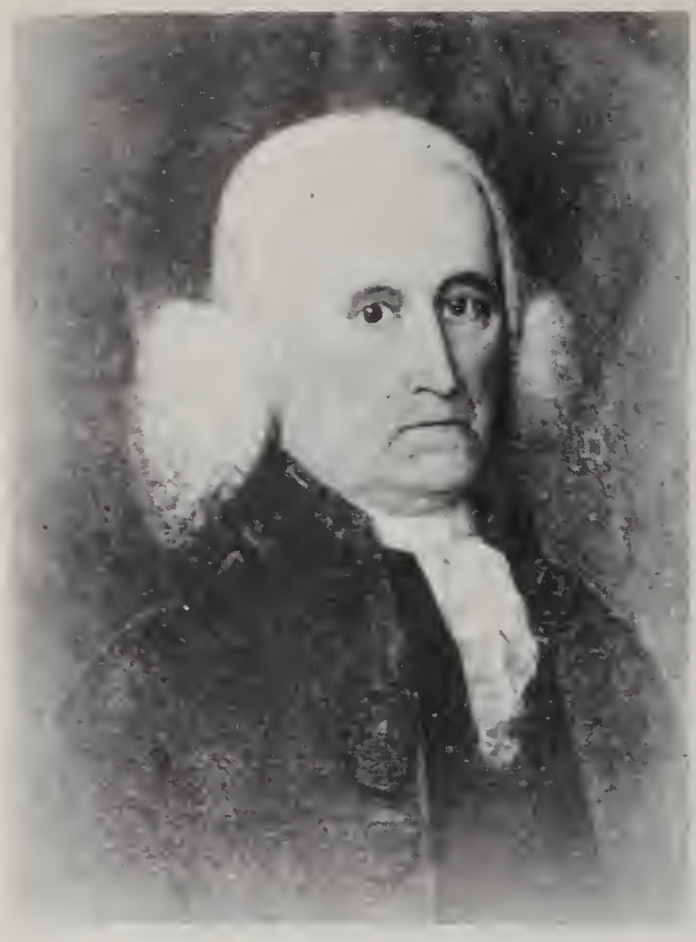
Chase Arms

Arnes - gules 4 crosses (patrices)
Argent - 2 and 2 on a canton
Azure - a lion passant or.
Crest, a lion rampant or holding between his feet a cross patonce - gules.
Motto in Latin - yield not to evil, ne cede malis.

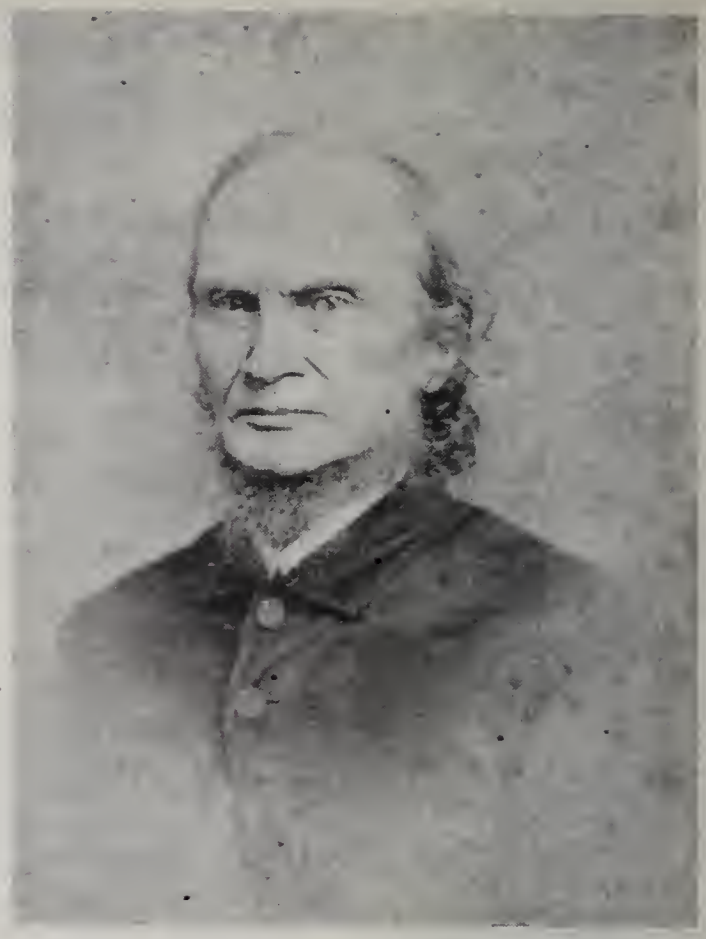
THOMAS CHASE was barbarously murdered in 1506 in a small room in which we could not sit or stand. This room was adjoining the Chapel of Longlace at Woburn, England, confessor of Henry VIII. It is probable that this unfortunate Thomas was in some way related to Sir Wm. Chase of Chesham, who is said to have been high steward in the household of Henry VIII. At all events they were of the same name and place. There is no doubt that Thomas and Aquila came from Cornwall for after the record of the birth of their father Aquila in Chesham, there is no further record of him. There is a letter of Marque issued to Aquila from his Uncle Thomas who was an owner of ships in 1626 in connection with the ships "John" and "Francis." By old repute the first pilot at the mouth of the Merrimack River erected a monument by his descendant John Carrol Chase in 1924. The house owned and occupied by Aquila Chase in Newbury was located on the North Easterly corner of Chandlers Lane, now Federal Street, Newburyport and the way of Merrimac River now Water Street. He afterwards lived at the corner of what is now North Atkinson and Ton Streets in Newburyport. He died there in 1670. The will of Aquila Chase dated December 19, 1670 may be seen at the probate office in Salem, Mass. All the records speak of the arrest of Aquila Chase, wife Anne and brother-in-law for picking peas on Sunday. Aquila had been on a long sea voyage and no doubt the peas looked tempting. The three were "admonished" for their sin.

MOSES CHASE was born in Newbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1663; died in Newbury 6 Sept. 1743. He married ANNE FOLLANSBEE of Newbury, 10 Nov. 1684, daughter of Thomas Follansbee. She was born in Portsmouth, N.H. in 1668; died at Newbury, 1708. Moses was a weaver; served as Ensign in Essex, Mass. Regt. 1685 in Capt. Marsh's Co. of snow-shoe men. Moses and his wife settled in what is now West Newbury, on the main road. Moses was granted "to sit in the fore-seat of the pulpit" in the meeting house. In 1713 he entered the second church. In 1731 he signed the Covenant of the fourth Church. His tombstone is still preserved in the Terry Lane Cemetery and bears this inscription: "Sacred to the memory of Elder MOSES CHASE who died in the 80th year of his age, 5 Feb. 1743. The righteous are in everlasting remembrance."

ANNE (FOLLANSBEE) CHASE, wife of Moses, died 15 Apr. 1708 at the birth of a son. Her tombstone at the Old Plains graveyard, New Bridge St. Cemetery is the oldest one known to have the CHASE name.



Judge Samuel Chase



Dr. Samuel Chase

Salmon P. Chase

Bishop Philander Chase (picture from Life)

DANIEL, son of Ensign Moses and Anne (Follansbee) Chase was born 20 Sept. 1685 in West Newbury. He married Sarah March, 6 Jan. 1706. In 1725 he removed to Littleton, once a part of Groton, Mass, where he died.

SARAH MARCH was the daughter of Hugh II and Sarah (Moody) March, granddaughter of Hugh I and Judith March, and ? Caleb and Sarah (Pierce) Moody. The exact date of Daniel Chase, coming to Sutton is not known, but on 26 Mar. 1733 Chase's corn mill is mentioned in one of the town records. Daniel Chase built the first corn mill at Pleasant Falls, hence his name Miller Chase. He and his wife were admitted to the church 1736 by a letter from a church in Littleton. In 1751 he and his wife were among the separatists.

SAMUEL CHASE, son of Daniel and Sarah (March) Chase was born 28 Sept. 1707 in Sutton, Mass.; died 12 Aug. 1800, Cornish, N.H. He married on 12 Feb. 1789 to Mary Dudley, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Rogers) King. Dr. Leland says of Samuel Chase that he was one of the most enterprising inhabitants of the town (Sutton, Mass.). His name "is first found in ye records as one of ye selectmen in 1741." His original settlement seems to have been in a part of his father's farm and he owned a part of a saw mill, dam and "privilege of ye water," etc. This was undoubtedly the mill at Pleasant Falls. In Dec. 1740 for 100 lbs., Francis Dudley, Samuel Chase, and three others purchased 5/6 of 5 acres of land in Sutton on half way river with "ye privilege of ye river for building dams and flowing as they see fit." Samuel, an active member of this company, continued in Sutton till the close of the war with France, probably about 1776-1777. He with most of his family removed to "ye flourishing town of Cornish, on the Connecticutt River" of which town ye Chase families were almost exclusive proprietors.

Portrait by Stuart at Claremont, N.H.

If the honor of being the first settler of Cornish belongs to any one individual more than to another, it would seem that Deacon DUDLEY CHASE can claim it. At the age of 30/5 in the strength of his manhood and possessed of the spirit of enterprise and a desire to provide ample means for his already numerous family he, with others; was the first to make a clearing in the wilds of Cornish. Eight children were born before coming to Cornish and seven afterwards.

Allace and Dudley had the distinction, particularly at that time, of having four sons graduated from Dartmouth College, and a fifth a student there. Fourteen of their fifteen children grew to maturity and filled useful, brilliant positions in life; the entire number sought and acquired high degrees of scholarly attainments.

JUDGE SAMUEL CHASE, born about 1710, was an interesting character from what we are able to learn. At the age of 70 he enlisted in the regiment of his son Jonathan. His granddaughter Rachel married Dr. Joseph Denison; in that family are famous physicians, judges and philanthropists. Judge Jameson of Hyde Park, Chicago was Rachel's son-in-law. They stood on their front porch and watched Chicago burn in 1871. A Dr. Denison in Denver was one of the first to find a treatment to alleviate the curse of tuberculosis. The Galaudets spent their lives and fortunes in the service of the deaf. His son Ithamar was grandfather to Salmon Portland Chase, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. He even came close to being nominated for the presidency. His daughter, by his first wife; was Kate Chase Sprague who was a brilliant figure in the Capitol at Washington in her time and a book about her has been published.

His grandson Dudley was for many years U.S. Senator from Vermont. His grandson's youngest son was founder of Kenyon College, and Bishop of the Ohio and Mississippi valleys, when they were just being opened up and Indians were putting up a fight at Tippacanoe. He was First Minister to Episcopalians in Cincinnati and he served many years in New Orleans. He died at Jubilee, Ill. where he built a seminary for training ministers for service in the church.

Epitaph of Dudley Chase, Cornish, New Hamshire: "Who departed this life on April 13, 1814, aged 84 years, what tho we made in wealth or sore in fame, Earth's brightest stations end in 'here he lies' and 'dust to dust' concludes our noblest song.

"In memory of Alice Chase, wife of Dudley Chase Esq., who departed this life Sept. 13, 1813, aged 81 years. This is the road to immortality."

Judge Samuel Chase was father of Deacon Dudley Chase, given for his first name the surname of his wife Mary Dudley. For five generations there have been Dudley Chase' given names for hopeful small boys in the family, 2 D. C. Smiths and 3 D. C. Chafees in Illinois and 2 D. C. Smiths in southern Indiana. I haven't been able to follow them all up, but when you meet a D. C. anything, ask him about his forebears.

Deacon Dudley married Alice Corbett and Lois married Samuel Chase who was Judge in Chesher County and a member of Provincial Council.

Monument of Benjamin Smith bears name of Asa Smith, his oldest son, visible on right face of stone.

This Episcopal church was built by Dudley Chase, father of Lois, Senator Dudley and Philander Chase, in Bethel, Vt.

This is where Senator Dudley Chase lived in Royalton, Vt. His counsel, sympathetic encouragement and financial generosity did so much toward the education and career of Addison Smith.

This is the home of Asa, still standing and very little altered. The wonderful tree, however, succumbed to Mable or Phyllis or some one of those tumultuous blasts to which the meteorologists give feminine names.

1134152

"God's Acre" in Bethel, Vt. See Sheridan Read Cate's letter. I am indebted to him for these pictures.

Dudley Chase, private in Capt. Marsh's Co. Name in payroll of Jonathan Chase's Regiment which marched from Cornish and towns adjacent to reinforce the garrison at Ticonderoga on the Alamo of June 29 and July 4, 1777. Col. Jonathan Chase's Regiment (etc. under Samuel Chase). From "New Hampshire State Papers," Vol. XV

Letter from Sheridan Read Cote to Olivia C. LeBosquet:

"This summer we visited, for the first time, Royalton and Bethel, and we saw many things there of interest to us because they related to the lives of ancestors in those places. I am enclosing herewith some pictures Lucia took which may interest you.

"One is of the house which Asa Smith built, and in which he lived the most of his life. It is the house where my grandmother has stopped as a young girl, and in which cousin Lois Smith lived for many years. This house is the same as when it was built, except that the porch has been added and the roof has been raised, as you can see, so as to permit of raised ceilings in the second floor. The house was more attractive architecturally before all this was done. The huge tree you see at the left of the house is perfectly enormous around its base, and must be two or three hundred years old. It must have been a large tree when Asa Smith was alive. We went all through the house.

"A second picture is of the Episcopal Church which was built by Dudley Chase after he was converted to the Episcopal faith by his son, Philander. They hold services in it only once a year, and we went up to the service which was conducted by the Bishop of Vermont. Afterwards we had dinner with the Bishop.

"A third picture shows the monument of Benjamin Smith and his wife, Lois Chase, in the little graveyard back of the church, which is called "God's Acre". In this cemetery there are many Chases and Smiths, all related to us, buried within a radius of eight or ten yards.

"The fourth picture is of this same cemetery, showing the back of the church. The two unburied persons are my mother and myself.

"The fifth picture is the home of Senator Dudley Chase, the brother of Lois Chase, wife of Benjamin Smith. This house stands in Randolph Center, about 15 miles north of Bethel. The house is, as you can see, a beautiful one. All the woodwork inside, the stair rails, and everything, are hand carved. The house has as much architectural beauty and dignity as any house that has been restored in Williamsburg, Va. The street in front of the house is one of the widest streets I have ever seen. I think it is over 100 yards wide. I am told that Dudley Chase planned to have Randolph Center made the Capitol of Vermont. But political maneuvers on the part of others thwarted his scheme.

"I am sorry to say that this house is badly in need of repair and is rapidly going to rack and ruin, although this fact does not show from the photograph. At present a very old lady lives there, so old as to be almost helpless. With her in the house, is an unrelated family consisting of a woman, her husband, and lots of small children. This family lives there, rent free, because they feed the old lady, and after a fashion, look out for her. She is a person of refinement. The house is filled with her things, and all of them are really quite wonderful antiques. I do not think there is anything in the house but what dates back to Revolutionary War days."

JUDGE SAMUEL CHASE, at the age of 70 years, served, as sargeant in the regiment of his son, Col. Jonathan Chase, which marched from Cornish, N.H. to Bennington, Saratoga, in Sept. 1777, and was present at the surrender of Burgoyne. On 17 May 1775 the Provincial Congress or Assembly met at Exeter, N.H. Samuel Chase, Esq. attended from Cornish.

Col. Jonathan Chase's regiment, was the 17 Territorial Regiment of N. H. Militia of towns Hanover, Lebanon, Lyme, Oxford, Cornish and Plainfield were commissioned by act of the assembly, 3 Aug. 1775.

Judge Samuel Chase was Judge of Superior Court of what is now, Cheshire and Sullivan Co. and State Agent for Boundaries. He marched 28 Oct. 1776 from Cheshire Co., to reinforce the Army and returned 18 Nov. 1776. Apropos in the boundary dispute over the N.H. grants Deacon Dudley Chase, son of Judge Samuel, also a member of the legislature, is quoted as saying in a public speech that he "Wished for a wall to separate N.H. from N.Y., reaching from the Arctic Ocean to the Antarctic, and from the center of gravity to the throne of God."

Bishop PHILANDER CHASE, born 14 Dec. 1775, Cornish, N.H.; Dartmouth College graduate; St. Pauls Chapel deacon, N.Y., 1798; St. George priest, 1799; rector Christ Church, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. and New Orleans and Hartford, Conn.; Consecrated Bishop, St. James, Philadelphia, 11 Feb. 1819; bishop of Ohio, 1812; bishop of Illinois, 1817; presiding bishop of the House of Bishops for nine years, St. James, Philadelphia, 11 Feb. 1819; died Sept. 1851, Jubilee, Ill.

He was the youngest brother of Lois Chase. He went to England to obtain funds and backing for building a ----- for training young men for ministering to the Episcopal church in America, and received help and encouragement from Lord Kenyon and from Lord Gambier.

He built with the help of young men who wished to be trained in the ministry, a college in what was then a wilderness, erecting a log chapel and dormitories and dining halls of logs from trees which they felled and dressed themselves. It was and still is called Kenyon College and the village which grew up around it is Gambier, Ohio.

Jubilee Episcopal Church near Peoria, Ill.

Bishop Philander Chase and his wife Mary Fay.

He was often of different opinion from the leaders of the church back east, and would then pick up and move on where he would be beyond interference, mostly after he had built something or done some thing that created envy.

From Gambier he went to Michigan where he started all over again at a place that he called Gilead. He did not remain there long and next started a ----- at Jubilee, about 12 miles from what is now Peoria, Ill. The Chapel, dormitories, studies and libraries there are built of native stone; the pews were sent from England where his type of church building was much appreciated.

Physically, he was a tremendous man and indefatigueable—driving miles where there were practically no roads in a buckboard, for no horse would have been equal to carrying him, fording streams and bedding down on a pellet before the hearth when the day's service was over.

He was impatient with ----- and it is told of him as he performed the baptismal rites, that he asked for the name of the lusty babe in his arms. "Caesar Augustus," stammered the proud father. "Tut tut with your Heathen nonsense! PETER, I baptize thee!" and that was that.

He married 19 July 1796, Mary Fay, born 10 Mar. 1779; died 5 May 1818. The family used to visit there as late as 1895, but even his grandchildren are half-century old, as I write this in 1954.

Hon. SALMON PORTLAND CHASE, Dartmouth Graduate, Cincinnati Lawyer, United States Senator and Governor of Ohio, Secretary of Treasury in Abraham Lincoln's Cabinet.

As Secretary he was conspicuous in establishing the Banking System and issuance of paper money. His portrait appeared on the first one dollar bill issued by U.S. in 1862 - Sunday Tribune, Apr. 22, 1951

A clergyman, Rev. M. R. Watkinson, started the idea in 1861. Wrote to Salmon P. Chase, Sec. of Treasury. Suggested that recognition of the deity be placed on the nation's coins.

Other letters with the religious mottos were received. All were boiled down to "God, Liberty, Law", "God we trust", Our Country, Our God," none clicked. Then Chase himself composed the line "In God we trust". When 2 cent coins were authorized 22 Apr. 1864 just 87 years ago, it bore the now famous motto. One cent pieces did not carry the motto until the Lincoln cent in 1909. Elmer Tupper - Historian of N.W. Coin Club gave this item.

JOHN WHEELER and ANNE WHEELER
issue
Adam, Edward, William, David

ANNE WHEELER m. 1639 Aquila CHASE II	2	HENRY WHEELER m. 1658 Abigail Adams
Moses CHASE m. 1684 Anne Follansbee	3	Anne Wheeler m. THOMAS RIGGS
Daniel CHASE m. 1706 Sarah March	4	Joshua RIGGS m. 1735 Experience Stanwood
Samuel CHASE m. 1728 Mary Dudley	5	Abraham RIGGS m. Elizabeth Giddings
Dudley CHASE m. Allace Corbett	6	Experience RIGGS m. 1785 Samuel Lufkin
Lois CHASE m. 1779 Benjamin Smith	7	Joshua LUFKIN m. 1822 Charlotte McCurdy
Addison SMITH m. 1821 Nancy Hicks	8	Charles Dexter LUFKIN m. 1855 Lucia R. SMITH

Lucia R. SMITH
m. 1855
Charles Dexter LUFKIN

SAMUEL DUDLEY

Father of Mary Dudley, Wife of Samuel Chase

GEORGE WHEELER's name appears on the Concord record every year from first year they were kept. He was one of the leading citizens of Concord in 1638. His wife was Katherine. Their daughter Sarah's birth recorded in Boston, 1640, married Gov. Francis Dudley, 26 Oct. 1665; probably resided in Concord; was a soldier in King Philip's Indian War, paid 1 pound 12 shillings, 11 pence, 29 Feb. 1675; died 12 Dec. 1713, Concord.

SAMUEL DUDLEY

b. 29 (27?) Jun. 1682; son of Francis Dudley and Sarah Wheeler
m. 1st ABIGAIL (ROGERS) KING, 1 Nov. 1704
b. 5 Jul. 1681; d. 9 Aug. 1720, at birth of 11th child; she was widow of Richard King of Boston
m. 2nd Lydia Wetherbee
d. 27 May 1777, aet. 95; they lived at Littleton, Sutton and Douglas (they had 10 or 11 children including triplets)
(there are records of 4 marriages, 20 children)

SAMUEL DUDLEY of Sutton was Representative of General Court and Assembly at Boston, 1 Feb. 1730 and Representative at General Court and Assembly at Cambridge 27 Aug. 1730. He was also a Magistrate.

These are qualifications for Colonial Dames, I understand. Gravestone is in Wappaquian Burial Ground, Pomfret, Conn.

From History of Massachusetts, Vol. 1: "History of Dudley Family"

p. 309 "On the day he was 100 years old, he took his ox team into the woods, cut a big load of wood and drove home without undue effort,"

See also Idem, p. 558: "Genealogy of descendance of FRANCIS DUDLEY of Concord, Mass."; Idem Vol. 11, p. 871: "SAMUEL CHASE and descendants". Vide also "Supplement of Dudley Genealogy," p. 61

NOW HEAR THIS! SAMUEL DUDLEY, born 1666 (or 1683) married ABIGAIL KING 1 Nov. 1704, removed to Littleton when his wife was mentioned by Hutchinson (Vol. 11, p. 26) AS BEING AFFECTED BY WITCHCRAFT.

MARY DUDLEY (daughter of SAMUEL and ABIGAIL) was born on 1711 and married on May 1728 to SAMUEL CHASE who was born 1707 in Newbury. She died 12 Feb. 1789 at Cornish, N.H.

WILLIAM MOODY

Progenitor of Sarah March, Wife of Daniel Chase

WILLIAM MOODY the principal progenitor of the name in N.E. came, according to the best accounts that can be obtained, from Wales in 1633. He wintered in Ipswich in 1634, and removed to Newbury with the first settlers of the place, in the spring of 1635. Tradition asserts that they landed on the north bank of the river about 100 rods below the spot where the bridge now stands. Here Mr. Moody was admitted a freeman, and received a grant of 92 acres of land. He, as well as his three sons (William, Samuel, Caleb), were of considerable note, both in ecclesiastical and civil affairs of the town. His name and those of William, Samuel, and Caleb often occur in the various committees of the church, from which we infer that they were not only pious men, but also possessed much practical wisdom and general intelligence.

There is a tradition that William Moody was a blacksmith, and that he was the first person in N.E. who adopted the practice of shoeing oxen to enable them to walk on the ice. His wife's name was Sarah.

Family of WILLIAM and SARAH MOODY

SAMUEL MOODY	b. 1630; d. 4 Apr. 1675 (n.b.)
	m. MARY CUTTING, 11 Sept. 1659
Joshua Moody	b. 1632
CALEB MOODY	b. 1637
	m. 1st SARAH PIERCE, 18 (24?) Aug. 1659
	b. 1640; d. 25 Aug. 1665
	m. 2nd JUDITH BRADBURY, 9 Nov. 1665
	m. 2nd Daniel Lunt

(probably some female children)

Family of SAMUEL MOODY

Mary Moody	b. 16 Nov. 1658; d. young
William Moody	b. 22 Jul. 1661
SARA MOODY	b. 20 Jun. 1663
	m. Capt. HUGH MARCH (Smith, Addison line) Mar. 1683
Mary Moody	b. 18 Feb. 1665
	m. Henry Sowerby, 26 Jun. 1683
LYDIA MOODY	b. 5 Aug. 1667
	m. Gen. THOMAS CLARKE (Smith, Machias line)
Hannah Moody	b. 4 Jan. 1670
Samuel Moody	b. Dec. 1671
Cutting Moody	b. 9 Apr. 1674
William Moody	
Joshua Moody	

I give you this as an example of what cousin Sherry and I ran into and as far as I'm concerned the answer is "I couldn't care less."

Many aver that the Sarah who m. Capt. Hugh March was dau. of Caleb Moody and Sarah Pierce—you can take your choice. Caleb's wife Judith Bradbury was unquestionably one of the ancesters of Maurice LeBosquet.

Family of CALEB MOODY and SARAH PIERCE

Daniel Moody	b. 4 Mar. 1662
	m. Elizabeth Sowerby, 29 Mar. 1683
	(from her comes Chase, Smith line)
SARAH MOODY	b. 23 June 1664
	(elsewhere I have her: m. Sylvanus Plummer, 18 Jan. 1682
CALEB MOODY	m. 2nd JUDITH BRADBURY, 9 Nov. 1665; d. 24 Jan. 1700
	(her mother tried, convicted but not executed for witchcraft)

Family of CALEB MOODY and JUDITH BRADBURY

Caleb Moody II	b. 9 Sept. 1662
Thomas Moody	b. 20 Oct. 1668
	m. Judith Hale (they had 7 children)
Judith Moody	b. 23 Sept. 1669; d. 27 Jan. 1679, Salisbury
Joshua Moody	b. 3 Nov. 1671
	m. Mary Greenleaf, 1696
William Moody	b. 15 Dec. 1673
Samuel Moody (n.b.)	b. 4 Jan. 1676; graduated from Harvard University 1697; ordained 20 Dec. 1700, York; d. 13 Nov. 1747, York
Mary Moody	b. 23 Oct. 1678
	m. Joseph Hale, 1700
JUDITH MOODY	b. 12 Feb. 1683, Newbury
	m. ANTHONY MORSE II; son of Joshua II, grandson of An- Anthony I, Apr. 1700 (from this Judith comes the MORSE, LE BOSQUET Line)

My cousin Sheridan Cate and I have had a controversy about this particular generation. I have one place fully authenticated: Sara, dau. of Samuel and his wife Mary (Cutting) Moody, b. 20 June 1663, and Sarah, dau. of Caleb and his wife Sarah (Pierce) Moody, b. 23 July 1664. A Sara(h) Moody, m. Hugh March (b. 3 Nov. 1656) 29 Mar. 1683. In later years there was a Moody March Chase but I can't see that it proves anything. My authority says that Sara, b. 23 July 1664, dau. of Caleb and Sarah (Pierce), m. 18 Jan. 1682, Sylvanus Plummer.

Then again in Newbury Church Records I find: Sarah Pierce, dau. of (Samuel) bapt. 20 Aug. 1749; Sarah Pierce, dau. of (Henry) 25 Dec. 1763.

I consider this to be a very, very serious matter and there ought to be a law!

Family of JUDITH MOODY and ANTHONY MORSE II
(children born at Newbury)

Caleb Moody	
Joshua Moody	
MOSES MOODY	b. 28/9 Feb. 1715/16 m. ANNE SAWYER
Moody Moody	
Anthony Moody	
Judith Moody	
Joanna Moody	

Moses Chase, the son of Daniel, had among his children a son named Moody and another named Caleb. Dr. Solomon Chase, the son of Judge Samuel and grandson of Daniel, had a son by the name of Daniel Pierce, which is very significant. The use of the name "Caleb Moody" in four lines of descent from Daniel Chase and Sarah March seems to point strongly to the Caleb Moody-Daniel Pierce line of the wife of Hugh March as being the line of the wife of Daniel Chase.

Note on DANIEL PIERCE (DANYELL)

From New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., 1638-1677, Newbury, Mass.

"Blacksmith and Portsmouth N.H. Came from Ipswich Co. Suffolk, Eng., 1634 in "Elizabeth", aet. 23 years. Settled in Watertown, Mass. Prop. in Feb. 1636-7. Probably married there prior to 1628. Only the Christian name of his wife Sarah has been ascertained. Freeman 2 May 1638. Removed to Newbury the same year.

Daniel Pierce	b. 15 May 1638 (?), Watertown
Joshua Pierce	b. 15 May 1642, Newbury
Martha Pierce	b. 14 Feb. 1648/9 m. Thomas Noyes

The town records of Newbury show that a SARAH PIERCE was there, married 24 Aug. 1659 to CALEB MOODY, son of William, the first of that family in Newbury and that she died in that town 25 May 1665. Coffin says she died 25 Aug. and gives the name and dates of her children.

Daniel Moody	b. 4 Apr. 1662
Sarah Moody	b. 23 Jul. 1664

There can not be much doubt that SARAH, the wife of CALEB MOODY was a daughter of DANIEL and SARAH PIERCE and that she was born in Watertown. SARAH, the wife of DANIEL PIERCE died 17 Jul. 1654. His 2nd wife was Ann (Goodale) Milward, widow of Thomas Milward, mariner, who resided first in Gloscester but removed to Newbury 1636-37 and died in Boston 1 Sept. 1653.

HUGH MARCH (MARSH)

Father of Sarah March, Wife of Daniel Chase

HUGH MARCH, Sr.	b. c. 1618/20; son of Mr. Marsh of Newbury; came on "Confidence" with a George March, probably his brother; was a carpenter; he and George went to Woodbridge, N. J., 1665, but evidently Hugh returned; took oath, 1678; d. 12 Mar. 1693
	m. 1st JUDITH d. 14 Dec. 1675
	m. 2nd Dorcas Blackleach (n.b.), 29 May 1676 d. 22 Nov. 1683
	m. 3rd Sarah Healy (n.b.), 3 Dec. 1685 d. 25 Oct. 1699

Family of HUGH AND JUDITH MARCH

George March	b. c. 1646
	m. Mary Foulsham or Folsom of Exeter
Judith March	b. 1652
	m. Thomas Thorley
HUGH MARCH	b. 3 Nov. 1656 (n.b.); took oath 1678; d. 27 Feb. 1726/7 (n.b.)
	m. SARAH MOODY, 29 Mar. 1683
	b. 20 Jun. 1663; dau. of Caleb or Samuel Moody
John March	b. 1658
	m. Jemima True
James March	b. 1663/4
	m. Mary

Note: It was this Judith who was before the court for wearing "silken scarf".

Family of HUGH MARCH and SARAH MOODY

SARAH MARCH	b. 27 Apr. 1684 (n.b.)
	m. DANIEL CHASE, 2 Jan. 1706
	(see family of DANIEL CHASE and SARAH MARCH)
Henry March	b. 22 Oct. 1686
Samuel March	b. 1689
ELIZABETH MARCH	b. 27 Oct. 1691 (n.b.); d. 1726
	m. ANTHONY MORSE
Hannah March	
Daniel March	
Hannah March	
Joshua March	
Mehitable March	
Furman or Trueman March	b. 1705

Family of ELIZABETH MARCH and ANTHONY MORSE

Elizabeth Morse
Samuel Morse
John Morse
Mercy Morse
Sarah Morse

ABIGAIL ROGERS

Mother-in-law of Samuel Chase

Our knowledge of the Rogers (Roggers) family starts with JOHN ROGERS, the noted Martyr, baptized 2 Nov. 1538; died 1601, Eng. and wife Mary. Their son was JOHN ROGERS II, famous pastor of Dedham and Ipswich, who married Bridget Ray (died 1636).

Rev. NATHANIEL ROGERS	b. 1598, Haverhill, Eng.; educated at Emanuel College, Cambridge University, entered aet. 14; chaplain of Noble family; curate of estate church, Bocking, Essex, Eng.; arrived in Boston, Nov. 1636; ordained pastor of Ipswich Church, Ipswich, Mass., 20 Feb. 1638; related by marriage to Rev. Nathaniel Ward; d. 18 Aug. 1655, aet. 67
	m. MARGARET CRANE, dau. of ROBERT and MARY (SPARHAWK) CRANE of Coxhall/Coggshall, Essex Co., Eng. (Robert Crane was "a gentleman of good estate") b. 1610; d. 23 Jan. 1675

Family of Rev. NATHANIEL ROGERS and MARGARET CRANE (incomplete)

John Rogers	b. 1630, Eng.; to America, 1649; preached at college, 7 Apr. 1656; practiced medicine until 1683; pres. of Harvard College(?); d. 28 Jul. 1684
Nathaniel Rogers	b. 21 Feb. 16?; member of church at Portsmouth
	m. Elizabeth Denison, 14 Nov. 1660; dau. of Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison; d. 13 Jul. 1723, "in ye 82 year of her age"
SAMUEL ROGERS, Esq.	b. 16 Jan. 1635, Assington, Eng.; d. 20 Dec. 1693, Ipswich, Mass.

m. SARAH WADE, dau. of JONATHAN and SUSANNA WADE (she bore him 10 children)
m. 2nd Henry Woodhouse/Woodis (she took with her, into her new home, three of Rogers children: ABIGAIL was the 9th of the 10). SAMUEL ROGERS was brother of John Rogers, pres. of Harvard College

ABIGAIL ROGERS — b. 5 Jul. 1681; dau. of Samuel and Sarah Rogers; d. 9 Aug. 1720, at birth of her 11th child
m. 1st Richard King, 1 Apr. 1699, Boston, Mass.
m. 2nd SAMUEL DUDLEY, 1 Nov. 1704
He had 3 other wives, subsequently (see SAMUEL DUDLEY)

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ALLACE CORBETT ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Mother of Lois Chase

About 1660 ROBERT CORBETT emigrated to New England. It might have been because Oliver Cromwell had died. The Corbetts were on the Cromwell side and feared Charles II. The Honorable Miles Corbett was one of the judges that sentenced Charles I and was executed with others at Charing Cross after the Restoration. The name of Robert Corbett appears 1675 in the list of fighters defending Hingham and towns adjacent at Mendon in 1689.

On 23 Feb. 1682 Robert Corbett married Pricilla Rockwood. She bore him two sons and died. This is probably the earlier marriage of Robert who was here defending Hingham, Weymouth and Dedham which Adian Ballou in his history of Milford mentions, saying there are records in existence wherein Dr. John Corbett speaks of himself as the oldest son of ROBERT CORBETT and refers to his brother Joseph Corbett (Dr. John, b. 7 Dec. 1682; Joseph, b. 20 Apr. 1685).

ROBERT CORBETT — r. Weymouth and Woodstock; d. 18 Sept. 1695
m. 1st Pricilla Rockwood
m. 2nd Abigail (Lovet, Abial?)
b. c. 1663; d. 14 Apr. 1744, aet. 82
m. 2nd John Bugbee, 10 Jul. 1696

Family of ROBERT CORBETT

Dr. John Corbett	b. 7 Dec. 1682
Joseph Corbett	b. 20 Apr. 1685
Damorous (Demaris) Corbett	b. 15 Feb. 1692
Elder DANIEL CORBETT	b. 29 Dec. 1693; d. 21 Mar. 1753, "in his 60th year" m. SARAH JONES, dau. of John and Sarah Jones

Family of ABIGAIL CORBETT and JOHN BUGBEE
(half brothers and sisters of DANIEL CORBETT)

Bethia Bugbee	b. 9 Mar. 1697
Benjamin Bugbee	b. 9 Mar. 1699
John Bugbee	b. 3 Mar. 1702 m. Elizabeth Corbett, 7 Oct. 1731 dau. of John Corbett and Deborah
Susanna Bugbee	b. 4 Nov. 1705
Mary Bugbee	b. 20 Apr. 1710

Family of Elder DANIEL CORBETT and SARAH JONES

Marcy Corbett	b. 1718
Daniell Corbett	b. 1720
Sarah Corbett	b. 1722
Nathaniel Corbett	b. 1724
Briget Corbett	b. 1726
Eunice (Unices) Corbett	b. 1728
Lois Corbett	b. 1730
Priscilla Corbett	b. 1732
ALLACE (ALACE) Corbett	b. 23 Feb. 1733 m. DUDLEY CHASE, 23 Aug. 1753, Milford

ALICE CORBETT CHASE was an unusually large woman and had a chair especially made for her. It was called for a long time afterwards by her descendants, "Alice Corbett". She was mother of a bishop, and grandmother of a distinguished senator, a treasurer of the U.S. and Chief Justice Salmon P. Chase.

The Corbett Motto: "Dum Spiro Spero"

They tell the story that the men went early in the spring up the Connecticut River to establish a settlement, which later was named Cornish, N.H., to cut trees and clear land, and to get a crop started, intending to camp by simply rolling in their blankets on the ground; but Allace had read in the good book, the very first chapter, "It is not good for man to be alone," so she, some way got a boat, and with 7 of the children (out of the 12 that she ultimately had) she followed. Work, breaking ground had to be stopped and shelter provided but her Dudley was looked after, and it must have worked out all right for she lived to be 80 and he 84.

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ THOMAS JONES ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Forefather of Allace Corbett

THOMAS JONES and wife ANNE "Confidence" to Hingham, later to Hull, 1938	1	JOHN WHITMAN allotted land, 1642 Ensign 1645; d. 1680
ABRAHAM JONES 2-Rep. to Gen. Ct. 1689 1-Fr. in Hull, 1783	m. 1657 2	SARAH WHITMAN
JOHN JONES m. SARAH	brother & sister 3	Sarah Jones m. Mordecai Lincoln I
SARAH JONES m. DANIEL CORBETT	4	Mordecai Lincoln II m. Hannah Salter
ALLACE CORBETT m. DUDLEY CHASE	5	John Lincoln m. Rebecca M.
LOIS CHASE m. BENJAMIN SMITH	6	Abraham Lincoln II m. 1st Sarah Shipley; d. 1778 m. 2nd Bathsheba Herring, dau. of Leonard H. Grant, member of Va. Militia, killed by Indians, 1782
ADDISON SMITH m. NANCY HICKS	7	Thomas Lincoln, b. 1780 m. 1st ? m. 2nd Nancy Hanks
SMITH family	8	Abraham Lincoln

THOMAS JONES was a tailor from Cavisham, Eng. His wife ANNE came in "Confidence" to Hingham, Mass. in 1638 and later went to Hull. Their son ABRAHAM JONES (fr. in Hull 1673) was representative to general court in 1689. He wrote his will in 1717; lived with his wife SARAH WHITMAN nearly 65 years. Sarah "doubtless eldest child" was daughter of John Whitman, who was allotted land in 1642, Ensign from 1643-1680, and came from Dorchester in 1639. ABRAHAM and SARAH (WHITMAN) JONES were progenitors of Abraham Lincoln and ADDISON SMITH.

ABRAHAM's will, refers to daughter SARAH as deceased; she married Mordecai Lincoln, son of Samuel and grandson of Edward "Gent" of Hingham, Eng. Sarah was the grandmother of first Abraham Lincoln, who was killed by the Indians in Kentucky in 1785.

JOHN JONES, son of Abraham and Sarah and grandson of Thomas, was called Elder Jones, Deacon of Milford Church, a large land owner and otherwise rich. He "married his sons influentially". His wife was Sarah.

Sarah Jones, daughter of John and Sarah Jones married Daniel Corbett and was the mother of Allace Corbett.

From History of Bedford, p. 682

CORBETT
CHASE-CORBETT

Corbett	m. Pricilla Rockwood, 23 Feb. 1682
Elder Daniel	m. Sarah Jones, 4 Dec. 1712
	b. 20 Oct. 1694
	d. 1753
Corbett	b. 23 Feb. 1733; d. 1814
	m. Dudley Chase, 23 Aug. 1753
	b. 29 Aug. 1730; d. 3 Apr. 1814

"Robert Corbett-Savage says he was of Weymouth, fought bravely in King Philip's War, married Pricilla Rockwood, daughter of John Rockwood of Mendon, Mass., 23 Feb. 1682. Became interested in Woodstock court and was called "Robert Corbett of Woodstock."

"Elder Daniel Corbett married Sarah Jones, daughter of Elder John and Sarah Jones, born 1694, married 4 Dec. 1717, probably by Rev. Jos. Dorr. They dwelt just in Bell or Bellingham where he belonged to Congregational Church, was elected Elder in 1749 and was afterwards an influential member of both civil and religious society. Allace born 23 Feb. 1733, married Dudley Chase of Sutton, 23 Aug. 1753, by Rev. A. Frost."

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ADDISON SMITH ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Father of Nancy Maria Smith

I have now, with as much information at hand, about the forebears of Benjamin Smith III and Lois Chase, brought you to their family: Addison Smith and his brothers and sisters and their respective families. I take up first Addison Smith, his children, grandchildren, etc., then the families of his brothers and sisters.

BENJAMIN SMITH III ✭	b. 6 Dec. 1753, Pomfret, Conn., son of BENJAMIN SMITH II and ABIGAIL SPRAGUE; d. 12 Sept. 1822, Bethel, Vt.
	m. LOIS CHASE, 9 Dec. 1779
	b. 16 Aug. 1756; dau. of DUDLEY CHASE and ALLACE CORBETT; d. 6 Jan. 1832

BENJAMIN III enlisted in Capt. Mosely's Company, Col. Durkee's Regt. Connecticut Troops and in 1776-7 served in Capt. Brown's Company. He was engaged in battles, Bunker Hill, Harlem and Trenton. In 1818 he applied for a pension; his claim was allowed.

A tradition has it that their neighbor, Israel Putnam, tapped on their window, in the middle of the night, to tell them that the British had attacked, whereupon the boys dressed and joined him for the battles. (see letter)

Family of BENJAMIN SMITH III and LOIS CHASE
(children born in Bethel, Vt.)

Asa Smith	b. 1780; 1st white child born in Bethel
	m. Unity Richmond
	(they had dau.: Lois Smith, d. 1895)
NARCISSA SMITH	b. 1782; r. Holland Purchase, N. Y.
	m. Dr. Lucius (Elihu) Lee, 20 Feb. 1801, St. Louis, Mo.
ADDISON SMITH	b. 17 Apr. 1784; d. 21 Jan. 1846, Shelbyville, Ill.
	m. NANCY FITZGERALD HICKS from Ky., 6 Dec. 1821, Christian Co., Ky.; witness: William Dunn (Christian Co. Marriages, p. 158, Ky. Hist. Soc. Pub., Vol. 25, p. 63)

Addison Smith

Dr. Robert Karr Hicks, Springfield

Nancy Fitzgerald (Hicks) Smith

Olivia Flynn (Smith) Read Craighead

	b. 2 Jan. 1801; dau. of Willis Hicks and Eleanor Karr; d. 31 Jul. 1855, Shelbyville, Ill.
Jehosheba (Ocia) Smith	b. 15 Jan. 1786; d. unm. after 1832
Marcia Smith	b. 29 Sept. 1787; d. Holland Purchase, N. Y.
	m. Martin Pratt
LUCIA SMITH	b. 2 Apr. 1789
	m. HORRACE RUSSELL (see letter)
Benjamin Smith	b. 14 Jan. 1791; d. unm. (?), Natches, Miss. (see letter)
RANSFORD SMITH	b. 8 May 1792
	m. 1st SARAH HICKS (sister of Nancy)
	m. 2nd KATHERINE HOWARD, Aug. 1829
OLIVIA SMITH	b. 2 Dec. 1792
	m. Paul Flynn
DUDLEY CHASE SMITH	b. 22 Dec. 1796
	m. 1st ELIZABETH BERRY
	m. 2nd ISABELLA FORD
	m. 3rd ISABELLA PORCH
Heber Smith	b. 8 Dec. 1798; living in 1832; may have m. but lived in West with brothers
DANIEL CORBETT SMITH	b. 14 Aug. 1800 (1801?)

Heber Smith, judging from excerpts of letters, was like his brother Benjamin, a sort of rolling stone, unmarried and, as the letters said, welcome in his brothers' and sisters' homes if he cared to come.

Family of ADDISON SMITH and NANCY FITZGERALD HICKS
(First 5 children born in Bloomington, Ind.; others born in Shelbyville, Ill.)

Eleanor Smith	b. Dec. 1822; d. 2 Nov. 1828
Mary Maxwell Smith	b. 13 Sept. 1828; d. early
LUCIA RUSSEL SMITH	b. 10 May 1825
	m. CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN, 31 Oct. 1855
SARAH JANE SMITH	b. 17 Jan. 1827
	m. JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER, 21 Oct. 1844, Bloomington, Ind.
Elizabeth Berry Smith	b. 18 June 1832; d. unm. 10 Dec. 1891, Boston, Mass.
DUDLEY CHASE SMITH	b. 9 Dec. 1833; d. 22 May 1920
	m. BERNARDINE ORME, 2 Jan. 1885, Bloomington, Ill.
CATHARINE HOWARD SMITH	b. 30 Mar. 1837
	m. Judge ANTHONY THORNTON
OLIVA FLYNN SMITH	b. 14 July 1839
	m. 1st SHERIDAN PITT READ
	m. 2nd JOHN P. CRAIGHEAD
NANCY MARIA SMITH	b. 7 Jan. 1842
	m. GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE

ADDISON SMITH, born 17 Apr. 1784, Bethel, Vt.; died 21 Jan. 1846, Shelbyville, Ill., was graduated from University of Vermont in 1909/10. The University in its published records, places an asterisk beside the names of deceased alumni. Up to ten years ago, seemingly from University records, Addison is still living.

According to his letter to his Uncle Senator Dudley Chase, written from the University his expenses including graduation were $52.00—Ho! Hum! He taught school in Alexandria, Va. Removed to Dayton, Ohio as a teacher and lived at the s.e. corner of the first of Ludlow Streets. Published in 1813-14 "The Ohio Republican."

In his letter to Senator Chase, 4 Jan. 1813, he tells of the hospitalization in his boarding house of the wounded from the battle of Tippecanoe under Benjamin Harrison, at that time General-in-Charge at Detroit. He was in Chillecothe for some time before reaching Dayton but I have never had any intimation that he employed himself there. Addison also taught school there in Dayton in a building at the corner of Main and Water Streets.

He left Dayton in 1815 or 16 and went to Bloomington, Ind. to practice law. He engaged in the manufacture of salt—"lost out on that." He built the first brick house in Bloomington, Ind., a plain 2-story building which stood on the left of Main Street, leading to the State University, not many blocks from the Court House Square.

His brother Dudley Chase Smith with his wife taught school there in 1820 and his brother Ransford lived about 25 miles west of town.

I have never heard how the Smith men met the Hicks girls but Addison, 36 years old, balding and cross eyed, married the 20 year old Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks on 6 Dec. 1821 and in

1923 his brother Ransford, eight years his junior, at the age of 31 married Sally Hicks, age 24. Dear Sally died after three years as Ransford's Mrs., leaving little Josiah Smith, aged 2, and baby Eleanor (named after grandma Hicks), only one year old.

Dudley's wife probably took care of the wee ones until Ransford married the widow Katharine (Howard) Parker for whom Addison named his little daughter, born 30 Mar. 1837 who subsequently became the wife of Judge Anthony Thornton, a Kentucky-born, Virginia bred gentleman in Shelbyville, Ill., widower with two sons, William and John.

With this sort of introduction and friendly intercourse between the families Smith and Hicks, Lavinia Hicks, 4 years younger than Nancy, married Dr. Lucius Lee, son of Addison's sister Narcissa (Mrs. Elihu Lee), two years older than Addison and married at 17, about the time Addison's wife was born.

This makes a very close and friendly intimacy: two brothers and a nephew, marrying 3 sisters.

My Aunt Lucia Lufkin used to tell stories about fearsome bears and creatures of the woods which encroached their door yard. She was a wonderful story teller and entertainer of children and we tenderly realized would never spoil an exciting tale by adhering too exactly to the truth. So I judge the town of Bloomington was in pretty rugged surroundings.

The state of Indiana has reconstructed a pioneer settlement called Mill Town, I think, and it is well worth a visit to give basis to one's imagination. And if visited in the autumn, say October, the foliage in Southern Indiana, soil composition I suppose, is incomparable. In one 50 mile drive through Brown Co., Ind. Maurice, my husband, exclaimed over and over, "It's incredible."

Addison, with 3 (Lucia, Sarah and Elizabeth) of the 5 daughters born in Bloomington (Eleanor died 2 Nov. 1828, Mary did not live past infancy), in arms moved in covered wagon to Shelbyville, Ill. Eleanor Karr Hicks, his mother-in-law visited them in Shelbyville and after Nancy's death, Dr. Robert Karr Hicks from Springfield, Ky. and his granddaughter, born about 1875 ? (Hicks) Jarvis came about 1881. There was a cousin ----- from ----- Ill., whom they all spoke of, even into my time, who visited there.

We are told that Addison had remarkable arithmetical ability and did astounding sums and multiplications in his mind. I wish more of us had this heritage. Col. D.C. Smith was good at it, vide his (parlaying) what must have been a modest stipend when he reached manhood, into valuable land holdings and other investments.

We are told that he made a big loan to Marshall Field I, enabling M.F. & Co. to build the old store, torn down some time near the turn of the century.

Addison had a farm, see the letters, and taught, see the certificate, and his older girls taught the younger ones and their neighbors in school.

I have never heard what particular malady caused his death in 1846, age 62, but it was too soon for him with his ancestors all living past 80 and his children, with the exception of Sarah, all living to old age. He left the sweet Nancy with little Rie, also cross-eyed, age 4; Olivia the charmer and beauty, (these two sang like larks), age 6; and young Dud, the man of the family, only 9. Fortunately Sarah had been wife of Joshua Dexter for 2 years, who, with wise counsel and assistance, and that of Joshua's brother-in-law, ----- Roundy, helped Nancy, just past 45, to carry on with her brood.

Have I given you any idea of this family whom I met myself 40 years later and was not conscious of until 10 more years had past?

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ROBERT KARR ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Grandfather of Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks

We are stopped at ROBERT KARR. One of the first recordings we have of him is a transfer of land with WILLIS HICKS as chain carrier. Uncle Robert Hicks of Springfield, Ky. wrote to his cousin Col. D. C. Smith that the birth of Willis is recorded in the family Bible was 29 Aug. 1773, no place mentioned.

Book A, I, Tennessee Land Office Capitol Memorial Bldg., Nashville, Tenn.
p. 351, "State of North Carolina"#700"

"Know ye that we have given and granted to Robert Kearr assignee of Abraham Croker, a private in the Continental Line, a tract of land containing 224 acres, lying and being in the County of Davidson, lying on the Sulphur Fork of Red River, about 2 miles from War-trace Creek, beginning 50 poles south of a spring at which said Kearr now lives, running east 160 poles to a Dogwood, then west 160 poles to a Hickory, then south 264 poles to the beginning.

"To hold to the said Robert Kearr, his heirs and assignees forever.

"dated 11 Jul. 1788 / J. Glasgow Sec. N. Nelson D.S. / Willis Hicks, Chain Carrier"

We establish the date of Robert Karr Sr., loosely living in 1796, a deed recorded Robert Karr to Martin Armstrong. Deceased in 1797 Margaret Karr obtains power of attorney to care for needs of "Heirs of Robert Karr, Deceased."

From "Willis and Estate Settlements", No. 1, 1796-1812, Robertson Co. Court House Legal Papers MARGARET KARR, James etc.

MARGARET KARR and others to James Karr, Power of Attorney to convey lands.

Know all men by these presents that I, MARGARET KARR, Henry Johnson, WILLIS HICKS, William Briscoe, Margaret Karr, Jr., Agnes Karr, Robert Karr, John Karr of the state of Tennessee and Robertson Co. do authorize and impower eith full power of attorney, my true and trusty son, and also our true and trusty brother, James Karr, the eldest and heir at law, to act for each and every of us, jointly and severally, to act for us and on our behalf as if we were personally present; to make a good indefeasable Right of Title in fee simple to Joseph Rufsel of the state of Virginia and Montgomery Co. of the tract of land, lying in the state of Virginia, Wyeth Co. on Mack Runn, bring part of the Royal Company's Grant, beginning at a hicory and white oak saplin, 60 W. 102 p., to two white oats, S. 25 E. 138, to a black oak and 2 white oak saplins, S.E. 36 to hicory and white oak, s-----.

Whereunto we have set our hands and seals this 19 day of Apr. 1797.

Signed: MARGARET KARR, Wm. Karr, Henry Johnson, WILLIS HICKS, Wm. Briscoe, Margaret Karr Jr., Agnes Karr, Robert Karr, John Karr.

Robertson Co. Court, Apr. Session. The above Power of Attorney was acknowledged in open Court by all the subscriber. Test. Thos. Johnson, Clk.

(n.b.) The land was in Wyeth Co. Virginia. There are two significant connections in this connection. Quote Anna Jarvis (granddau. of Dr. Robert Hicks), "Grandmother was a nurse in the Revolution. I can't remember whether she mentioned Wyeth Co. but for some reason I have always thought of that locality as being a place for research." Cousin Charlotte O.L. quotes, "Grandmother was a Fitzgerald." This must tie up with Willis who was husband of Eleanor Karr.

Concerning WILLIS HICKS, his wife ELEANOR KARR and her mother MARGARET (?) KARR Livingston Co. Ky. Wills (Compiled by Annie Walker Burns, Wallins Creek, Ky., Mar. 1933.

THE WILL OF MARGARET KARR

In the name of God--Amen.

I, Margaret Karr, of the County of Livingston, and the State of Kentucky, being in a low state of health, but of sound mind and memory, do make and ordain this, and no other, to be my last will and testament. First, my Soul, I recommend to God, who gave it and my body to the earth and buried in a Christian like manner.

I give and bequeath to my son, JAMES KARR, One Dollar, to be paid, by my executors, out of my estate to him and his heirs forever.

I give and bequeath to my daughters, Polly Johnson, ELEANOR HICKS, Margaret Dunn, Sarah Briscoe, and Nancy Karr, the whole of my personal estate, of what nature soever it may be, to be equally divided amongest them and their heirs forever.

I give and bequeath to my sons, John and Robert Karr, the whole of my landed property to be equally divided between them; with the promise and it is my will and desire that they perform, that is, when they become of age, and sell their lands, (the Sulphur Fork in Robertson Co. and the State of Tennessee, that they pay to my daughters Polly Johnson, Eleanor Hicks, Margaret Dunn, Sarah Briscoe and Nancy Karr ($300.00) Three Hundred Dollars, being the amount, over and above, which I wish them to receive for their shares.

I give and bequeath the aforesaid ($300.00) Three Hundred Dollars when paid by my aforesaid sons, John and Robert Karr, to my beloved daughters, Polly Johnson, Eleanor Hicks, Margaret Dunn, Sarah Briscoe and Nancy Karr, to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever.

And, lastly, I nominate, constitute and appoint my son William Karr, to be my sole executor of this my last will and testament, disannulling all former wills by me and ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last Will.

In witness whereoff, I have set my hand and seal, this second day of December, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Five.

MARGARET KARR

Thomas Johnson; Mary Smith; Elizabeth Long;
and Jane Hardin; Livinston Co., Kentucky

Note: Margaret Karr's Will, "my sons John and Robert Karr ----- when they become of age, and sell their lands, the Sulphu fork in Robertson Co."

Note: Mrs. Bertha Woodward, outside Springfield, Tenn. is living on the farm and in the same yard with the log cabin built by Robert Karr, 3 generations ago.

Note: Mrs. Woodward's mother-in-law was a Johnson. Eleanor Karr Hicks and Robert Karr had a sister Polly Johnson. Margaret Karr's will witnessed by Thomas Johnson.

Note: Land Grants Co. Green River Book 16, p. 242

Willis Hicks (certificate 568) June 1807, 200 acres examined and delivered to Robert Karr, the day issued #5914

Note: Appended Tenn. land office Book A, I.P. 351, #700

A SKETCHY CHRONOLOGY

1769	1st Watauga Assn.
1777-1784	Part of N. C. called Washington County.
1784-1788	State of Franklin.
1788-1790	Again part of N. C. as Washington County.
1790-1794	Territory of U. S. So. of the Ohio with Territorial Governor and 3 judges.
1794-1796	Territory of U. S. governed by Gov. Legislative Council and House of Representatives.
1796	Tennessee becomes a state.

In 1788 ROBERT KARR was in Tennessee probably with wife, MARGARET; two youngest boys and perhaps daughter, Nancy, were children as they were not of age when Margaret made her will in 1805.

Willis Hicks was in Tennessee, too, as he carried chain for surveyor. Family Bible says he was born 29 Aug. 1773 so he was 15 years old on Sulphur Fork, Davidson Co. of Abraham Crocker Land. The Karrs were Cumberland Presbyterians.

Family of ROBERT KARR and MARGARET

James Karr	b. 1767
William Karr	b. 1769
Mary (Polly) Karr	b. 1771 m. Henry Johnson
ELEANOR KARR	b. 16 Jun. 1773 (Mar.?); d. 16 Mar. 1856 m. WILLIS HICKS b. 29 Aug. 1773; d. Aug. 1812
Margaret Karr	b. 1775 m. Benjamin Dunn
Sarah Karr	b. 1777 m. William Briscoe
John Karr	b. 1779
Robert Karr	b. 1781
Nancy Karr	b. 1783

I'm not sure of these birth dates, they are in pencil where ELEANOR's is in ink. It may be they are a hypothesis to enable me to think more clearly.)

Polly (Karr), Mrs. Henry Johnson, leaves estate to sons Samuel and Peyton Johnson. Polly died before 1797 as neither she nor Nancy are signers of the Power of Attorney for the heirs of Ribert Karr.

From Garrard Co. Wills, p. 4, 12 Aug. 1812

Family of MARGARET (KARR) and BENJAMIN DUNN

W. H. Dunn
G. Dunn
William Dunn
Isaah Dunn
Elizabeth (Dunn) Hocker
Sarah (Dunn) Myer
Mary (Dunn) Hogen
Darker (Dunn) Gilbert
Margaret (Dunn) Robinson
Gabrell (Dunn) Thompson

Exec. sons Isaah Dunn and George Dunn on the same page is the will of Mary Anne Dunn, widow of third son, William Dunn, leaving sons William and Augustine Dunn.

In Logan Co., Russelville, Ky., book C.

p. 101 Nancy Karr (Carr) 13 July 1824 in her Will leaves all her estate to Lawrence Eli ----- Witnessed by Turner Cupton; Edwin Dunn; and Edward Eli.

This from History, Rockbridge, Va., by Morton fits nicely except his record says JOHN DUNN married MARGARET KERR whereas I have it BENJAMIN DUNN married MARGARET KERR (KARR)

p. 484 JAMES DUNN, born County Down, Ireland, married Martha Long, daughter of John Long about 1749; came from Ireland about 1762; 4 daughters and 4 sons, 3 of the children born in Ireland; 1st in Augusta Co., afterward Rockingham Co.; sometime between 1784 and 1788, removed to Kentucky from Virginia; several of his children preceeded him; first settled in Fayette Co., afterward Jessamin Co.; will written in 1806; proved 1808; died aet. 82 years; 6 of 8 children were living.; second son married MARGARET KERR

Family of JOHN DUNN and MARGARET KERR

Eleanor Dunn	
Capt. Samuel Dunn ✭	Was soldier in Rev. War with Clarke's Expedition, 1778 (Hist. of Rockbridge, Va. by Morton, p. 402) m. Eleanor Brewster
Margaret Dunn	
Polly Dunn	
Martha Dunn	

This connection has not been authentically established.

Family of WILLIS HICKS and ELEANOR KARR

Peggy (Margaret) Hicks	b. 5 Nov. 1792 m. David Bryant
Karr Hicks ✭	b. 19 Mar. 1795; was in battle of New Orleans
Josiah Willis Hicks (twin)	b. 5 Mar. 1797 m. Margaret Hutchinson, 7 Aug.
Willis Josiah Hicks (twin)	b. 5 Mar. 1797
Sally Hicks	b. 24 Mar. 1799 m. Ransford Smith, 11 June 1823; Witt: Addison Smith Ky. Hist. So. Pub. Vol. 25, p. 63
NANCY FITZGERALD HICKS	b. 2 Jan. 1801, Hopkinsville, Ky. m. ADDISON SMITH, 6 Dec. 1821; Witt. William Dunn; (see Family of ADDISON SMITH and NANCY FITZ-GERALD HICKS)
McCoy A. Hicks	b. 16 May 1902 m. Sarah Thompson, 29 Sept. 1823, signed: Sanders Thompson, Ky. Hist. Soc. Pub. Vol. 25, p. 63
Lavinia Hicks	b. 27 Feb. 1805 m. Dr. Lucius Lee
Hamlin Hicks	b. 15 Mar. 1807; d. June 1873 m. Sarah Blakely
ROBERT HICKS	b. 27 Mar. 1809 m. 1st Wells m. 2nd Anne Greer
John Karr Hicks	b. 7 Mar. 1811; d. 15 May 1875 m. 1st Mrs. (Williams) Cobb

Family of ROBERT HICKS and ANNE GREER

Jonetta Hicks	m. Clark
Robert Hicks, Jr. ✭	Confederate in Civil War
Edward E. Hicks ✭	killed in C.W.
Ida Hicks	m. 1st Brooks m. 2nd Garrett (their dau. was Anna Garrett who m. Jarvis, b. c. 1875; r. Washington, D. C.)

Data for birth dates given to Robert Jr. by his cousin Margaret who owned the family Bible.

R. K. Hicks says in letter to Col. D.C.S mith, his cousin, "Grandpa Hicks' mother was a Fitzgerald."

Anna (Garrett) Jarvis says "Grandmother was a nurse in Rev. War." Whyetheville, Va.(?)

Lineage of
CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN
(9 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

JOSHUA LUFKIN
b. 1796
d. 1875, aet. 79
m. 1822

CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN
b. 1828
d. 1863
m. 1855
LUCIA RUSSEL SMITH
b. 10 May 1825, Bloomington, Ind.
d. 1918, Normal, Ill.

CHARLOTTE MC CURDY
b. 1801
d. 1891, aet. 90

SAMUEL LUFKIN
b. 1742
d. 1857
m. 1785

EXPERIENCE RIGGS
b. 1769
d. 1857, aet. 88

WILLIAM MC CURDY

ANNE MASTERS

LUFKIN - No. 2

JOSEPH HASKELL I
b. 1646
d. 1721
m. 1674

JOSEPH HASKELL
b. 1681
m. 1713
SARAH DAVIS

MARY GRAVES
b. 1653
d. 1733
Dau. of Mark Graves

WILLIAM HASKELL
b. 1618
d. 1693
m. 1643

MARY TYBBOT
d. 1693
Dau. of Walter Tybbot
b. 1584

ZEBULON LUFKIN
b. 1722
d. 1818
m. 1745

SARAH HASKELL
b. 1723

BENJAMIN LUFKIN
m. 1713; son of Thomas Lufkin, d. 1708, and Mary

ABIGAIL PARKER

JOSEPH HASKELL (Chart No. 2)

SARAH DAVIS (Chart No. 3)

ABRAHAM RIGGS
d. Before 1790, at sea

ELIZABETH GIDDINGS
b. 1744

JOSHUA RIGGS (Chart No. 4)

EXPERIENCE STANWOOD (Chart No. 9)

JOSEPH GIDDINGS (Chart No. 5)

ELIZABETH DAVIS

JONATHAN MASTERS
bapt. 1734
m. 1756

MARY KNOWLTON

ABRAHAM MASTERS, JR; (Chart No. 6)

DEBORAH KNOWLTON (Chart No. 7)

ROBERT KNOWLTON (Chart No. 7)

LYDIA BISHOP (Chart No. 8)

LUFKIN - No. 3

JACOB DAVIS
m. 1661
Son of John Davis

SARAH DAVIS
b. 1685
d. 1725
m. 1713
JOSEPH HASKELL

ELIZABETH BENNETT

LUFKIN - No. 4

THOMAS RIGGS
b. 1666
m. 1687

JOSHUA RIGGS
b. 1707
d. 1790
m. 1735
EXPERIENCE STANWOOD

ANNE WHEELER
d. 1723, aet. 56

LUFKIN - No. 5

GEORGE GIDDINGS
b. 1664

JOSEPH GIDDINGS
b. 1717
m. 1740
ELIZABETH DAVIS

ELIZABETH (EVELETH) PERKINS
b. 1671
d. 1727, aet. 56

JOHN GIDDINGS
b. 1639
d. 1691
Son of George Giddings, b. 1608,
d. 1676, and Jane Lawrence, m. 1635

SARAH

JOSEPH EVELETH
b. 1641
m. 1667
Son of Sylvester Everleigh,
Boston, 1635

MARY BRAGG
b. 1641
d. 1714, aet. 73
Dau. of Edward Bragg
Ipswich, Mass., 1648

LUFKIN - No. 7

EZEKIEL KNOWLTON

DEBORAH KNOWLTON
b. 1699
m. 1725
ABRAHAM MASTERS

ROBERT KNOWLTON
b. 1701
d. 1776
m. 1721
LYDIA BISHOP

SARAH LEACH

JOHN KNOWLTON
b. 1633
Son of John Knowlton, b. 1610
and Margery Wilson

DEBORAH GRANT

ROBERT LEACH II
b. 1650
Son of Robert Leach I
b. 1605

SARAH

LUFKIN - No. 6

NATHANIEL MASTERS
Son of Abraham Masters

RUTH PICKWORTH
Sister of Hannah Pickworth Kilham
Dau. of John Pickworth and Anne

ABRAHAM MASTERS I
m. 1691

ABRAHAM MASTERS
b. 1703
m. 1725
DEBORAH KNOWLTON

ABIGAIL KILHAM

JOHN KILHAM
b. ca. 1627
Son of Austin or Augustine and Alice

HANNAH PICKWORTH

LUFKIN - No. 8

THOMAS BISHOP
Son of Richard Bishop
d. 1675

LYDIA

JOHN BISHOP
b. 1667

LYDIA BISHOP
b. 1701
m. 1721
ROBERT KNOWLTON

HANNAH

LUFKIN - No. 9

JOHN STANWOOD
b. 1652
d. 1706, aet. 54
m. 1680

LYDIA (MERCER) BUTLER
d. after 1742

JAMES STANWOOD
b. 1690
m. 1712

EXPERIENCE STANWOOD
b. 1719
m. 1735
JOSHUA RIGGS

(?) DAVIS

JAMES DAVIS
b. 1663
m. 1658

BETHIAN LEACH

Dr. R. K. (Robert Karr) Hicks, born 27 Mar. 1809, tenth child of Willis Hicks and Eleanor Karr Hicks, was a successful practitioner of Springfield, Tenn., born in Christian Co., Ky. His father, WILLIS HICKS, was of Irish-Welsh extraction and a native of Virginia, a farmer by occupation and a land speculator. He was living in Robertson Co. at the time of his marriage but afterward moved to Kentucky, where his career ended. He was not permitted to live the time allotted to man, but was cut down in the prime of life, his 37th year. His mother was of Scotch-Irish origin, and a native of Virginia. After the death of her husband, she remained in the old home place with her children. She died in 1857.

In the Name of GOD Amen.

I, Willis Hicks of Christian County, being very weak and sick in body, but of sound and perfect mind, and memory, call into mind the mortality of my body, and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this, my last will and testament; that is to say principally and first of all I recommend my Soul to the hands of Almighty God, and my body to be buried in a decent Christian manner at the discretion of my executors.

And, touching such worldly goods, where-with, it has pleased God to bless me; I will in the following manner and form (viz) I will and bequeath to my beloved wife, Elinor Hicks, my plantation and improvements, whereon I now live, including two hundred acres, during her life and at her death to fall to my sons, also all the household and kitchen furniture, and all the plantation tools, and all my horses except three; them three I will and bequeath to my beloved sons, Karr, Josiah, and Willis Hicks; Karr to have the sorrel horse, known by the name ? of his horse. Josiah and Willis to have the two year old colts, also all the cattle and hogs belonging to me, also two negro boys, by the name of Edmond and Jefferson; optionary with her to dispose of all the property I have willed her during her life, except the land and the negro boys: them she must not sell, but she may dispose of them otherwise as she thinks proper.

What remains of the above named property, at her death, to be equally divided among my heirs, except the negro boy Edmond, I will and bequeath to my son McCoy.

I do will and bequeath to my beloved sons, all my lands and the State price thereof must be paid out of the money which is due me; and at the coming of age of any of my sons, at their request, the whole of my lands shall be equally divided among all my sons, Karr, Josiah, Willis, Hamlin, Robert and John Hicks; John's part to include the improvements where I now live, except so much thereof as will purchase my beloved daughters a negro apiece, to be valued at three hundred dollars apiece, which I do will and bequeath to my beloved daughters, a negro girl apiece as above discribed, at the coming of age, or marrying of any one of them; also all moneys and propertys which I have not willed, to be equally divided among my heirs, first debts are paid.

Likewise I will and bequeath unto my beloved daughters One hundred Dollars in property, likewise to be paid them when they come of age or marry.

Lastly I nominate and approve Robert Karr and my beloved wife Eleanor Hicks, my whole and sole Executor and Executrix of this my last will and testament, no other to be my last will and testament, in witness thereof published, pronounced and delivered by the said Willis Hicks to be his last will and testament, in the presence of us who in his presence or the presence of each other, have hereunto subscribed our names.

Absolom Hicks
Israel Robertson

Willis Hicks -seal

LUCIA RUSSEL SMITH

Daughter of Addison Smith

LUCIA RUSSEL SMITH — b. 10 May 1825, Bloomington, Ind.; dau. of Addison Smith and Nancy Hicks; d. 18 Jul. 1918, Normal, Ill.

★ m. CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN, 31 Oct. 1855, Shelbyville, Ill.
b. 1828, Brunswick, Me.; cousin of Joshua Lufkin Dexter who m. younger sister of Sarah.; d. 1862, army fever, Shelbyville, Ill.

Family of LUCIA RUSSEL SMITH and CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN

Charlotte Olivia Lufkin — b. 16 Aug. 1856, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 2 Aug. 1944, Wailuku, Maui, T.H.

Dudley Smith Lufkin — b. 18 May 1858, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 21 Aug. 1931, Bloomington, Ill.

Frank Nathaniel Lufkin (twin) b. 13 Apr. 1860, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 2 Oct. 1927, Lahaina, Maui, T.H.

HARRY MC CURDY LUFKIN, M.D. (twin) b. 13 Apr. 1860, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 7 Jul. 1924, St. Paul Minn.
m. *EDITH LOUISE HALL, 5 Jun. 1889, Boston, Mass., Bis Bishop Phillips Brooks officiating at Trinity Church
b. 18 Dec. 1866; dau. of Gen. Hamilton Warren, 1837-1911, and Anna Matilda (Martin) Hall, 1836-1922

CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN, Jr. b. 28 Oct. 1863 (posthumously), Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 1940 Wailuku, Maui, T. H.
m. JULIA GILMORE, Dakota
b. 1862; d. 1932

Charlotte, Dudley and Frank were never married

*Did I give you an Abigail Sprague chart? If I did I will send a Dudley Chase chart that you can keep, and that will about complete your and Harry's common pedigree record so far as known. I wish Helen and Lucia would delve in old Connecticut records and find out more about the Smiths.

Much love to you all. We are so hot we do not think Chicago can be much worse.

Your devoted cousin,
Edith.

Family of HARRY MC CURDY LUFKIN, M.D. and EDITH LOUISE HALL

HAMILTON MC CURDY LUFKIN ✭ b. 21 Mar. 1891
m. 1st Leila Browning Markham, 29 Jun. 1916, Minn.
m. 2nd Mary Casselman, 27 Aug. 1934
b. 23 Sept. 1905

Bernadine Lufkin b. 23 Dec. 1937, St. Paul, Minn.

NATHANIEL HALL LUFKIN, M.D. b. 27 Aug. 1898, St. Paul Minn.
m. Florence Marguerite Kirk
b. 26 Aug. 1904, Fargo, N. Dak.; dau. of Charles Carleton Kirk and May Wildon

CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN III, M.D. b. 19 Jun. 1902, St. Paul, Minn.
m. 1st Mrs. Nora Gardner, 22 May 1932; drowned 22 Jun. 1932 off Maui, T. H.
m. 2nd Anne Elizabeth Gwynne, 7 Sept. 1934, Carmaechaels, Pa.
b. 18 Feb. 1906, Charmaechaels, Pa.

Harriet Lufkin b. 28 Jun. 1906; d. Jul. 1911, St. Paul, Minn.

ANNE VIRGINIA LUFKIN, M.D. b. 24 Nov. 1812
m. Howard High, M.D., Jun. 1939, Ann Arbor, Mich.
b. 27 Jan. 1914, Bluffton, Ind.

Family of CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN, Jr. and JULIA GILMORE

Walter Gilmore Lufkin b. 13 Jul. 1890; d. 6 Nov. 1891

FRANK ADDISON LUFKIN b. 23 Aug. 1891; d. 15 Dec. 1944, Wailuku, Maui
m. Lenore Madge Long, 9 Nov. 1923
b. 19 Nov. 1909, Alva, Okla.; dau. of Lindsey and Maude (Beegle) Long
m. 2nd George Curtis Wallace, c. 1946

Horace Metcalf Lufkin b. 19 Mar. 1893; d. 15 Jul. 1895

Lucia Russell Lufkin b. 24 Dec. 1897; d. 22 Mar. 1899

Family of HAMILTON MC CURDY LUFKIN and LEILA BROWNING MARKHAM

Hamilton Warren Lufkin b. 4 Oct. 1917, St. Paul, Minn.
m. 1st Shirley Marie Henderson, Jul. 1943
divorced; (they had one child; Mark Hamilton Lufkin, b. 26 Apr. 1944)

Lineage of
EDITH LOUISE HALL
(4 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

EDITH LOUISE HALL
b. 1866
m. 1889
HARRY MC CURDY LUFKIN, M.D.

HAMILTON WARREN HALL
b. 1837
d. 1911, aet. 74
m. 1864

SOLON HALL
b. 1806
d. 1842, aet. 36
m. 1831

FANNY CAMPBELL
b. 1811
d. 1839

ANNE MATILDA MARTIN
b. 1836
d. 1922, aet. 86

JAMES LEE MARTIN
b. 1797
d. 1872
m. 1821

SARAH ANNE PARSONS MURREY
b. 1801

EPHRAIM HALL
b. 1776
d. 1859
m. 1801

EPHRAIM HALL II (Chart No. 2)

LYDIA RUSSELL (Chart No. 3)

MARYANNE NICHOLS
b. 1778
d. 1829

THOMAS NICHOLS

HANNAH CLARK

SOLOMON CAMPBELL
b. 1779
d. 1853
m. 1804

SOLOMON CAMPBELL
(Chart No. 4)

SARAH (ANDRUS) ANDREWS
(Chart No. 5)

TAMER CAMPBELL
b. 1786
d. 1862

ROBERT CAMPBELL (Brother of Solomon above)
b. 1741; d. 1816; m. 1767

ESTHER PIERCE (Chart No. 6)

JAMES MARTIN

MARY FRYE

CHRISTOPHER FRYE

MARY MYERS

SAMUEL MURREY
b. 1744
d. 1821, aet. 78
m. 1801

SEBASTIAN MURRAY
m. 1737

SARAH PARSONS

ELIZABETH DONOHOE
b. 1764

CORNELIUS DONOHOE
d. 1779

MARGARET

HALL - No. 2

RICHARD HALL, JR.
b. 1676
m. 1715

MEHITABLE BARKER
b. 1679

EPHRAIM HALL I
b. 1717
d. 1793
m. 1738

EPHRAIM HALL II
b. 1741
d. 1821
m. 1765
LYDIA RUSSELL

JOHN LIVINGSTONE, JR.
b. 1687
d. 1755

EUNICE LIVINGSTONE
b. 1719
d. 1812

RUTH SHEDD
b. 1684
d. 1756

HALL - No. 3

JOHN RUSSELL
b. 1662
d. 1717
m. 1682

ELIZABETH PALMER

STEPHEN RUSSELL
b. 1687

RUTH HARRIS

STEPHEN RUSSELL II
b. 1717
d. 1804
m. 1743

DANIEL GAGE
b. 1676
d. 1748
m. 1698

SARAH KIMBALL
b. 1654
m. 1675

DANIEL GAGE
b. 1639
m. 1675

LYDIA RUSSELL
b. 1744
d. 1821
m. 1765
EPHRAIM HALL II

ABIGAIL GAGE
b. 1725

CALEB BURBANK
m. 1669

MARTHA SMITH

MARTHA BURBANK
b. 1680

RICHARD HALL
fr. 1676
d. 1722

MARTHA

JOHN BARKER
b. 1644
d. 1722
m. 1670

MARY STEVENS
b. 1652

JOHN LIVINGSTONE
d. 1755

MARGARET ROSS

DANIEL SHEDD
b. 1649
m. 1670

RUTH MORE

RICHARD BARKER
d. 1693
m. 1638

JOANNA

JOHN STEVENS
b. 1606
d. 1662

ELIZABETH PARKER
b. 1611
d. 1691

THOMAS ROSS
b. 1630
d. 1694

SEETH HOLMAN
b. 1640
d. 1695

DANIEL SHEDD
d. 1708

MARY

GOLDIN MORE
b. 1609
d. 1698

JOAN CHAMPNEY
d. 1676

JOHN RUSSELL
d. 1680
m. 1661

SARAH CHAMPNEY
b. 1690

JOHN GAGE
m. 1630

AMEE

HENRY KIMBALL
m. 1634

MARY WYATT

JOHN BURBANK
fr. 1640
m. 1681

JEMINA

HUGH SMITH
fr. 1642

MARY

HALL - No. 4

ROBERT CAMPBELL II
b. 1709; d. 1789; m. 1744

SOLOMON CAMPBELL
b. 1749; d. 1823; m. 1771
SARAH ANDRUS (ANDREWS)

MARY MC MAIN
b. 1798; d. 1763

ROBERT CAMPBELL
b. 1673
d. 1725
m. 1714

?
d. 1747, aet. 76

HALL - No. 5

JOHN ANDREWS
b. 1727
d. 1798

SARAH (ANDRUS) ANDREWS
d. 1806
m. 1771
SOLOMON CAMPBELL

SARAH IVES
b. 1725

JOHN ANDREWS
b. 1693
m. 1714

HANNAH MERRIMAN
b. 1697
d. 1738

CALEB IVES
b. 1700
d. 1752

MARY ABERNATHY
bapt. 1700
d. ca. 1730

HALL - No. 6

AMOS PIERCE
b. 1702
m. 1726
ESTHER PIERCE
b. 1747
MARY SPAULDING

THOMAS PIERCE
b. 1670
d. 1704
m. 1693
MARY WYMAN

SAMUEL ANDREWS
b. 1663; d. 1727; m. 1686

ANNA (HANNAH) AMY HALL
b. 1661; d. 1746

SAMUEL ANDREWS
b. 1635; d. 1704; m. 1661

ELIZABETH PECK

CALEB MERRIMAN
b. 1665; d. 1703; m. 1690

MARY PRESTON

NATHANIEL MERRIMAN
b. 1613; d. 1693/4; m. (?)

JOAN

ELIASAPH PRESTON
bapt. 1643; d. 1706

ELIZABETH BEACH

NATHANIEL IVES
b. 1677; d. 1711; m. 1699

MARY COOK
b. 1675

JOHN IVES
bapt. 1644; d. 1682; m. 1668

HANNAH MERRIMAN
b. 1651; d. 1682

SAMUEL COOK
b. 1641; d. 1703; m. 1667

HOPE PARKER
bapt. 1650; d. 1686

WILLIAM ABERNATHY
b. 1675; d. Feb. 1727/8

MARY PECK
b. 1677; d. 1757

WILLIAM ABERNATHY
d. 1718; m. 1673/4

SARAH DOOLITTLE

ELIEZUR PECK
bapt. 1643; m. 1671

MARY BURNALL
b. 1650; d. 1724

James Markham Lufkin	b. 24 Mar. 1919 m. Rosemarie Johanna (Friday) Hager, 14 Apr. 1949, Paris, France (they had two dau.: Susan Freya Lufkin, b. 2 Jun. 1951; Anne Lucia Lufkin, b. 1 Sept. 1953; a 3rd child b. 1954/5)

Family of HAMILTON MC CURDY LUFKIN, M.D. and MARY CASSELMAN

Thomas McCurdy Lufkin	b. 23 Dec. 1937, St. Paul, Minn.
Mary Lucia (Mimi) Lufkin	b. 26 Jul. 1939, St. Paul, Minn.

Family of NATHANIEL HALL LUFKIN, M.D. and FLORENCE MARGUERITE KIRK

Charles Dexter Lufkin IV ✭	b. 11 Feb. 1933, St. Paul, Minn.
Murray Wilson Lufkin	b. 5 Apr. 1934, St. Paul, Minn.
Lee Elizabeth Lufkin	b. 2 Jun. 1941, St. Paul, Minn.

Family of CHARLES DEXTER LUFKIN III, M.D. and ANNE ELIZABETH GWYNNE

*Edward Gwynne Lufkin (twin)	b. 15 Oct. 1934, Northfield, Minn.
Nathaniel McCurdy Lufkin (twin)	b. 15 Oct. 1934, Northfield, Minn.
Edith Hall Lufkin	b. 20 Feb. 1937
John Laidley Lufkin	b. 14 Aug. 1940
Jean Randolph Lufkin	b. 15 Dec. 1941

*Thursday, May 22, 1952—Hotsprings, S. Dak.

Ed Lufkin—Boys State, Northern State Teachers College, was son of Dr. & Mrs. DEXTER Lufkin. Aberdeen, June 1-7, is president of Junior class, member of National Honor Society, edited the Bison Bellow, member of the Key Club, All State Band & Latin Club.

Family of ANNE VIRGINIA LUFKIN, M.D. and HOWARD HIGH, M.D.

Edith Louis High	b. 27 Jan. 1942, Ann Arbor, Mich.
Charles (Chuckie) Howard High	b. 10 Jun. 1945, Ann Arbor, Mich.
Alice Dexter High	b. 31 Jul. 1948, Milwaukee, Wis.

Family of FRANK ADDISON LUFKIN and *LENORE MADGE LONG

Lucia Lufkin	m. Robert Dean Mounts, 16 Dec. 1945 (they had children; Dean Mounts, b. 21 Jan. 1947, Honolulu, T. H.; Dwight Charles Mounts, b. 8 Aug. 1952, Ithaca, N. Y.)
Charlotte Lufkin	b. 30 Jan. 1930 m. Richard Holmes, 18 Jun. 1955, Honolulu, T.H.
Lindsey Lufkin	b. 21 May 1932

*George Curtis Wallace had three children when he married Lenore Madge (Long) Lufin: Charles, b. c. 1937; Sally, b. c. 1939; and Billy, b. c. 1942.

I have had to approximate the birth dates of these young folks, from their school classes. If I have made them too old for their place in grade or high school, I apologize, its a long time since I went to school.

NATHANIEL MC CURDY LUFKIN, b. 27 Aug. 1896, St. Paul, Minn., attended Carleton College, Northfield, Minn. and received his M.D. from U. of Minnesota. At 23 years, he ✭ enlisted in 6th Marine, 22 Apr. 1917, U. of Minnesota. Sailed for France, 1918; joined hospital corps, 2nd Div., Belleau Woods, 18th Jul.; in Soisson, 18-19 Jul. Half of the regiment lost lives; Nathaniel was a stretcher bearer. Received Croix de Guerre at Blanc Mont; recommended for exceptional gallantry under fire; decoration from Gen. John LeJune in Germany, 1921. Sec. Daniels of Navy, awarded Lufkin Navy War Cross. Later he was given "Fourragere" a regimental decoration because of having been decorated three different times for bravery. Mustered out 16 Jul. 1919.

In W. W. II he was called to duty as medical officer, 28 Dec. 1941 as Lt. Comm. He served at Great Lakes, Ill.; New Hebrides Islands, South Pacific, Pearl Harbor, Hawaii; Saipan; Funa Futi; Naval Hospital, Oregon and as Capt. returned to inactive duty Feb. 1945.

Charles Dexter Lufkin, affectionately known as C. D., with his only sister Charlotte Olivia Lufkin.

Mary Lois (Dexter) Mapel and Charlotte Olivia Lufkin.

Top and bottom, the twins Frank and Harry Lufkin; on left, Dudley S. Lufkin; on right, Charles D. Lufkin.

Dr. C. Dexter Lufkin and his twins Nathaniel McCurdy and Gynne Lufkin.

Note on CHARLOTTE LUFKIN:

From Honolulu Advertiser, Monday, 14 Feb. 1955, "Music Teacher Volunteers Time to Assist Patients"

A promising development in the field of rehabilitation of the mentally disturbed is music therapy, and one of the few, if not the only, practitioners of the skill in the Territory is a young island girl who has volunteered many of her leisure hours to work with the patients at the Kaneohe Territorial hospital.

Miss Charlotte Lufkin, a former Maui girl who has been imaginative and fortunate enough to combine her two chief interests into a satisfying profession, started her career as a nursing student at the University of Rochester in New York. A broken back suffered in a tobogganning accident cut short her ambitions along this line and she enrolled in the Conservatory of Music in Cincinnati where she was able to further the musical interests that had always been an important part of her life.

HER DESIRE to help people had not been diminished by her inability to continue with nursing and at the suggestion of the director of the conservatory she went into the field of music therapy. She took a year's course in psychiatric nursing, then got her practical experience in the Longview State Hospital in Cincinnati, one of the pioneers in the use of music therapy. After additional experience at the Overbrook hospital in New Jersey, Miss Lufkin returned to Honolulu, where she is now on the staff of the music school at Punahou.

"Music therapy is not a cure for mental illness," says Charlotte. "It is, however, an outlet for certain emotions, a kind of mental occupational therapy." Miss Lufkin spent a year working with the patients at the Territorial hospital, leading them in group singing, giving individual help with both instruments and voice and teaching them various dance steps.

UNDER HER direction the patients put on a Christmas program and groups went through the wards singing carols. The response among the patients was encouraging. One, a violinist who had not touched his violin in 16 years, expressed an interest in playing again very soon after the musical therapy program started. He was given an instrument and voluntarily began to play regularly. He has since been discharged from the hospital.

Unfortunately the hospital does not have proper facilities for a full time musical therapy program. When it does, undoubtedly Charlotte Lufkin will be more than ready to give her help.

In the meantime, although a regular staff member in the Punahou music school, she does much work as a volunteer. At the Salvation Army Boys' Home she gives individual piano lessons and helps with the choruses. In what time she has left she is an enthusiastic worker for the Community theater and was one of the accompanists for both Brigadoon and Oklahoma. She is presently working backstage on South Pacific and has been in charge of sound effects for most of the productions during the past year.

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ WILLIAM MC CURDY ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Grandfather of Charles Dexter Lufkin

WILLIAM MC CURDY, b. 1759, purser in British Navy; only son by second marriage, came to America from Nova Scotia in his own packet; had 9 sisters and 2 brothers; d. 1809 of apoplexy; m. 10 Sept. 1782 to Anne Masters, b. Ouslons (?); ns. (?) 31 Mar. 1768; d. c. 1809, Bath, Me.

Family of WILLIAM MC CURDY and ANNE MASTERS
(14 children born in Portland and Bodoinham, Me.)

Margaret V. McCurdy	b. 9 Oct. 1784
Margaret Boyd McCurdy	b. 11 Nov. 1791
	m. David Dexter, whose 1st wife was Martha Bartlett
Elizabeth McCurdy	b. 9 Nov. 1816
	m. Luther Pingree
Amelia McCurdy	m. Sawyer
CHARLOTTE MC CURDY	b. 1801; d. 1891
	m. JOSHUA LUFKIN, 1822
Jane McCurdy	m. Joel Bartlett
Frank McCurdy	m. Molly
Maitland McCurdy	Presbyterian minister, N.Y.

SARAH JANE SMITH

Daughter of Addison Smith

SARAH JANE SMITH

b. 17 Jan. 1827, Bloomington, Ind.; d. 19 Aug. 1856, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER, 21 Oct. 1844
b. 9 May 1818, Bath, Maine; d. 26 Aug. 1852, of tuberculosis, Shelbyville, Ill.

JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER from Maine, was associated in business, a store selling drugs, calico, powder (face, gun or bug) and taking in exchange, butter, eggs, sweet corn or whatever, with the husband of his Aunt Mary ? Roundy. Joshua L. Dexter was born 1818, Brunswick, Me. and died 1852 of tuberculosis in Shelbyville, Ill. William McCurdy Dexter was their son, born 1848, died 1855 of cholera which took his grandmother Nancy F. (Hicks) Smith at the same time; Sarah had been in Springfield, Kentucky, visiting the brother of her mother, Dr. Robert Karr Hicks, whose house still stands in 1955 (more of this) trying to recover her health. Her husband's death was attributed to "consumption" and that was probably what caused hers.

They tell a touching story of her arrival by the stuffy little day coach (sleepers had not been invented) at the village of Sullivan, Ill, which was the nearest that the rails approached to Shelbyville, Ill. While waiting for the "buggy" from home to arrive, she overheard people talking of the frightful epidemic of cholera in Shelbyville, mentioning that widow Smith with her grandson Willie Dexter were among those who had died.

The shock of hearing so casually of the death of her mother and her eight-year-old son was terrific. Before the year was out, she too had gone, leaving her oldest son Charley and the three-year-old Lois. Charles was cared for mostly in boarding schools, and not too generously by his uncle Roundy until he was about 15 years old. Afterward he joined his little sister Lois, who had been cared for by Sarah's sister Lucia, wife of Joshua's cousin Charles Lufkin, also from Maine, married 31 Oct. 1855—the cholera year.

Lucia was only 30 years old but she had in her care her brother Dudley, 23 years old and three sisters younger than he and little Lois.

Little "Rie" was only 13 years old but she held her mother in tender, vivid remembrance all through the 98 years of her life.

In this young country, neighborliness included the comfort of the sick and of the family when the mother was incapacitated, usually, at least every two years; Nancy was a beautiful neighbor. I have known several friendly old folk who knew Nancy. They had the highest praise for her unselfish interest in the welfare of the community. She had a voice of surpassing beauty and delighted to entertain the sick, pacify babies, and lend comfort and grace to the services for lost friends.

In 1844 the Smiths had been in Illinois twelve years. Rie was a baby of two, and their seventeen-year-old Sarah was to be married. Everything was in readiness, the assembled friends and relatives awaited the bridegroom and his best man.

Time passed, though the bad roads might cause delay, there seemed no excuse for so ardent a lover to leave so beautiful a bride "waiting at the church."

Addison, the irate father, a man of great dignity and pride, though small of stature—5'8" tall—cross-eyed and bald, immaculate in dress and concise in speech, was dumb with rage and mortification. When the errant swains appeared, their bridal finery was mud-stained and soaked; the spirited steed, which was to carry the happy pair off to a spirited start through life, had kicked out the dash board, overturned the "buggy" and sped gleefully off to parts unknown, leaving those poor bedraggled lads to appear just as they were.

The titters and guffaws that greeted them served to quiet the rage of the father and requite the mother for the overcooked repast.

The unexpected lateness of the wedding of course delayed the start of the wedding tour, which was a drive across country to the home of Joshua's uncle Dr. ? in Vandalia, Ill. recently, 1839, the capital of the state. There a charming reception was prepared. Alas? The storm which had made the roads so bad, now came up and made them worse. Except for the sense of the horse, and the occasional flashes of lightning, they would be hopelessly lost. A glimmer of light beckoned. They pounded on the cabin door, to make themselves heard above the storm, and were admitted by an old couple who had already been in the only bed the place afforded. The drenched couple were hastily drawn to the open fireside and recounted their tale of woe. With understanding and sympathy, the farmer folk made for themselves a pallet on the floor and proudly offered the storm cast young folks their feather bed. Sarah eyed it. Aghast, Joshua whispered, "Shut your eyes, Sarah, and hop in!" which she did.

Lineage of
JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER
(2 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

DAVID DEXTER II
b. 29 Dec. 1785
d. 14 Apr. 1872, Brunswick, Me.
m. 5 Sept. 1815, Bath, Me.

JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER
b. 8 May 1818, Bath, Me.
d. 26 July 1852, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. 21 Oct. 1844, Shelbyville, Ill.
SARAH JANE SMITH
b. 17 Jan. 1827, Bloomington, Ind.
d. 19 Aug. 1856, Shelbyville, Ill.

MARGARET BOYD MC CREEDY
b. 11 Nov. 1791, Onslow, U.S.
d. 29 Sept. 1825, Brunswick, Me.

DAVID DEXTER I
b. 18 Feb. 1774, Malden, Mass.
d. 14 Nov. 1821, Boston, Mass.
m. 27 Aug. 1767

LYDIA MARSH
b. 9 Dec. 1744, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 30 Dec. 1785, Hampstead, N.H.

DEXTER - No. 2

JOHN DEXTER

RICHARD DEXTER
b. 6 Nov. 1675, Cambridge, Mass.
d. 14 Apr. 1714, Malden, Mass.
m. 23 Feb. 1697/8
SARAH BUCKMAN
b. 1680, Malden, Mass.
d. 24 Dec. 1761, Malden, Mass.

WINIFRED SPRAGUE
b. 31 Dec. 1673, Malden, Mass.
d. 5 Dec. 1752

JOHN DEXTER
Son of Richard Dexter I
b. 1666 d. 1680, Charlestown

SARAH

RICHARD DEXTER III
b. 14 Apr. 1714, Malden, Mass.
d. 5 Dec. 1773, Malden, Mass.
m. 26 Nov. 1741, Malden, Mass.

REBECCA PEABODY
b. 8 Dec. 1718, Bedford
d. 25 Feb. 1798, Malden, Mass.

RICHARD DEXTER II (Chart No. 2)

SARAH BUCKMAN

MOTHER SHIPMAN'S PROPHECY

Made in the year 1509, said to date back to 1488.

Carriages without horses shall go and accidents fill the world with woe.
Round the world thoughts shall fly, in the twinkling of an eye.
Water shall more wonders do, now strange, yet shall be true.
The world upside down shall be, and Gold found at the bottom of a tree.
Through hills man shall rise, and no horse nor ass be at his side.
Underwater men shall walk, shall ride, shall sleep, shall talk.
In the air shall he be seen, in white, in black, in green.
Iron on water shall float as easily as a wooden boat.
Gold shall be found mid stone, in a land that's now unknown.
Fire and water shall wonders do, England shall at last admit a few.
This world to an end shall come, in eighteen hundred and eighty one.

Sent to me by Aunt Sue (Mrs. Albert LeBosquet) all of 50 years ago when she was delighted, and encouraged me no end in LeBosquet research. She herself was stumped when seeking for her parents even. One can never realize the trauma of such deprivation for a child. Aunt Sue, however, with intense maternal love and limitless hospitality with much justifiable pride in her husband's background, certainly verified the quotation's truth:

"No matters not how straight the gate,
How charged with punishment the scroll,
I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul."

William Ernest Henley, 1849-1903

It was very hot in St. Louis where the wonderful trip ended up, they had to sleep on the floor to endure the heat. That has been done since, and much farther north. For the younger sisters, as a treat, they brought each an orange from the big city when they returned.

Family of SARAH JANE SMITH and JOSHUA LUFKIN DEXTER

CHARLES JOSHUA DEXTER — b. 8 Aug. 1845, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 15 Mar. 1939, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. EFFIE ELIZABETH MC BETH, 5 May 1869, Bellefontaine, Ohio
b. 18 Dec. 1846, West Liberty, Ohio; d. 16 Jun. 1924, Milwaukee, Wis.; dau. of Ivan Wallace and Sarah (Pollock) McBeth

William McCurdy Dexter — b. 1847, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. of cholera, 1855

Edward David Dexter — b. 1849; d. 5 Sept. 1851

MARY LOIS DEXTER — b. 3 Sept. 1852, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. Feb. 1939, El Paso, Texas
m. JOHN JAMESON MAPEL, 28 Jun. 1877, Shelbyville, Ill.; Rev. Pollock officiating
b. 21 Feb. 1848, Glades, W. Va.; d. 3 Dec. 1932, Los Angeles, Calif.

Family of CHARLES JOSHUA DEXTER and EFFIE ELIZABETH MC BETH

EDWARD MC BETH DEXTER — b. 22 May 1870, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 6 Oct. 1920, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. HELENA AYER, 28 Oct. 1909, Bangor, Me.
b. 14 Aug. 1885, Bangor, Maine; dau. of Frederick Wellingtor and Marcelle Rollins (Marlin) Ayer
m. 2nd George Lewis Hilliard, 14 Aug. 1937, Glendora, Calif.

Mary Lois Dexter — b. 23 Mar. 1873, Shelbyville, Ill.; unm.

Lucia Chafee Dexter — b. 25 Dec. 1875, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 24 Mar. 1924; unm.

Family of MARY LOIS DEXTER and JOHN JAMESON MAPEL

CHARLES (CARLOS) JAMESON MAPEL — b. 15 Jun. 1879, McGregor, Iowa
m. MYRA NEWMAN, 23 Aug. 1905
b. 27 May 1880; d. 7 Jul. 1946; dau. of Ezekiel and Fannie (Morris) Newman

JOHN WALLACE MAPEL — b. 19 Apr. 1884, Milwaukee, Wis.; d. 4 Nov. 1933, Los Angeles, Calif.
m. HELEN REED, 18 Aug. 1919, Milwaukee, Wis.
b. 13 Jun. 1891, Milwaukee, Wis.; dau. of Edwin Alfred Reed, b. 1848, Ohio, and Mary Ida Hubbell, b. 1853, Ohio

DEXTER ROUNDY MAPEL — b. 8 Jun. 1891, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. LEMIRE (QUEENIE) MORRIS NEBEKER, 19 Jun. 1915, El Paso, Texas
b. 4 Sept. 1893; dau. of Byrd A. Nebeker, b. 20 Apr. 1859 and d. 11 Dec. 1939, Santa Monica, Calif., and Ida Morehead, d. Nov. 1898

Family of EDWARD MC BETH DEXTER and HELENA AYER

Charles Joshua Dexter, Jr. — b. 8 Aug. 1910, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. 1st Helen A. Brownell, 1 Mar. 1935 divorced (they had 2 sons: Charles Edward Dexter, b. 6 Dec. 1935, San Jose, Calif.; Mark Alexander Dexter, b. 20 Apr. 1937, Merced, Calif.)
m. 2nd Margaret (Peggy) Chapman, 12 Jan. 1940
b. 14 May 1914 (they had son: James Chapman Dexter, b. 20 Apr. 1941, Glendale, Calif.)

Helena Ayer Dexter — b. 4 Oct. 1911, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. Lester F. McBride (they had one child: Gregory Fields McBride, b. 2 Oct. 1836, Hollywood, Calif.)

Edward McBeth Dexter ✭ — b. 20 Jun. 1914, Milwaukee, Wis.
m. Barbara Louise Warren, 28 Oct. 1950, Azusa, Calif. (they had one dau.: Suzanne Hilda Dexter, b. 11 Jan. 1954)

John Jameson Mapel and wife Mary Lois (Dexter) Mapel.

Mary Jameson

Eliza (Denison) Jameson

John Jameson Mapel and wife Lois (Dexter) Mapel with daughter Helen (Reed) Mapel, her three sons and Dexter Roundy Mapel II, son of Dexter Roundy Mapel.

Family of CHARLES JAMESON DEXTER and MYRA NEWMAN

Fanny Lois Mapel	b. 4 Jul. 1906, El Paso, Texas m. Porter Thompson, 31 Jul. 1928; of Portland, Me.
Charles J. Mapel	m. 2nd Willie Alma Metcalf b. 24 Mar. 1900, Dallas, Tex.; dau. of Richard Jordan Metcalf and Emma Christine Porter; Emma b. 2 Mar. 1862, Parker Co.,Tex.

Family of JOHN WALLACE MAPEL and HELEN REED

JOHN REED MAPEL	b. 26 Aug. 1920, Milwaukee, Wis. m. CLOTILDE C. BUTTERLY, 20 Jun. 1947, Beverly Hills, Calif. b. 13 Jan. 1924, Detroit, Mich.; dau. of George and Frances (Elbert) Butterly
William Jameson Mapel	b. 23 Jan. 1922, Milwaukee, Wis. m. Mary Sarchel Sande, 16 Sept. 1951, Billings, Montana b. 15 Apr.; dau. of Mary Sande (they had one son: David Reed Mapel, b. 4 Aug. 1952, Billings, Mont.
Robert Wallace Mapel	b. 26 Jan. 1924

Family of DEXTER ROUNDY MAPEL and LEMIRE (QUEENIE) MORRIS NEBEKER

DEXTER ROUNDY MAPEL, Jr.	b. 26 Apr. 1916, El Paso, Texas m. GRACE ANN MILLER, 17 May 1941, El,Paso, Texas b. 9 Apr. 1918, El Paso, Texas

Family of JOHN REED MAPEL and CLOTILDE C. BUTTERLY

Susan Frances Mapel	b. 12 Jul. 1948
John Jameson Mapel	b. 25 Sept. 1951
Richard Burgess Mapel	b. 29 Dec. 1952

Family of DEXTER ROUNDY MAPEL, Jr. and GRACE ANN MILLER

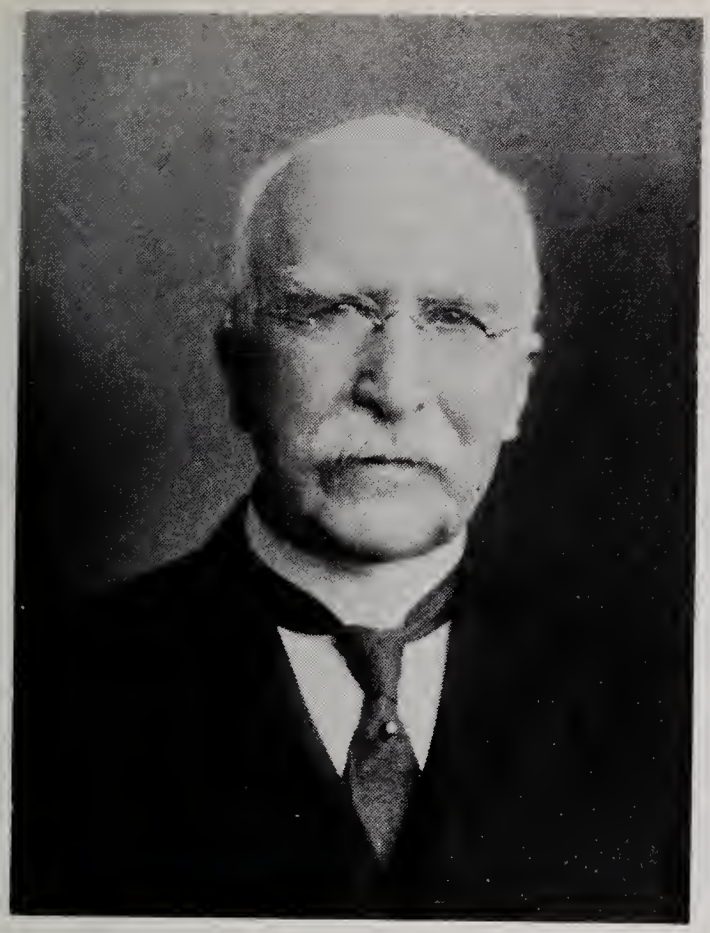
Dexter Morehead Mapel	b. 21 Dec. 1942, El Paso, Texas
Jameson Miller Mapel	b. 7 Sept. 1946, El Paso, Texas
Steven Morris Mapel	b. 4 Jun. 1949; d. 19 Jul. 1949, El Paso, Texas
Ronald Morris Mapel	b. 15 Nov. 1950, El Paso, Texas

DEXTER GENEALOGY

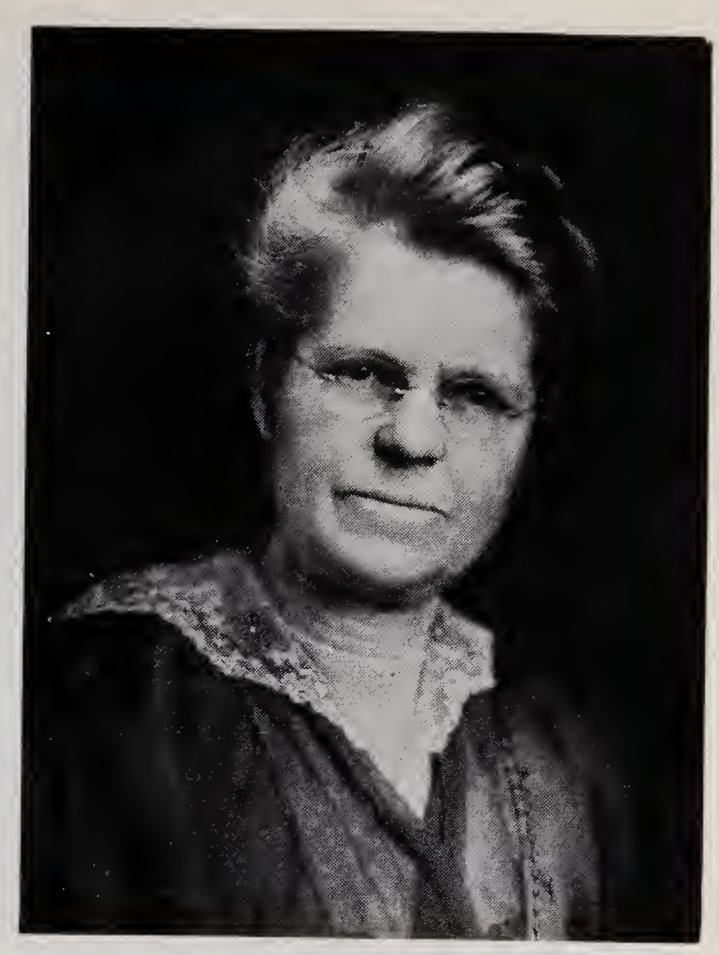
Lineage of Joshua Lufkin Dexter, husband of Sarah Jane Smith

Richard Dexter
b. 1666; d. 1680, Charleston

John Dexter	Married	Sarah
John Dexter	"	Winifred Sprague b. 31 Dec. 1673, Malden, Mass.; d. 5 Dec. 1752, Malden, Mass.
Richard (3rd child) b. 6 Nov. 1675, Cambridge d. 14 Apr. 1714, Malden	"	Sarah Buckmann m. 23 Feb. 1697/8; b. 1680, Malden; d. 24 Dec. 1761, Malden
Richard (9th child) b. 14 Apr. 1714, Malden d. 5 Dec. 1773, Malden	"	Rebecca Peabody= m. 26 Nov. 1741, Malden; b. 8 Cec. 1718, Boxford; d. 25 Feb. 1798, Malden
David (2nd child) b. 18 Feb. 1774, Malden d. 14 Nov. 1821, Boston	"	Lydia Marsh m. 27 Aug. 1767, Haverhill, Mass.; b.9 Dec. 1744, Haverhill; d. 30 Dec.1785, Hampstead, N. H.



Colonel D. C. Smith



Mrs. D. C. Smith

Colonel D. C. Smith's children: Dudley, Florence, Charlotte, Lucia, Alice, Helen and Marian Smith.

David (7th child) b. 29 Dec. 1785 d. 14 Apr. 1872, Brunswick, Me.	"	Margaret Boyd McCreedy m. 5 Sept. 1815, Bath, Me.; b. 11 Nov. 1791, Onslow, U. S.; d. 29 Sept. 1825, Brunswick, Me.
Joshua Lufkin Dexter (2nd child) b. 8 May 1818, Bath, Me. d. 26 Jul. 1852, Shelbyville, Ill.	"	Sarah Jane Smith m. 21 Oct. 1844, Shelbyville, Ill. b. 17 Jan. 1827, Bloomington, Ind.; d. 19 Aug. 1865, Shelbyville, Ill.; dau. of Addison Smith and Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks

JOHN JAMESON MAPEL, born 21 Feb. 1848, Glades, W. Va.; died 3 Dec. 1932, aet 84, Los Angeles, Calif. was a graduate of Michigan University, studied in Berlin, Germany, Leipzig University and in Switzerland. He married Mary Lois Dexter 28 Jun. 1877, at Shelbyville, Ill. at the home of her Aunt Lucia Russell Smith. The Rev. Garnet Pollock officiated. (He was a cousin of her brother Charles Dexter's wife Effie McBeth). They spent their honeymoon in Spain and their first child born Charles Jameson Mapel, born 15 Jun. 1878, was called Carlos by his family and intimates until school age.

They made their first home in McGregor, Iowa and John Mapel was head of the school system there.

He moved to Milwaukee, Wis. about 1880 and was principal of the East Side High School and soon afterward became the head of the Teachers College. He was a charter member of the University Club of Milwaukee and was connected for eighteen years, until 1920, with Aetna Life Insurance Co.

His three sons, during this later period, had established themselves, their wives and families in the West. C.J. Mapel Jr. and the youngest Dexter Roundy Mapel in El Paso and John Wallace Mapel in Los Angeles.

I never feel that one knows a man from reading what he had for avocation or of services to his town and country. Sometimes the type of public service is an interpretation of the man: the fact that his every effort was to introduce young people to wider fields of knowledge and usefulness is a key to his character. We have two men in the new generation that are going to be teachers—that's really a fine word!—Senecke Eldrech and Stefan Vogel are both aiming to make that their life work.

DUDLEY CHASE SMITH

Son of Addison Smith

DUDLEY CHASE SMITH, born 9 Dec. 1833, Shelbyville, Ill., son of Addison Smith and Nancy F. Hicks, died 22 May 1920, Normal, Ill. He married BERNARDINE ORME, 2 Jan. 1885, Bloomington, Ill. She was born 8 Mar. 1856, died 6 Apr. 1931; dau. of Brig. Gen. W.W. Orme (Civil War); granddau. of Col. W.W. McCullough (killed in Civil War).

Family of DUDLEY CHASE SMITH and BERNARDINE ORME

MARIAN BERNARDINE SMITH	b. 20 Oct. 1885 m. MARSHALL WALLIS, M.D., 15 Mar. 1919, Normal Ill.
HELEN PITNER SMITH	b. 27 Sept. 1887, Normal, Ill.; d. Jul. 1953 m. GRESHAM GRIGGS, 27 Jun. 1919, Ludington, Mich. b. Bridgeport, Conn.; m. 2nd Aroos Elaine Benneyan, 31 Jul. 1954, White Plains, N. Y.
Alice Orme Smith	b. 26 Feb. 1889; unm. (she adopted sons: Douglas McNeil Wilbur, b. 25 Nov. 1920, killed W. W. II; Malcolm Cowen Wilbur, b. 7 Nov. 1925)
LUCIA LUFKIN SMITH	b. 23 Nov. 1890, Normal, Ill. m. SHERIDAN READ CATE, 13 Sept. d. 8 May 195?
Charlotte Lois Smith	b. 27 Aug. 1892; unm.

Back row, left to right: Marian Bernardine (Smith) Wallace, Helen Pitner (Smith) Griggs, Alice Orme Smith, Dudley Chase Smith, Lucia Lufkin (Smith) Cate. Front row: Colonel Dudley Chase Smith, Charlotte Smith, Mary Bernardine (Orme) Smith, Florence Chafee (Smith) Marquis.

Charlotte Lufkin in window, Spicie Belle (South) Chafee in kimono, Harry Lufkin, Dudley Lufkin, Dr. Pittner, C. J. Dexter, Col. D. C. Smith and C. D. Lufkin showing family characteristics of our men — good taste concerning women . . . and bald heads.

Alice Orme Smith and her two adopted sons Malcolm and Douglas Wilbur.

Florence Chafee Smith	b. 29 Jun. 1894 m. Donald E. Marquis, 10 May 1927 (they had dau.: BERNARDINE ORME MARQUIS who m. CHALMERS HALL, 12 Aug. 1950)
Dudley Chase Smith	b. 20 Jan. 1896 m. 1st Virginia Aldritch, 1929, Paris, France m. 2nd Leah Bentley, Peoria, Ill.

Family of MARIAN BERNARDINE SMITH and MARSHALL WALLIS, M.D.

Richard Dudley Wallis	b. 4 Feb. 1921, Bloomington, Ill.; d. 11 Feb. 1922
Anne Bernadine Wallis	b. 20 Jan. 1922, Houston, Texas m. Dr. Frederick Gibson Dorsey, 24 Nov. 1949, La Feria, Texas (they had one dau.: Susan Dorsey, b. 22 Oct. 1952)

Family of HELEN PITNER SMITH and GRESHAM GRIGGS

Robert Humphreys Griggs	b. 1 Nov. 1921 (27 Jun. 1920?), Chicago, Ill.; d. W. W. W. W. II
Charlotte Orme Griggs	b. 20 Apr. 1925, Bridgeport, Conn. m. Seneca Dutches Eldredge b. 23 Oct. 1922, N. Y. C. (they had children: Seneca D. Eldredge, Jr., b. 1948, New Bedford; Peter Hampden Eldredge, b. 1950, New Bedford)
Peter Griggs	b. 3 Aug. 1926, Bridgeport, Conn. m. Mary (Molly) b. 19 Jan. 1927 (they had one son: Robert Humphrey Griggs II, b. 23 Nov. 1950)

Family of LUCIA LUFKIN SMITH and SHERIDAN READ CATE

Addison Smith Cate	b. 26 Jul. 1922, Pittsfield, Mass.
Bernadine Smith Cate	b. 25 Mar. 1925, Pittsfield, Mass.
Lucia Lufkin Cate	b. 3 Nov. 1928, Pittsfield, Mass.

Family of BERNADINE ORMES SMITH and CHALMERS HALL

Donald Marquis Hall	b. 23 Aug. 1951
Sarah Elizabeth Hall	b. 4 Jul. 1953
Chalmers Hall III	b. 21 Aug. 1955, Phoenix, Ariz.

COL. D. C. SMITH was born in Shelbyville, Ill. on 9 Dec. 1833. He was the seventh child, and only son in a family of ten, the three youngest members of which still survive him.

Col. Smith's childhood was the uneventful life of a school boy in Shelbyville until the death of his father, a practicing lawyer, in 1845. Though he was then but 12 years of age, as the only man of the family he went to work, first on a farm and later as clerk in a general store, of which J. L. Dexter, a brother-in-law, was half owner. Here he clerked until he was 17, when for a year he attended Jubilee College, a school near Peoria, founded by Bishop Chase, an uncle of his father. The death of Mr. Dexter put an end to all his ambitious plans for an education. Returning home, and still under-age, he was taken into partnership by C. D. Lufkin, a brother-in-law, in the store where he had formerly clerked. Young Mr. Smith was still engaged in this business and had reached the age of 27, when President Lincoln issued his first call for troops at the outbreak of the Civil War.

He enlisted 11 May 1861 and with the rank of first lieutenant was mustered into the U.S. service at Jacksonville, Ill., with Co. B, 14th Illinois Volunteer Infantry, Col. John M. Palmer, commanding. As a member of the Army of the Cumberland under Gen. Grant, Lt. Smith was severely wounded in the hip at the battle of Shiloh in April 1862. With a neglected wound complicated by erysipelas, he was removed to a hospital in St. Louis for treatment. Here he developed typhoid fever, but rejoined his command in July of that year, still with an unhealed wound. At this time he received the appointment of captain.

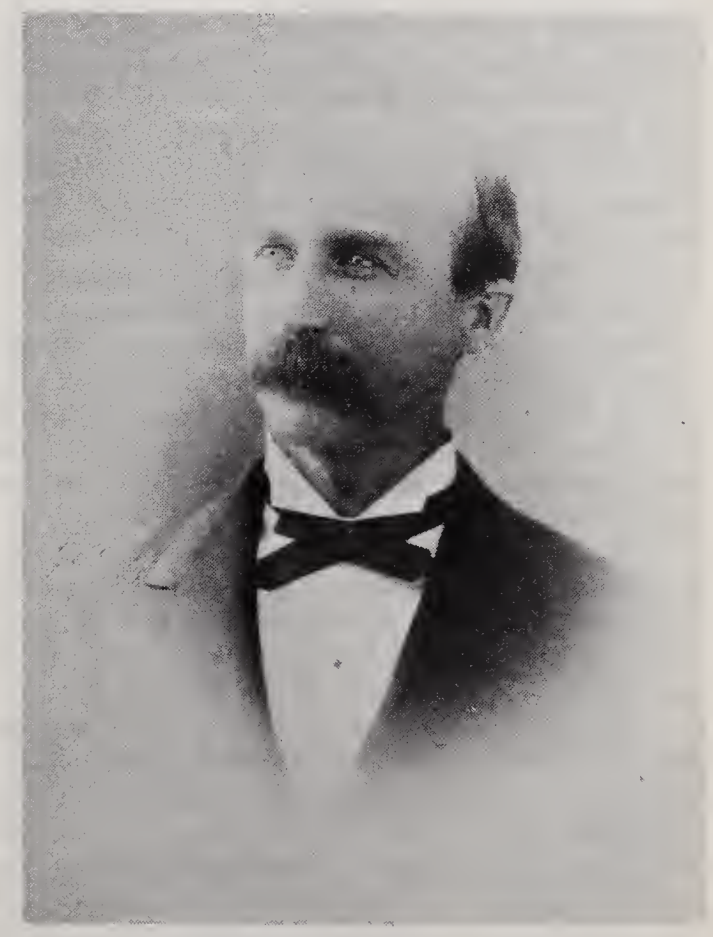
In the fall of 1863, his brother-in-law and business partner came to see him on business, took "camp fever" and died. Captain Smith secured his release from service and returned home to settle up their business affairs. The following spring with a commission of Colonel from Governor Yates, he organized the 143rd regiment of Illinois Volunteer Infantry and was again mustered into the U.S. service where he remained until the army mustered out in 1865.

At the close of the war Col. Smith resumed his business in Shelbyville and continued actively engaged in it until 1870, when he sold out his interest there and came to live in Normal with his eldest sister, Mrs. Lufkin. For several years he spent much of his time in travel in the United States, Canada, Mexico, Central and South America and Europe in an effort to supplement his neglected schooling. To his death he was an ardent student.

Aunt Bernardine and Marian

The Colonel and Marian

Colonel D. C. Smith



Colonel D. C. Smith

On 2 Jan. 1885, Col. Smith was married to Miss Bernardine Orme, daughter of General Orme of Civil War fame, and established a home on South University Street, Normal where he lived quietly until his death. His wife and the following children survive: Mrs. Marshall Wallis, Mrs. Gresham Griggs, Misses Alice, Lucia, Charlotte, Florence and Mr. Dudley C. Smith, Jr.

There are three sisters surviving him: Mrs. George D. Chafee, of Shelbyville; Mrs. Anthony Thornton of Washington, D.C.; and Mrs. John Craighead of Boston, Mass.

Colonel Smith was a fastidious and fashionable dresser and was always a sought for guest around Bloomington. There grew up a coterie of most talented and ambitious people. Governors, plenipotentiaries, judges, senators, lecturers, professors and ministers, a Richard Wagner diva and the most gracious hostesses in the country and in this stimulating atmosphere the Colonel found his mate, Miss Bernadine Orme, a daughter of Gen. Orme of Civil War fame. She was a wonderful woman and her home was always an inspiration and a delight to all who were fortunate to meet her there. There were 6 daughters blessing this home before Dudley Chase Smith, Jr. saw the light. The Colonel was 51 years old when he took himself a wife. Miss Orme was educated at Principia and most of the daughters were graduated from Smith College. Dudley was still in Wisconsin University when he took his part in W.W. I.

The Colonel was widely read and traveled and had been presented with honorary degrees. He had a very wise insight into economic affairs and amassed quite a fortune with which he was most generous and philanthropic. Blackburn at Carlinville, Ill. was a recipient and I think Oxford University in Ohio—this latter I am not sure of.

His daughters Helen and Alice studied nursing and Alice was able to be of great service close to the front in W.W. I. I think she organized and had charge of mobile hospital units many times at the front. Since the war she made a home for the two orphaned sons of friends who were killed in an auto accident. They were a very great addition to the family and it must be a happiness to her to have had their love and companionship throughout their boyhood. The elder, Douglas Wilbur was lost in this war; the younger Malcolm Wilbur is now happily married and has a promising family.

The homes of Colonel Smith and Mrs. Lucia Lufkin were always open to the family and for many years the birthday of Mrs. Lufkin was celebrated in the home of the Colonel and Mrs. Smith. Sometimes as many as 40 admiring and devoted kinfolk would sit at their table. Poems, toasts and encomiums of every sort were tendered to the little lady at this time. I think that the fervent desire I have to contribute to the unity of the family roots probably in those occasions. The new members that were introduced by marriage were made to feel so welcome and belonging.

Family prayers were always observed and the attendance and support of the church were a firm foundation for the fidelity and grace that developed in this family.

Col. Smith was all his life interested in religious and educational enterprises. After he had acquired a competence he made it a habit to give liberally to various churches. colleges and other institutions which enlisted his interest and sympathy. Col. Smith was a life-long Presbyterian, but did not confine his benefactions to that church or denominational schools. His father was an Episcopalian and his mother a Presbyterian, but when they first came to Illinois they attended a Methodist church.

Philanthropic enterprises in Bloomington and Normal did not engross all of Col. Smith's charitable tendencies, but he has given liberally to institutions elsewhere. Col. Smith gave generously at different times to Blackburn College, a self-help school located at Carlinville, in which he was a liberal contributor to both the Y.M. and Y.W.C.A. in Bloomington for their building funds. He was always a generous supporter of the Second Presbyterian Church of which he was for many years a leading member. No worthy cause such as war relief ever found Col. Smith unwilling to make donations.

Col. Smith never occupied a public office, and once remarked that the superintendency of a Sunday school was the only office he ever held. He was an ardent temperance advocate of the years when the fight against liquor was going on. Col. Smith had financial connections with several local business enterprises. He was vice president of the First National bank in Normal, being one of its founders.

The death of Col. D. C. Smith, while not unexpected, has come as a shock to the community which he loved so dearly and served so nobly. Although old in years he was young in spirit and there is in his passing an element of untimeliness despite the fact that he was in his eighty-seventh year. Of Col. Smith it can never be said that he outlived his usefulness. His geniality, kindness, generosity and wise counsel will be sadly missed.

Col. Smith's life was and will continue to be an inspiration. He was an American in all that that great word implies. Possessed of an unusual business sense he accumulated a large fortune, which to him, however, was only an incident through which he was enabled the better to serve humanity. No man thought less of money as mere material wealth than Col. Smith. He lived simply and ostentation was repulsive to him.

Accepting the opportunities of free America, Col. Smith throughout his long life never forgot the obligations to his country which every American owes but all too many fail to recognize.

Fanny McCullough

Executive Mansion,

Washington, December 23., 1862.

Dear Fanny

It is with deep grief that I learn of the death of your kind and brave Father; and, especially, that it is affecting your young heart beyond what is common in such cases. In this sad world of ours, sorrow comes to all; and, to the young, it comes with bitterest agony, because it takes them unawares. The older have learned to ever expect it. I am anxious to afford some alleviation of your present distress. Perfect relief is not possible, except with time. You can not now realize that you will ever feel better. Is not this so? And yet it is a mistake. You are sure to be happy again. To know this, which is certainly true, will make you some less miserable now. I have had experience enough to know what I say; and you must rely on to believe it, to feel better at once. The memory of your dear Father, instead of an agony, will yet be a sad sweet feeling in your heart, of a purer, and holier sort than you have known before.

Please present my kind regards to your afflicted Mother.

Your sincere friend. A. Lincoln.

Miss. Fanny McCullough.

Photograph by courtesy of Mrs. E. M. Evans
Facsimile by courtesy of Miss Alice Orme Smith

As a young man he fought to preserve the Union, he continued to serve, although always in the ranks. He possessed all the qualifications of the ideal public servant and might have gone far in public life had he so desired. When the United States became involved in the World War, Col. Smith fought as effectively, although by force of circumstances not in the same way as he fought in the Civil War. He and his entire family were leaders in all war activities, with an only son in the army and a daughter just behind the lines and under fire in France caring for those wounded in action. Thus was the example of the father followed unimpaired in the second generation.

In his home life Col. Smith was the ideal husband and father. He has left his family much in a material way but far more in a memory that will never die of one who was ever striving for the best that life has to give. His intense devotion to home and family did not prevent Col. Smith from actively participating in countless worthy activities of the community life. Utterly free from narrow prejudices he always stood ready to assist a worthy cause in the most unassuming but highly effective way. He gave beyond the bonds of generosity but only he knew the extent of those benefactions.

As an American who stood ever ready to give his all for his country should the occasion require; as a citizen who held always in mind the welfare of his community; as the loving husband and father; as the loyal friend and unerring counsellor, Col. D.C. Smith will live in memory as an ideal for present and future generations.

In things great and small with exactitude and scrupulous honor, he kept the faith. His profession as a Christian gentleman did not dissolve into mere rhapsodies; he did not escape the present world and its burdens by postponing essential things to the eternal state beyond. He chose the better part and was diligent in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord.

Conscience and intellect united in him upon one object, the truth as he understood the truth. This attribute was rooted in him, and he would not suffer it to be moved, whatever else was shaken. His life has been a benediction to all who knew him.

KATHARINE HOWARD SMITH

Daughter of Addison Smith

KATHARINE HOWARD SMITH — b. 30 Mar. 1837, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. about 1926, Washington, D.C.
m. JUDGE ANTHONY THORNTON, Aug. 1866
b. 1814, Paris, Ky.

Family of KATHARINE HOWARD SMITH and JUDGE ANTHONY THORNTON

CATHERINE PRESLEY HALL THORNTON — b. c. 1867, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 26 Sept. 1938, Washington, D.C.; bur. in National Cemetery, Arlington, Va.
m. HENRY CRAWFORD FRANKENFIELD; d. 1928; (no issue)

LEWIS WALKER THORNTON — b. 1870, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 24 Jan. 1953, Wickenburg, Ariz.; auto wreck from Mexico to Palo Alto, Calif.
m. 1st HARRIET HANEY (divorced, no issue)
m. 2nd RUTH DOLPH, c. 1898
b. 5 Jan. 1876, Portland, Ore.; d. 24 Feb. 1943; dau. of Norton Joseph Dolph
m. 3rd ? 1950, Los Angeles (divorced soon after)

Family of LEWIS WALKER THORNTON and RUTH DOLPH

Anthony Thornton — b. 1900; abroad?

Norton Dolph Thornton — b. 30 Oct. 1904, London, Eng.
m. Martha Bernice Synerholm, Denver Colo. dau. of Martin S. and Elena (Bergtsom) Synerholm, both born in Sweden.
b. 15 Feb. 1909 (they had one son: Norton Walker Thornton, b. 7 Nov. 1933, Palo Alto, Calif.)

Lewis Thornton

Note: The above is confused—taken from the family bible—Thornton background is to be found in "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. IV, and birth of the generation family of Anthony, father of the Judge, I will try to get from V.R. in Paris, Kentucky if I live long enough.

Lucy Dixon Thornton—seventh child of ANTHONY and MARY THORNTON was born 31 Oct. 1783.

Lewis Read Thornton—son of Lewis Thornton, b. 26 Sept. 1814.

Henry Walker Thornton—son of Anthony Thornton, b. 14 Jul. 1820.

Lucy Dixon Thornton—dau. of William and Judith Thornton, b. 7 Nov. 1822.

Mary Root, daughter of Anthony and Mary, b. at Mill Brooke; 4 Oct. 1803.

Their son Anthony was born 4 Mar. 1806. Elizabeth Smith their daughter was born 23 Feb. 1808 and Catherine Presley born 31 Oct. 1809.

Lucy Ann their daughter was born 17 May 1811.

Thomas Towles their son was born 22 Dec. 1812.

ANTHONY, the second son was born 9 Nov. 1814.

George Washington—son born 22 Jul. 1816.

John Rootes their son b. 5 Jan. 1819.

Anthony Thornton, b. 24 Dec. 1775.

Mary Thornton, b. 29 Mar. 1777.

Anthony Thornton, father of above, b. 18 Feb. 1748.

GENERAL WILLIAM THORNTON, born about 1789 and died 1873 in Shelbyville, Ill. lived with two sons, William and Thomas, of whom more anon. They lived in a huge brick house set in the middle of about an acre of ground with sweeping carriage drives and colored servants for gardeners, cooks, hostelers, etc. I can remember them very well.

In that house dwelt several old gentlewomen, two quite old, a Mrs. Holloway whose son Thomas married a Trower girl and lived in the south; a Mrs. Basye who had granddaughters our age—Mattie and Nancy; then there was a younger widow, Mrs. Walker, whose daughter Margaret was the light of my brother D.C.'s eyes when he was about 14 years old. Margaret Walker married a Mr. Cronkheit and lives, as does (if still living) in Texas (look em up some time).

Thomas Thornton was a banker, and a most well beloved man, his manner was impeccable and his carriage of grace and dignity. His wife (there were no children) was a dear friend of my mother and her sisters; I cannot remember what her maiden name was. One day Tom Thornton came home and shot and killed a man named George Tacket who was making a call on Mrs. Tom in the Garden House. None of the friends of Mrs. Tom credited for an instant, that there was anything reprehensible about the visit, but Tom was quick to pass judgement. He went to St. Louis, New Orleans and finally Mexico. Not too great an effort was made to find him and my uncle Col. Dudley Smith carried money and messages to him there.

After several years, ten maybe, Tom returned to Shelbyville and carried on his banking business as usual.

One Thornton daughter married a Herrick and had a son Anthony who was called Tonie (pronounced more like Tauney). He married a Shelbyville girl—I think her name was Durkee. "Alice" had three sons and a daughter "Kittie".

We went to kindergarten and grade school with them. Kittie died very young and Alice did not live to see her sons grow to manhood. Caudell went into the priesthood, as he had promised his mother on her deathbed; Will, the second son lived in Shelbyville all his life which is gone now; George married Estie Graybill and I hear they have a fine family, living either in the south or in Long Beach, Calif.

When I was a child several families that must have had some kinship with the Thorntons lived in Shelbyville—the Stevensons, with four lovely daughters, had an Ada Fitzhugh from Leesburg, Va. to visit the Embry's from Kentucky.

The judge had been married before he married my Aunt Kate. Her name was Mildred, a cousin, she bore him two sons, John and William. I do not know what became of John, but William was found sitting on the porch of Tom Thornton's house having had an overdose of something. I was very small at that time and as far as I know, there was no record left of what happened.

I ran across a duel, not in the immediate family but very exciting of course to all the kinfolk: From "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. IV, 2nd Series, Oct. 1924, No. 4, page 222

Frequent duels occurred in Virginia between men of high character and standing and many of them resulted in deaths which deeply affected the welfare of families and of the state. Narratives are founded on traditions so constant and self sustaining, as to deserve credit, between Francis Fitzburgh Conway and William Thornton about 1817—fatal to both, blood relation, cousins, North side Rappa hannock. About Miss Madison, niece of Pres. who afterward married Mr. Willis. Started with a very handsome new bridle which a servant had by accident or intent put wrongly on Mr. Thornton's horse. Quarrel became so sharp that insulting words passed, challenge sent and accepted. Pathway at foot of "Alum Spring Rock" not far from

Lineage of
NORTON DOLPH THORNTON II
(3 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

NORTON DOLPH THORNTON

NORTON DOLPH THORNTON II

BERNICE

LEWIS WALKER THORNTON

? DOLPH

THORNTON - No. 2

ANTHONY THORNTON

COL. ANTHONY THORNTON ★
"Ormsby," Caroline Co., Va.
b. 1 Feb. 1748; d. 1 Dec. 1828
Removed to Paris, Ky.; Comm. safety 1775-6; Lt. Col. Militia 1777; County Lt. 1779-89; "useful and efficient service at Yorktown;
m. 8 May 1772

KATHARINE HOWARD SMITH

ANTHONY THORNTON
Judge Supreme Court

KATHARINE HOWARD SMITH

COL. ANTHONY THORNTON ✶
(Chart No. 2)

MARY ROOTES (Chart No. 3)

THORNTON - No. 3

PHILIP ROOTES
Of "Rosewall," King and Queen Co., Va.

MARY ROOTES
m. COL. ANTHONY THORNTON
(They had 12 children)

MILDRED READE
Gloucester Co., Va.
d. 21 Dec. 1828

FRANCIS THORNTON
Of "Fall Hill"
m. 1737 near Fredericksburg

FRANCES GREGORY

WILLIAM THORNTON

ROGER GREGORY

MILDRED WASHINGTON

Fredericksburg. John Wellford was second for his half brother William Thornton. Mrs. Philip Thornton (sister of Francis Fitzburgh) states that she had a dream of premonition.

For the profile of JUDGE ANTHONY THORNTON, I am relying on an article written in 1886 and edited by Jasper L. Douthet of Shelbyville, preacher, editor and devoted friend to the clan. Judge Anthony Thornton, a native of Kentucky but a resident of Shelbyville for most of the years since 1836, was born in 1814. He was very tall and dignified, and a power before and on the bench, well known in Illinois and in the nation as a first class attorney, as an honored judge of the Supreme Court of Illinois and as a worthy member of the United States Congress.

After the death of Addison Smith, there was practically no school in Shelbyville. Judge Thornton said, "Our schools were taught, sometimes in one house; sometimes in another." So in 1852 the citizens selected trustees—among them Judge Thornton. They obtained subscriptions to an amount of over four thousand dollars. Sarah J. Dexter-$150; Anthony Thornton-$100; J.A. Roundy-$70; C.D. Lufkin-$20.

I think Judge Thornton's first wife was from Kentucky also and perhaps a cousin. Her first name was Mildred. There were two sons, but they were grown when I first saw the light. There was a family of General Thornton who lived in what seemed to me great magnificence: a negro coachman in livery, a surrey with a fringe on top, much of the flavor of the old south.

Shelbyville was divided seriously by the arguments about slavery. Judge Thornton was an ardent democrat and held a debate with Abraham Lincoln in the square before the court house; nothing is said of it in the Lincoln biographies, but Shelbyville has put up a granite stone with bronze tablet "Lest We Forget."

Quotes from Jasper Douthet, "Mr Thornton has a life-long reputation for integrity to which the years as they go but add luster. He has well earned the name of a just and able jurist, an honest and powerful attorney, a friend of education and a liberal minded, patriotic citizen whose ideal statesman was the noble Kentuckian who said, "I would rather be right than be president!"

He married in August 1866 to Kate Howard Smith who graduated with high honors at Glendale female college, Ohio. She taught there in 1857-8. She also taught at Jacksonville, Ill. female college and at St. Agnes Hall, Terre Haute, Ind. There were two children by this union: Katherine Presley Thornton who married Henry Crawford Frankinfield, a government specialist on flood control for many years. Mrs. Frankinfield took and passed her bar examinations while in Washington, but I do not think she made any use of it.

Lewis Thornton, born about 1870, seems always to have been enamored by the life of the wealthy, high-flying southerner. He adored registered race horses and card playing for high stakes, had the best automobile that could be bought, played a good game of golf (80 or under), and swam a mile at Waikiki in 1940. He told me that he had sold his land in Manchuria to the Japanese for $200,000.00. Just before he came back to America he had lived in Monaco, Paris, Skeveningen, London and I do not know where else.

When the Lincoln-Thornton debate was held at Shelbyville, probably nine-tenths of the people there were of pro-slavery opinion, it is said. The population was largely composed of former Kentuckians, Virginians and Tennesseeans who had come north and settled in the early days. But if three-fourths of his audience were against him at the beginning of the discussion, tradition says that at the close of the debate three-fourths of those present were won by the force and clarity of his argument. Thornton was also a Kentuckian and a lawyer, and he and Mr. Lincoln were warm friends all their lives.

OLIVIA FLYNN SMITH

Daughter of Addison Smith

OLIVIA FLYNN SMITH
- b. 14 Jul. 1839, Shelbyville, Ill.; dau. of Addison and Nancy F. Hicks Smith
- ★ m. 1st SHERIDAN PITT READ, 12 Jul. 1859 (very distinguished in Civil War)
  - d. 31 Dec. 1862, Civil War, Battle of Stone River Tenn.
- m. 2nd JOHN CRAIGHEAD, 18 Sept. 1868 (no issue)

Family of OLIVIA FLYNN SMITH and SHERIDAN PITT READ

LOIS READ
- b. May 1860
- m. HERBERT CATE
  - b. Wolfeboro, N.H.

SHERIDAN PITT READ
- b. 14 Sept. 1861; d. 31 Dec. 1912
- m. FRANCES GARDNER NOYES

Family of LOIS READ and HERBERT CATE

SHERIDAN READ CATE	b. 17 Apr. 1883; d. Mar. 1951, Pittsfield, Mass. m. LUCIA LUFKIN SMITH b. 23 Nov. 1890, Normal, Ill.
Herbert Addison Cate	d. 24 Dec. 1897
Dudley Chase Cate	
Olivia Cate	b. 12 Aug. 1899, West Newton, Mass.

Family of SHERIDAN READ and FRANCES GARDNER NOYES

Francis Gardner Noyes Read	d. 19 mos., Jersey City, of pneumonia
Anne Elizabeth Noyes Read (Betty)	b. 6 Apr. 1888 m. Henry T. N. Kent, Kaula Lumpoor
Dorothy Quincy Hancock Read	b. 1892; r. White Plains, N. Y. m. Janes A. Thomas, Jr. r. for some 26 years in Orient, living in Japan, China, Korea, India and Siam (they had children: James A. Thomas, Jr., b. 1923; Eleanor Lansing Thomas, b. 1926)
Sheridan Pitt Read, Jr.	b. 24 Jun. 1894; d. in infancy -- dropped by Oriental nurse, while parents resided in Tien Tsing, China, as Consul
JOHN WATSON FOSTER READ	b. 27 Jun. 1897, lived mostly in Eng. m. LUCIE TROUSELLE, 31 Mar. 1929 b. 1 Dec. 1905, France

Family of SHERIDAN READ CATE and LUCIA LUFKIN SMITH

Addison Smith Cate	b. 26 Jul. 1922, Pittsfield, Mass.
Bernadine Smith Cate	b. 9 Mar. 1925, Pittsfield, Mass.
Lucia Smith Cate	b. 13 Nov. 1928, Pittsfield, Mass.

Family of JOHN WATSON FOSTER READ and LUCIE TROUSELLE
(These children were born in France)

Anne Read	b. 29 May 1930
Marcelle Jean Read	b. 25 Apr. 1931
John Read	b. 1 Dec. 1932
Lucie Read	b. 23 Nov. 1936
Portland Chase Read	d. aet. 2, Nashua, of diptheria (named for Salmon P. Chase)
Anna Read	m. Frenchman; r. Paris

Somewhere on the Read's side there is a connection with the family. You will notice that Sheridan P. Jr. gives the names to his children of what I think were distinguished people. John Watson Foster Read and Dorothy Quincy (Read) Thomas names her daughter Eleanor Lansing. There is some connection there with the family of which John Foster Dulles is a scion.

The head of the Glendale female college was a Mrs. McPherson. I think she must have been born a Foster. Park Foster was my mother's bridesmaid. Secretary of State Lansing, I think, married a Foster girl.

Mrs. Lois (Read) Cate knows all about this connection but I have not been able to tie her down to accurate data. It's an interesting thought anyway. Oh Yes! John Watson Foster Read's sixth child and second son was named Portland for Salmon Portland Chase so he apparently enjoyed giving his children the names of distinguished kinfolk.

NANCY MARIA SMITH

Daughter of Addison Smith, Mother of Olivia Kate Chafee

NANCY MARIA SMITH	b. 7 Jan. 1842, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 9 Mar. 1938, Shelbyville, Ill. m. GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE, 14 May 1868, Shelbyville, Ill. b. 2 Jul. 1839, Pittsford, Vt. d. 6 Mar. 1927, Shelbyville, Ill.

Top: Elizabeth Berry Smith and Olivia Flynn Smith; bottom: Nancy Maria Smith and Katharine Howard Smith.

Elizabeth Berry Smith

Elizabeth Berry Smith — does not the likeness seem amazing?

Family of NANCY MARIA SMITH and GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE

Miranda Chafee	died in infancy
Lucia Lufkin Chafee	b. 20 May 1871
Dudley Chase Chafee	b. 9 Aug. 1872
George Dexter Chafee	b. 17 Jan. 1874
Olivia Kate Chafee	b. 14 Jul. 1875

(The development of this family is entered under CHAFEE)

FAMILIES OF BROTHERS AND SISTERS OF ADDISON SMITH

ASA SMITH, first white child born in 1780 in Bethel, Vt., married Unity Richmond and had one child, Lois Smith, who died after 1895. A spinster whose life was one of generous service, Louis Smith adopted, reared and educated 4 of Addison's brothers and sisters. They were:

Jehoshiba (Ocia) Smith	b. 1786; d. 18 Jul. 1844, Bethel; unm.
Marcia Smith	b. 1787; d. Holland Purchase, N.Y.
	m. Martin Pratt
Lucia Smith	b. 1789; r. Lebanon, Ohio
	m. Dr. Horace Russell
RANSFORD SMITH	b. 1792; d. 25 Mar. 1868, Lemasko, Ky.
	m. 1st SARAH HICKS, 1799
	m. 2nd Mrs. KATHARINE (HOWARD) PARKER, 23 Aug. 1829; (she had 2 children at that time: Mary Early and Howard Parker)
NARCISSA SMITH	b. 1782; r. Holland Purchase, N.Y.
	m. LUCIUS (ELIHU) LEE, M.D., 20 Feb. 1801, St. Louis, Mo.

Family of NARCISSA SMITH and LUCIUS (ELIHU) LEE

Lucius Lee, M.D.	b. 11 Feb. 1808; d. 1851
	m. Lavinia Hicks
Edward Dudley Lee	b. 22 Aug. 1810
	m. Matilda Frederick
Benjamin Smith Lee	b. 12 Sept. 1812
	m. Elizabeth Sheeper
Alice Corbett Lee	b. 16 Oct. 1814
	m. Dr. V. Barger
Olivia Flynn Lee	b. 1 Oct. 1816; d. aet. 17
Clarissa Lee	b. 18 Dec. 1818; d. aet. 4·
LUCIA RUSSELL LEE	b. 29 Mar. 1821
	m. DR. ARNOLD

Note: In the above record Dr. Lucius Lee, son of Narcissa (Smith) Lee married the sister-in-law of his uncle Addison Smith, LAVINIA HICKS, born 15 Mar. 1805, sister of NANCY FITZGERALD (HICKS) SMITH, b. 2 Jan. 1801, and SARAH HICKS, born 24 Mar. 1799, married Ransford Smith, brother of Addison.

Family of RANSFORD SMITH and SARAH HICKS

Josiah Smith	b. 21 Apr. 1824; d. 22 Jun. 1826
Eleanor Smith	b. 3 Nov. 1825; d. before 1904, Bell Co., Texas
	m. ? Creekmore (they had 5 children)

Family of RANSFORD SMITH and KATHARINE (HOWARD) PARKER

Dudley Chase Smith	b. 15 Jun. 1830; d. 11 Jul. 1832
Addison Smith	b. 6 Jul. 1832; d. 14 Dec. 1833
Nancy Smith	b. 21 Mar. 1834; d. 6 Nov. 1860, Ky.
	m. Franklin I. Howard
John Parker Smith	b. 18 Mar. 1836
	m. 1st Parker
	m. 2nd Kevil, Princeton, Ky. (John Parker Smith's 1st dau. m. Garrett, m. 2nd Williams)

Sarah (Russell) Chase

***Jennie** Safford, granddaughter of Olivia (Smith) Flynn.*

At Aunt Lucia's birthday. Standing on porch: Mr. Harwood, Dr. Pittner, C. D. Lufkin, George D. Chafee, Mrs. Harwood, Effie Dexter, Aunt Bernardine Smith, Rie Chaffee, C. J. Dexter. Seated on porch in chairs: Dudley Smith Lufkin, Mary Dexter, Mrs. Pittner, Charlotte O. Lufkin, Dr. Harry Lufkin, Spicie Belle Chaffee with Bernardine Lufkin at her feet, Aunt Lucia, O. C. LeBosquet and Lois Mapel. Seated in front: Marian (Smith) Wallis, Lucia C. Dexter and Colonel D. C. Smith.

Tryon Yancy Smith	b. Dec. 1837 m. 1st Lucy Anne Garrett, Caldwell Co., Ky. (they had 5 children) m. 2nd Fanny Corway, Hopkinson, Ky. (they had 8 children: 2 sons in grocery business, Princeton, Ky.; 1 dau. m. ? in hardware, r. Princeton, Ky.; 2 sons, Shawnee, Okla.)
James Early Smith	b. 27 Feb. 1843, Brownwood, Tex. m. ? (they had 6 children: 1 son drygoods, Sherman, Tex.; 1 son grocery, Sweetwater, Tex.; others in Brownwood, Tex., 1904)
Mildred Catherine Smith	b. 3 Oct. 1841; d. 1875, Lincoln City, Ind. m. Howard Lincoln (they had 8 children)
Urban Yancy Smith	
Fanny Ellen Smith	b. 1847 m. ? early in 1860 (they had 8 children: 1 son county attorney and 1 son wholesale grocer, Brownwood, Tex.; 1 son clerk in Roswell, N. Mex., wholesale grocer in 1904; 1 dau. m. ?, Shawnee, Okla.; 1 dau. Mrs. Lois Thacker Parker, wife of Ernest Lawrence Parker, Cleburn, Tex.; 1 dau. m. ?, Tenn.; 2 daus. unm. and at home in 1904)
Firman Yancy Smith	b. 21 Jun. 1845 m. Alva Jackson, 22 Nov. 1870, Caldwell Co., Ky. moved to Brownwood, Tex., 1879 (they had 5 children)
Katie Lois (Kalu) Grad Smith	
Ruby Alva Smith	

Those Yancy people must have been well beloved!

Family of OLIVIA SMITH and PAUL FLYNN

Lucia Flynn	
Olivia Flynn	m. Safford
Jane Flynn	m. Wilson
ALICE FLYNN	m. CALEB RANDALL, banker in Coldwater, Mich.

DUDLEY CHASE SMITH	b. 22 Dec. 1796, Bethel, Vt. m. 1st ELIZABETH BERRY (Addison named 5th dau.) m. 2nd ISABELLE PORCH

Family of DUDLEY CHASE SMITH and ELIZABETH BERRY

Olivia Smith	
Addison Smith	

Family of DUDLEY CHASE SMITH and ISABELLE PORCH

Narcissa Smith	m. Johnson
Rodney Smith	
Lucia M. Smith	m. Wolf
Dudley Smith	
Minerva Smith	
Martha Smith	m. Johnson, Chicago

DANIEL CORBETT SMITH	b. 14 Aug. 1800

Family of DANIEL CORBETT SMITH and ?

Abigail Smith	b. 3 Jul. 1855
Esther Smith	b. 23 Jan. 1857
Elizabeth Smith	b. 1 Apr. 1859
Matthew Smith	b. 17 Jan. 1860
Mary Smith	b. 13 May 1861
Elijah Smith	b. 8 Apr. 1863
Sarah Smith	b. 2 Aug. 1865

Family of LUCIA RUSSELL LEE and ARNOLD

Don Juan Arnold	b. 1899, Auburn, Neb.
Dr. Leonidas Bruce Arnold	b. 1899, Brownsville, Neb.
Charles William Arnold	
Lucia Sarah Arnold	m. B. Carryll, Omaha, Neb.

Horace Russell

Lucia (Smith) Russell

Mrs. Guppy

Mr. Guppy

Frances Narcissa Arnold	d. 3 Feb. 1905
Dr. Edward Dudley Arnold	d. 28 Jun. 1892
Benjamin Chase Arnold	

SARAH RUSSELL	dau. of Lucia Smith and Horace Russell m. Samuel Chase, descendant of JUDGE SAMUEL and grandson of Solomon Chase (see P. Bishop's letter)

Family of SARAH RUSSELL and SAMUEL CHASE

Lucia Sophia (Fidie) Chase	m. Guppy, Calif.
Ruth Chase	m. Evans
Sally Chase	m. Mayo granddau. who wrote letter to Col. D. C. Smith retelling the anecdote about Israel Putnam's calling for BENJAMIN III and his brother Asa, after the British attack on Lexington at the beginning of the Revolutionary War.
Kate Chase	m. Higgins, El Paso, Texas
Ned Chase (twin)	
Nellie Chase (twin)	
Horace Chase	
March Chase	
Guy Chase	

Family of ALICE FLYNN and CALEB RANDALL

Mabel Randall	librarian at Univ. of Mich.; d. unm.
*ALICE RANDALL	b. c. 1865, Coldwater; artist m. 2nd Reginald Marsh, artist
HELEN RANDALL	m. Clinton Baxter Kidder b. 6 Nov. 1869; d. 20 Sept. 1920

Family of ALICE RANDALL and REGINALD MARSH

Reginald Marsh II	m. dau. of Bryson Burroughs of Met. Museum, N. Y. (they had son: Caleb Randall Marsh)
Jacques Marsh	m. Anne Steele dau. of F. D. Steele, artist (they had childrenL Reginald Marsh III, Janet Randall Marsh and Peter Marsh)
*Dana Marsh	ashes interred in Rome

*Alice (Randall) Marsh died in Rome, Italy and was buried there as was also her son Dana. A wonderfully talented family, I hope sometime to learn more of what they have done with their talents, and perhaps see some of their work.

Family of HELEN RANDALL and CLINTON BAXTER KIDDER

Alice Kidder	b. 19 May 1900 m. James K. Lewis b. 2 Apr. 1896; d. 31 Aug. 1948 (they had 2 sons: James K. Lewis, b. 1929 and Clinton K. Lewis, b. 1931)
Willard Kidder	engineer in Calif.
Randall Kidder	

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ LETTERS ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

I have included letters from which much of the data has been culled, and a photostat or two which may interest you.

The portrait that I have labeled Addison Smith is taken from (I call it) a tin-type found among the letters. No one living at the time I found it had known him, but the nose, the bald head, the crossed eyes and the fact that my mother had cherished it made me confident that it truly was he. You need not accept him as a progenitor unless you wish. The restoration was made many years ago and nothing can be seen now on that piece of tin but blurs.

The portrait of Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks, which hung above the Colonel's bed in Lucia Russell Smith Lufkin's home in Normal, Ill., and now in the home of Donald and Florence Smith Marquis in South Pasadena, Calif., was painted after her death in 1856, St. Louis, Mo.

The reproduction I have here is from a photograph taken by Dudley Smith Lufkin, oldest of Lucia's sons, to whom we are indebted for having so many pictorial reminders of family personalities and gatherings.

University of Vermont
Burlington, Vermont
July 12, 1809

To the Honorable Dudley Chase, Esq.
Randolph, Vermont

Dear Uncle:

I received the enclosed certificate the 6th inst. and presented the same to the president who was very happy to receive it. He appeared perfectly willing to admit me to the senior class. I had lately been engaged in reviewing my studies in algebra, logic and part of Horace. In these branches he found me not wanting. My greatest deficiency was in writing and speaking but, as I have little else to attend to before commencement, I flatter myself that I can make such improvement as will be honorable to myself as a scholar. If I improve not, it will be my fault only, for our president is an excellent critic. Not the least defection escapes his notice.

He is a kind, benevolent, free hearted man. He spares no pains to instruct in every branch of literature.

The students of this university appear to be very worthy members of the society of young men, kind and obliging to each other.

I have seen John Morse and inquired into his circumstances. He informed me that he has as much business as he can attend to and that he can receive 9 shillings per day whenever he pleases for his labor. I have inquired very particularly of several others who all say that he pays very strict attention to his business, that he gains property very fast and that he is very frugal.

The president informs me that it lies in the power of the corporation to exact all the back tuition but they have not made it their practice to exact the whole of scholars who are in indigent circumstances. It is most probable that they will exact of me about half which will be $24, besides my commencement bill and a diploma which will be $10. My board will be $18. The whole amount, $52. I have been as frugal as one possibly could have been who would avoid the censure of parsimony.

If you will be so kind as to favor me with the loan of the above mentioned sum in it, I can make you restitution. You will add to your former favors a material proof of your goodness to me which I shall endeavor to pay—a lasting remembrance of your kindness. Though words are not adequate to express the gratitude which I owe to your generosity, yet I will freely offer them as the only tribute in my power. The reflection of this, I am sure, will be pleasing to you whose greatest pleasure consists in obliging your friends. This is a real fact. Your kindness to me is a convincing proof. I am, sir

Your obliged and grateful nephew,

Addison Smith

The day of our national independence was celebrated on the 4th inst. by the Federalists of this town. A federal oration was delivered, after which a public dinner was provided, which was immediately succeeded by toasts, each toast succeeded by report of a cannon. But remember I followed not after them. The majority of the students in this college are republican.

Chillicothe, Ohio
September 7, 1812

To the Honorable Dudley Chase, Esq.
Randolph, Vermont

Dear Uncle:

I received your invaluable letter from the post office on the 2nd inst. The sensations I felt in its perusal are easier imagined than described. Surely he must have been worse than human whose heart would not swell with gratitude and delight in seeing the well known hand of the beloved benefactor, particularly when it portrays sentiment so replete with sensibility, capable of exciting the tenderest emotions of which the human heart is susceptible.

How rightly have I judged of your character dearest uncle, your treatment toward me from my childhood fully wins the interest and concern you feel for my welfare. How great then was my assurance that your noblest reward for your trouble in my concern would consist in the participation of those joys about to bound in the heart of a hopeless family. Exquisite indeed are such effusions of sensibility. I feel them all. I esteem them as the most precious boon that heaven can bestow. Let them be hallowed forever.

In compliance with your request, I shall endeavor to write to you as often as circumstances will admit—once in two months at least. You learn from this that I am well and have so continued since I last wrote to you nor have I as yet any reason to complain of the world's treatment to me.

The same moderate flow of prosperity still accompanies my endeavors without addition or diminution. Should they so continue the year around, my income some rising of $700, out of which I must defray a heavy bill of expense for board, rent, clothing—saving clear of expenses of about $400. Comparing this with the advantages of others, I ought not to complain. Few in this state of your profession do as well.

The reason I command greater wages is because the methods of teaching which I have adopted for writing and arithmetic have proved highly successful and have universally met with approbation of the learned and respectable part of the community. The method of writing is analytical and is remarkably calculated to facilitate the improvement in forming habits of correctness. My plan for teaching arithmetic is equally advantageous as the most obvious reasons for the rules are given and explained in such a manner that the child may easily comprehend them. The first step, after acquainting the pupil with the nature of figures, their power and relative significancies, is to learn many to ascertain quantities expressed by signs as in algebra.

These quantities may combine all the principal parts of arithmetic, viz. addition, subtraction, multiplication, division. Having practiced the pupil in that part, I then proceed to instruct many in the various rules of arithmetic, explaining them by lines and material quantities. Having learned the rules in their respective cases, I then proceed to perform the questions given by signs, expressing the quantities in that way which can be ascertained at any time.

I have stated my scheme to several gentlemen of education as well as understanding men who seem to approve of it much. At the present time, the arts and sciences are very lightly thought of in this state which renders the success in my enterprise less flattering.

War and politics are in the minds of all so as to leave little room for other considerations. The war is very popular here even among the Federalists who in many instances have acquitted themselves like men. Would to heaven they would win this their patriation as well as the boast of their polls but bless be the name of Federalists in old New England. I tremble for the fate of our country while she fosters in her bosom such men. I had heard enough of them previous to your letter reaching me. Doubtless the shameful surrender (?) of Detroit must have reached you before this. There is no home honor or heart that beats not with indignation at this transaction. A rumor is now stirring that Colonel Millin's (?) Miller's (?) Regiment D revolted while on their way to Quebec. This, however, is very doubtful. Still ----- at present among the savages. It is reported, however, that we will not long remain inactive. All hopes of reconciliation have blown away.

Our Governor has returned from the treaty without affecting anything conclusive and our army is now raising under General Harrison and will soon be on the wing for Detroit. The people in this state unanimously ----- to prosecute the war with ----- vigor and -----.

I should be pleased to hear something more particular respecting your family and my father ----- all other acquaintances ----- in gratifying this request.

The enclosed order is intended to gladden the countenances of my unfortunate friend Durkee and also to smooth the hair of our kinsman Baruch Chase and after committing those two demands there will be about $8 remaining which you will please distribute among my dear brothers and sisters. My sister Lucia I expect has changed her name. If so, she will not come into her share. However, you will act ----- as to that matter. Rest assured, dear sir, I remain yours by all the ties of gratitude and esteem. My tenderest regards for your family and all who may inquire for me.

Addison Smith

Direct your next letter to Cincinnati. Pray write, dear sir, as often and as soon as you can. The order I presume to be genuine. Let me know if it is not.

In someone else's handwriting but of a very early period: Addison's letter, Jan. 4th 1813. In Addison's hand: Dayton O. / Jan. 8th / The Hon. Dudley Chase Esq. / Randolph, Vermont / 25 (postage).

Dayton, Ohio
January 4th 1813

Dear Uncle,

Four months have passed away since I have received any intelligence from you. After receiving your letter, dated August 3rd, I immediately wrote you one in answer, enclosing a check drawn by the Bank of Chillicothe on the Farmers and Mechanic's Bank of Philadelphia, payable to your order for $100, bearing date Sept. 5th 1812. In the same letter I expressed a wish that there might be no delay in returning an answer. This has been impatiently expected for near two months past; but nothing of the kind has yet appeared. The mail from -----Cincinnati once every week. Directions were given to the postmaster to forward the letters, which might arrive for me, to this town. Whether he has neglected to send them, or whether my last has never reached you, I cannot determine. Be that as it may I am not yet without hopes that I shall hear something from you shortly. It would indeed give me the greatest satisfaction to hear that all my friendly creditors were fully satisfied in their honest and just demands against so worthless a fellow as I am. Greater indeed would be the pleasure of in hearing the glad tidings of the prosperity and happiness of all dear connections; on these a great measure of my happiness depends. Everyday's experience reminds me that I never shall forget them. This delightful little village is situated on the great Miami, about seventy miles from its mouth, which is embraced by the waters of the Ohio, about fourteen miles below Cincinnati. Nothing appears wanting in nature to render this one of the most beautiful towns in the western world.

It is yet newly settled, the farms and town lots around about are yet in a state of rudeness; the proprietors of the town, sensible of its peculiar advantages, want not a disposition to avail themselves of this privilege. They hold the land so high that few will be tempted to purchase them.

They ask $500 for lots containing one quarter of an acre! The country around is most agreeably situated, the soil of an excellent quality, producing abundantly of almost every kind, and the climate temperate, serene and healthy. Were I to point out to you the beauties of nature in its fullest perfection, I would lead you to the borders of the Miami. When I first entered this town, my resolution was almost fixed never to quit it. I still flatter myself that before many months shall have expired I shall be in possession of a spot of ground, that shall flourish fair by my industry. The farmers are very few in this county, the generality of the people, who attend to agriculture appear to have no other object in view than that of living easy without hard labor. Though true it is, they raise what New England farmers would call great crops of corn without clearing their land of the timber, excepting the small underbrush, and without hoeing; it is clearly my opinion that a little more labour bestowed in that way, would be amply rewarded. The general characteristic of the people of this state is not worthy of the highest commendation. They may justly be denominated under two classes, viz. country farmers and cits. The farmers have already been noticed, the latter are not backward in taking the advantage when it comes in their way. They charge from two to five dollars per week for boarding in an indifferent manner, when at the same time they buy corn of the silly farmer for 20 and sometimes 12 cents per bushel, wheat generally at 40 cents, and pork and beef in proportion; the price for their goods, especially such as are imported, is extravagant indeed, more than double the usual price in the eastern states. Could this country be settled by a few of our industrious farmers and mechanics in Vermont, the necessity of purchasing articles at such enormous prices would be superceded. There is, in fact, hardly anything necessary for the comforts and convenience of men but this favored soil produces, not only the necessaries but even many of the luxuries, may be supplied within its own borders. One would think that a people inhabiting a land, yielding its treasures in abundant supplies, as this does, might be the happiest of mortals; that their doors would be opened "to let the stranger in" and that the weary traveler might find a respite in the blessings of hospitality and sweet repose. But what a different picture does the reality present! Instead of receiving the stranger with the welcome smile of friendship, instead of treating him with that courteous regard, which rational man would naturally expect from social beings, they seem to stand aloof and eye him with a Z or jealous reserve. I have lived in this state 7 months and more—have ever been faithful to my trust, always making my first object never to give reason for complaint or hard thoughts from any one; yet I have received no other cordiality other than cold civilities—but no more of this.

About five weeks since, a detachment of volunteer troops with a few regulars amounting in the whole to about 700 were sent upon an expedition against the Nassasinaway Towns on the waters of the Wabash, distant from this town about 120 miles. In this expedition they had two engagements with the Indians, burnt a few of their towns and killed and wounded, as is reported, about 100 and took 30 persons by our own men. There were 9 killed on the spot and more than

40 wounded, four of whom have since died. The wounded were left in this town, the situation of some of them is truly distressing; several of the wounded are now under the same roof with me, many of them appear to be very respectable characters. They behaved very gallantly on this occasion; I surely have a very high opinion of them.

Harrison is now at Chillicothe, some of his troops are quartered at Defiance. It is expected by some that ----- will make an attack upon Detroit this ----- though not very probable.

The roads at this time are extremely bad, which renders it difficult to carry on their provisions; be that as it may, no one knows Harrison's object but himself.

I could dwell long upon further particulars, but have no place for them here; it is now eleven at night, the people are preparing for rest, and in haste I bid you farewell; my kindest wishes and highest regard for you, dear sir, and all your family.

My love and respects, also, you will give to all my friends and acquaintances. Accept, kind uncle, my most earnest wishes for your happiness.

Addison Smith

Bloomington
January 3, 1820

Dear Lucia:

Your kind and affectionate letter was received in due time and was regarded as one of the many instances of tender affection of which your heart has ever been susceptible. I well know the sensibility of your nature and therefore would studiously avoid imparting anything that would aggravate those sources that have already rent your heart, (once so gay and cheerful), which once could so infuse animated hilarity to all around you.

Dear Lucia, for sometime past my heart has struggled in the contesting between our love and duty, the former would bid me refrain from causing any additional sorrow by communicating a melancholy truth. The latter would induce me to communicate fully to you anything respecting those who are near to us by the ties of consanguinity, whether accompanied with pleasure or pain. Long have our minds been agitated with hopes and fears for our brother Benjamin but with me they are now at an end and this I now address to you will terminate them also with regard to yours. (He has gone the way of all earth.)

He died on the 5th of October last of epidemic fever after 5 days illness. He was decently interred so says his unknown friend, who at his dying request, wrote to me. This friend (for so she professed herself to be) was by the name of Margaret McCauly(?). She attended him in his last sickness. The tale she relates is this: she first saw him at Baton Rouge where he attended her in her sickness. On her recovery, she went to New Orleans where she afterwards found him under embarrassed circumstances. She lent him money to the amount of $2000, by which means he established a medical shop in his own name, but was unfortunate by sickness and other accidents, as well as imprudences and became at length destitute of shop and money. His credit was gone also. In this situation he was taken sick and was found by her without nurse or attendant. She removed him to her own home and attended him until he died. She states that she has been at great expense in his burial and is thereby embarrassed and distressed. She rqueires me to apprize you and assist her. She also further states that he passed himself to her a single man.

Indeed, dear Lucia, I know not what credit to give this story of hers but he is dead beyond a doubt and we can do no more than forget his foibles and forgive his faults and consign him to the Father of Mercy.

The land of your little daughter lies due West of Vincennes but how far I cannot determine. The quantity and value I will try to find out. I suppose by the laws of Ohio, it cannot be sold till your little daughter comes of age, although in this state the orphan's court by the consent of the nearest kindred, together with the minor heir, could give the power to sell for the heir's advantage.

Dudley is well keeping school. Ransford is well also, living 25 miles West of this, was here a few days ago, has not been to Illinois nor is he certain that he shall soon. For my own part, I have uniformly enjoyed good health and have nothing to complain of. Hope flatters that the confines of Bloomington will one day embrace you and your little daughter. The room is cold, ink freezes and paper will soon fail and so I will bid you adieu. Love and respect to all Uncle Chase's family.

Your affectionate brother,

Addison Smith

Excuse haste and rough ideas.

Bloomington
July 13, 1823

To the Honorable Dudley Chase
Randolph, Vermont

Dear Uncle:

There was a time when I could count the days, impatient for the delay of the happy moment that announced the arrival of a post bearing the name and signature of the man who taught my heart to realize the sweetest ----- of kindred emotions and swelled it with rapturous impulses in the conscious belief that I had a friend in Dudley Chase. But how is it now? That time is past. It has gone. Messengers, though tardy messengers, pass by again and again and what do they produce? Nothing but disappointment. Indeed were it not for the safeguard I continually keep over your fond letters so that every now and then I can throw my eyes upon them, I should almost forget how your name looked. Were I conscious that you grow weary of my correspondence, I would desist writing to you. But how can I think so? After having received so many evidences of your friendly attachment. No, No, let it be ascribed to anything but say that I am not forgotten. Say that you now and then send a wish or a thought after me and I will be satisfied.

At present I am taking it for granted that you will like to hear from me, from Dudley and Ransford and what we are all about. Nineteen months ago this very day, I became a devotee of Hymen and assumed his awful chain. Since then I have settled in a little comfortable dwelling and have made myself a father of a fine little daughter, full of life and intelligence for one of her age, now advanced in her 7th month. The world yet goes hard with me and sometimes uses me scandalously. If I bow down my head, the great will tread on me. If I hold myself erect, the base will aspire to pull me down. There is no situation exempt from trouble. When I was very poor they tried to keep me so. Now I prosper, they endeavor to spoil my reputation and envy my success.

After some years' struggle with poverty and diffidence, I have at length gained a standing and reputation at the bar and independent of this, I have other avocations which have hitherto supported me so that I have but little fears for a livelihood.

As it respects my domestic concerns, they are equal, if not superior to my most sanguine expectations. Time seems to improve the blessings of our union. Others witness this to be a fact and therefore envy. It is a fact too notorious and you may have heard of it in these new states. The name of liberty is synonymous with licentiousness and wild disorder. Mushroom politicians spring up and candidates for office multiply by scores and too often it happens that the one who can tell the most lies is the successful candidate. Modest merit is thrown on the background and honesty and integrity is kicked behind the stage and a prudent regard for decency and civility is branded with aristocracy and pride. Because I will not mix with the rabble and become intoxicated, because I disdain and will not condescend to become the tool of a base confederacy and because I will not support a blockhead in office, who may have done me an unsolicited favor for electioneering purposes, they will combine to destroy me.

But enough of this. You ask about Ransford and Dudley. The former was married to a fine, worthy girl of Kentucky and we both have one and the same mother-in-law. This marriage took place while myself and wife were in Kentucky on a visit. He has the charge of a school and gives good satisfaction but in other respects he is much as he used to be, wild and fond of company.

Dudley is always the same thing, as steady and uniform as the sun, always busy and always contented, makes a comfortable living and is blessed in his wife and family. He's beloved by all and meets with no persecution. So much for our family.

Lucia you hear from more directly than I can inform you. She was well the last I heard from her, which was about 4 weeks ago. Dear uncle, I wish you if you think it not amiss to inform me of the settlement of my father's business. Should anything fall to my share, I give it freely for the support and maintenance of Jehosheba and I wish someone to take the charge and see that she is provided for and that she wants for nothing for I know that her wants are few.

Having nearly scribbled over a sheet of poor paper, I must hasten the conclusion, though I have not said half I wish to say. My wife wishes to be made acquainted with our Vermont friends. She sends respects to you and your family. My best wishes for your welfare and happiness. You have at all times my prayers that blessings may attend you and yours forever. We shall expect to hear from you.

Adieu,

Addison Smith

The name of Ransford's wife before marriage was Sarah I. Hicks, daughter of Willis T. Hicks who died 12 years ago and left 11 children. Since his death, the old lady has been nearly

ruined by -----. Having to pay $6000 and upwards exhausted her life estate. The land yet remains for the heirs, amounting to 3600 acres. Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks was in her 22nd year when she became mine.

Date approximated - January 22, 1827, year decided by birth of Sarah Jane.
Copy of a letter written by Addison Smith, from Bloomington, Ind. to Miss Sarah Russell, Worthington, Ohio of Addison's sister, Lucia Smith Russell, wife of Dr. Horrace Russell.

My dear Niece,

It has been some time since I have enjoyed the pleasure of hearing from you. You cannot be ignorant of the pleasure it affords your fond Uncle to hear of the welfare and good prospects of those who are always near and dear to his heart. I cannot but think that it would afford my Sarah an equal pleasure to hear something from her dear friends in Indiana.

Fancy already pictures the image of my dear niece often inquiring how her little cousins, Eleanor, Olivia (?) and Lucia come on, and how her Uncles Dudley and Addison and her dear Aunt Nancy and Elizabeth are; whether they ever think of her; whether her little friends Marthe, Louisa and the other little girls of her acquaintance ever have an inquiring thought about her. Yes, Sarah, they do, and would be very glad, I dare say, to see you.

Your Aunt Nancy is now unwell, and has brought you forth another little black-eyed cousin, now four days old. We call her Sarah Jane. If you could see her now, I know you would love her, and if you could see your little Cousin Lucia, you would love her better than ever. She talks so plain, sensible and sweet and looks and behaves sweeter and prettier than she talks.

Her pappa and mamma think, I fear too much of her; she minds every thing we say to her, and says yes Maam and yes Sir, no Maam and no Sir. Often times she hugs me around the neck and says,"O, my good pappa." Eleanor has improved wonderfully. She runs errands all over town; is very active and lively, full of her odd speeches and takes advantages by exciting myrth by her little jollities; is remarkably fond of stories and is extremely inquisitive. She is now learning to read and makes fast progress for one of her years and instability, her ----- is as little and her eyes as prominent and sparkling as ever. She talks of going in ----- to all see her Aunt Lucia and Cousin Sarah.

Olivia has improved very much, grows handsome, womanly and intelligent, now lives about 3/4 of a mile east of us in a new brick house with her father and her Aunt Betsy who is a neat, industrious, pleasant little woman. Your Uncle Dudley quit "New Harmony" about 2 weeks ago and has taken to his farm.

Poor uncle Ransford has met with a loss, almost to him inconsolable. His darling little son Josiah was taken from him in the month of July last and on the 30th of August following his dear companion followed the dear boy in the way of all the earth.

One little infant daughter, all sprightliness and activity (for even so she was when she left us the last of July past) is left behind and from Ransford's last account, was in the kind care and keeping of her Grandmother. Where or what has become of Ransford, I cannot tell you. We heard from him about the last of November in the state of Illinois where it was supposed, he would spend the winter.

Your Uncle Dudley is the same sturdy industrious good man, that he used to be. Martha, Mrs. ----- is now a woman grown and attends Mrs. Hall's female academy. The daughter of James Alexander that used to attend ----- with you are both married. The one to Dr. Paris Dunning and the other to John Anderson, the son of Uncle William T. Anderson as we call him. Now dear Sarah, what more can I say? If you wish to hear anything more about Bloomington, only write to me and inform me by the way of a bill of particulars, and I will cheerfully answer all questions you may please to ask. This letter, I direct to you, though I wish your dear mother to participate in it as much as I directed to her. Give my love to her and my kindest regards to one good Bishop and his lady and also to his family generally. Mr. Ritches Esq. Kelloughs, Dr. Maxwell, Mrs. Deal and Mr. Armstrong's folks often send kind inquiries after your mother. Do not fail to write to me dear Sarah, your mother must write to us also.

Your affectionate Uncle

Addison Smith

P.S. By letters from Uncle D. Chase at Washington City, all were well in Vermont. You hear from them fewer than I do.

University of Vermont 12th July 1809

Dear Uncle

I received the inclosed certificate on Thursday the 6th instant, and presented the same to the Resident, who ives very happy to receive it. He appeared perfectly willing to admit as a member of the senior class. I had lately been engaged in reviewing my studies in Algebra: Logic & a part of Horace: In these branches, he found me not wanting. My greatest deficiency is in writing & speaking; but as I have little else to attend to, before commencement. I flatter myself, that I can make such improvements, as will be honorable to myself, as a scholar. If I improve not, it will be my fault only, for our Resident is an excellent critic: Not the least defect escapes his notice. He is a kind, benevolent, freehearted man: he spares no pains to instruct in very useful branch of litirature. The students of this University appear to be a very worthy society of young men, kind and obliging to eachother. I have seen John Morse, and enquired into his circumstances. he informs me, that he has as much business, as he can attend to, & that he can receive 9/ per day, whenever he pleases, for his labour. I have enquired very particularly of several others, who all say, that he pays very strict attention to his business, that he gains property very fast, & that he is very frugal. The Resident informs me, that it lies in the power of the Corporation, to exact all the back tuition: but that they have not made it their practice to exact the whole of scholars, who are in indigent circumstances. It is most probale, that they will exact of me about half, which will be = $24. besides my commencement bill a Diploma which will be = $10. My board will be = $18. The whole amount = $52 I have been as frugal as one possibly could have been, who would avoid the censure of parsimony If you will be so kind as to favour me with the loan of the above mentioned sum, untill I can make you restitution, you will add to your former favours a material proof of your goodness to me, which I shall endeavour to repay by a lasting remembrance of your kindness.

Though words are not adequate to express the gratitude, which I owe to your generosity; yet I will freely offer them as the only tribute in my powers. The reflection of this, I am sure, will be pleasing to you, whose greatest pleasure consists in obliging your friends What this is a real fact, your kindness to me is a convincing proof.
I am Sir.

your obliged and greatful Nephew.

Addison Smith

The day of our national independance was celebrated on the 4th inst. by the Federalists of this town. A Federal oration was delivered; after which, a publick dinner was provided, which was immediately succeeded by toasts, each toast; succeeded by the report of cannon. But remember, I followed not after them. The majority of student in this college are Republicans.

Addison Smith
Letter July 12th 1809

Burlington Ver. July 12 10

The Hon. Dudley Chase Esqr.

Randolph

Vermont

Letter from Addison Smith includes envelope face.

Bloomington, Indiana
March 18, 1828

To the Honorable Dudley Chase
Washington City, D. C.

Dear Uncle:

Your letter of the 25th ult. came to hand the day before yesterday. Papers from New York and Vermont have been regularly received from you since the commencement of your present session. These continued favors on your part cannot but inspire me with the warmest emotions of gratitude. It fills my heart with extreme regret that you should have cause to believe me wanting of those filial and fraternal duties which constitute an essential item in the pleasure and felicity of kindred spirits of the same family. This neglect on my part needs an apology, as well as the ----- reluctance in frankly disclosing my sentiments with regard to the question of the approaching election of our chief magistrate so generally interesting in all quarters of our union.

From the drift of your letter, I think it more than probable that at least one of my letters to you must have miscarried, for I have a clear recollection of disclosing on a former occasion in a letter directed particularly to you, my own views fully on the political question.

Perhaps I might have stated as much as this: that I considered the political and moral qualifications of J. Q. Adams as every way worthy of the confidence of an enlightened and free people, that his political integrity and patriotism is fully portrayed in the policy he has recommended and the principles he has espoused, as well as by the unwavering confidence of all his predecessors uniformly reposed in him and the general and almost entire satisfaction of the liberal government which he had the honor to serve on so many various and trying occasions, invariably continues on the faithful discharge of all his public duties. If I had not stated to you the precise words, I am confident you have here the substance of them as I thought and said them, so I think and say now, though I might not have then said anything derogatory of the talents and patriotism of General Jackson, I did not hesitate to reprobate and denounce in the severest terms the headstrong, infuriate and demoniac practice which was then and is yet pursued by his blind votaries. Indeed, it looked far like a warfare against good morals and civic order than a contest for minor measures. I say so yet and were I to go with them, I should consider myself guilty of a conspiracy against civil and moral honesty. Independent of these considerations, there are many other cogent reasons why I would not support General Jackson's pretentions. Were I to attempt a detail of them, it would swell a folio column. It is enough that I consider him every way disqualified for the station to which he aspires. That frenzy and madness in his favor is a little less violent about here than it has been. Indeed, if you are to touch some of our Jacksonians with a drop of cool argument, they would sizz like a hot iron, but a courteous retort would make them fly like a sky rocket. I go with the American system heart and soul. Do you know now what I am?

I would be happy to give you correct information with respect to the relative strength of parties in this and adjoining states. Feeling myself in the dark on this subject, I might mislead you. Messers. Noble, Hendricks, Smith and Black who, I presume, have a regular correspondence with their friends in this state, are better informed than myself, will or have given perhaps, information more satisfactory. This county appears to be a stronghold for Jackson and by what I can learn from my own observation and through the statements of others, the opposition will come in the untried counties contiguous to the Ohio and those bordering on the river, as well as those in the North and Northwest, will generally, at least a majority, go for the administration. I am not without hopes that this state will purge itself of this horrible infatuity and come out safe for the American system. Amen, again.

Rumor says that there is a reaction in Kentucky. The territories, I hope, are not so discordant but that Clay may cement them, notwithstanding the heat of the "hickory fire". Now, dear uncle, I have shown you my hand at the great game of politics and what will you think of it?

All I can say of Ransford is this: I received a letter from him sometime in the fall past from under his own hand. I learned that he was then well and engaged in school keeping in Caldwell County on the Cumberland River in Kentucky. He had been engaged in the same business in the same neighborhood for a considerable time before, notwithstanding his eccentricities. He has always been well esteemed as a good teacher by his employers with very few exceptions. He informed me that his school would be out in the month of January last and that he expected to visit Bloomington at that time. He did not know whether he should continue and engage for another year or not. I have heard nothing from him since and of course I cannot tell you whether he is dead or living. As soon as it falls to my lot to hear aught concerning him, I will assuredly let you know and my dear and aged mother. I well conjecture her anxiety and she shall hear from me or you of any change in the circumstances of either Dudley, Ransford or myself or any of our family which can in any way interest her.

All my family and Dudley's are well at present. Give our love and kindest wishes to all our Bethel and Randolph and Royalton friends when you see them. Return my thanks to Messrs. Noble and Black for the paper and document which they had the goodness to send me. I received them very respectfully. I did not contemplate a long letter. Consequently I shall defer some particulars until I write again. A few days after the date of my last, I was advised that the draft on Miss J. Durkee by R. Durkee in my favor for $75 and endorsed to J. Owens had been honored by J. Durkee after the protest for non-payment. So all is well. You need say nothing to Mr. D. about it.

I shall at all times be thankful and happy to hear from you and have not yet abandoned the hope of again seeing you face to face.

Yours most cordially,

Addison Smith

Note: Since in the original of the following letter, all the double s's have that old fashioned chirography with the first 's' written like an 'f', it is approximated here by that character.

Bloomington / Sept. 20 / Hon. Dudley Chase / Randolph, Vermont / 23 (postage collect)

Bloomington, Indiana
September 15, 1828

Dear Uncle,

Since the winter past, there has been a grievous dearth of intelligence and information from all of my distant friends. I cannot indeed see the reason why some one of them has not written to me. Week after week passes away, and no news from Bethel, none in fact from Vermont, whose green hills are still fresh in my recollection. Nor have I a doubt, were I there, but I could point to the old fragment of a chimney where I was cradled in my infancy. Randolph and the scenes that with my boyhood were once familiar, are still pleasant to reflection. The snows of sixteen winters could not so efface the rural aspect but it could at once by me be recognized as the home of my youth.

But in the world of man, time keeps a faithful registry, and marks each revolving year. Since my leaving Vermont, the aged have pafsed away, the middle aged have become old and verged upon second childhood and the infant has sprang to manhood.

How is it with you now? Do you feel anything like the prelude of decay? Are you well? And is your dear wife living? And are you both contented, prosperous and happy?

How is my aged mother? Is her widowed season (?) cloudy or does she in the remnant of her days throw all cares behind her and rest in the hopes of a happy eternity? These things I would wish to know. It could afford a pleasure indescribable to make a short sojourn among all the kindred and friends of my youth. I know not how I could spend time more agreeably than to pafs around among my N. England acquaintances. I used to have some hard thoughts of Uncle Bibe, but should I ever again see his face, there would be no other feeling toward him than ardent friendship, and a hearty squeese by the hand; nor can I feel less sincerity in the love I cherish toward all his family.

Uncle Simeon has become an aged tree shorn of his branches. How have his green prospects withered! Uncle Denison Durkees and their families will be ever dear to my remembrance.

Brother Asa I suppose is so engaged in family concerns that he little thinks of me now. How does he and Unity come on? Does the latter name comport well with their composition? Does he work as hard as ever? You may tell Asa and the rest of our friends that I am making more than ordinary speed in the family way -- have had five daughters -- four of which are living and promise much to a fond father. The youngest but two days old and makes noise in plenty. It was my intention to have called it Unity, but one of our kind and good neighbours persuaded Nancy to give her a namesake and out of pure respect for the lady's honest intention, we consented to call it Mary Maxwell. Eleanor is remarkable for strength of mind and memory. She attends school regularly, both on week days and Sundays and memorises whole chapters at a lesson.

She was but five years old last December and now reads with propriety but this luxuriant shoot of the intellect has many wild excrefsences and wants pruning. She is as rude and wild as a young partridge yet notwithstanding she seems to pofsefs a strong sense of moral obligation which I attribute to her reading the Bible. There is something in that old book that speaks better counsel and has greater influence upon the moral character of man than all the refined philosophy of every age and country combined. Little Lucia and Sarah are both forward children and very sensible and interesting; the little infant is hale and hearty and bears an equal promise with her elder sisters.

My path through the dark wildrenefs of mortality has been in some respects rough and thorny and as it respects pecuniary matters, it is yet so, but I have always cherished a hope that these hard times will come to an end. My faith is anchored on the ----- of the American system which is identified with the present administration. Some of the leaders of the opposition ----- throw off the mask and openly justify the measures of the South. I feel in fact that if the present administration goes down I am willing to sink with it. I allude to the measures and not the man. This is a land of demagogues. Monroe County will go for Jackson by a large majority; but the strength of the parties throughout the state at large is nearly equally divided. In Kentucky, as well as Indiana, the die spins dreadfully doubtful. The ifsue of the late election in Ky. is calculated to awaken the fears and raise the ambitions of both parties. Should Pennsylvania go for Jackson the ifsue would depend on Kentucky. Jackson is likely to have the votes in Tennessee, so say some who have a better right than myself to judge correctly of the matter. Ohio is safe from what I can learn; there is little doubt of Illinois, she will support the Administration.

The friends of Jackson boast that they will obtain a support from some of the New England states -- the state of Maine, I suppose. I wish your opinion of the matter. Does it not almost shake your faith in the permanency of our government to find so many so enthusiastically attached to the cause of Old Hickory, men, too, among the number who profefs that religion which is in direct enmity to all strife and contention and which pronounces a blefsing upon the peace makers? And who is Jackson? Though I never have seen the man yet I know many, some of whom it would be morally impofsible for them to state anything but the truth -- and what do they say of the hero's (?) moral character? Says one, "I have lived a neighbour to Jackson for several years and have seen him often on the race ground, often disputing and quarrelling, cursing and swearing, often present and always ready to officiate in all affrays, setting on a fence and giving countenance and encouragement to all such immoral parties." It is also said upon the best authority that he keeps on hand a number of roosters to fight for his own amusement and past time. Is not this in character with his public conduct through life? It is but a specimen of his (?) reign (?) in miniature. Doubtlefs you have seen and heard many things, written and spoken against his character, but these men (?) will tell you things about him that you will say "the half was not told you."

Brother Dudley and his little family are well, moving in the same old track. His son Dudley is a fine, hearty, robust boy. His wife Betsey is a fine industrious and economical and pleasant little woman, and an excellent neighbour.

Olivia grows more and more interesting, and bids fair to make a woman, not only pleasant and agreeable, but fascinating in her exterior. We hear but seldom from Ransford, the last account of him was by way of a letter from you. He had written to me about the same time -- all was well with him them. At that time he was about to begin a school for the 2nd year so that in all probability he is engaged at the same old place in the same old employment yet.

Affectionately,

Addison Smith

It is also singular that I hear nothing from Sister Russell or from the Bishop and his family of late. Give my best love to all good friends in Bethel, Randolph and elsewhere. Tell my dear old mother that I have not yet given up the idea of again visiting "my native green mountains."

Bloomington, Indiana
November 3, 1828

To Mrs. Lucia Russell
Care of Philander Chase
Gambier, Ohio

Dear Sister Russell:

This day I have just performed the last sad and melancholy duty to my dear and incomparable daughter, Eleanor. Yesterday at the hour of 10 in the forenoon, her little spirit fled from its earthly tenament and has gone, I trust, to repose in the bosom of her saviour. This event was to me a heart-rending dispensation and to my dear wife more so.

Nearly eight weeks are gone since the first symptom of a disease which terminated in her dissolution began. She was taken with a swelling in her throat which we attributed to a cold but was pronounced by the doctor to be the quinsy. In two or three days after the disorder appeared, the indication was of the croup. To remove this a blister was applied to her throat

and breast. The complaint soon became alarming, the throat enflamed and her disorder increasing soon as a most malignant character. During the whole of the two weeks from the time she was first taken, life seemed to hover around her like a flame that was just expiring. Hope was gone but at the beginning of the third week, contrary to all expectations, those alarming symptoms seemed to abate, life revived and the pain subsided and she recovered in a considerable degree her appetite, but power of speech was gone. Her highest effort to this effect could not rise above a whisper. Not withstanding, she appeared to surmount the original complaint but gained but little or no strength.

We were fearful that she would lose the use of her limbs, as well as the power of articulation. In this state she continued with very little variation until about three days ago when she was again attacked with difficulty in breathing which seemed to proceed from some defection in the lungs and around the windpipe. All remedial aid was baffled and a slow and lingering dissolution appeared inevitable but in this we were disappointed for in less than two minutes after we began to discover any striking alteration, she was a lifeless corpse. Mucous had collected in such a degree that the most efficacious expectorants could not remove it and being extremely weak, she suffocated and died immediately.

Dear sister, what a child have I lost. Already had the terms of intellect begun to expand and this young and tender plant grew in the fond expectations of her father and raised the fond hopes of a doting mother. She budded, promising the natural quickness of perception, the strength and power of her mind, her aptness to comprehend and, above all, her suprising powers of ----- rendered her notorious in the town and country. She attended the Sabbath School during the summer past and exclusive of the unusual progress which she made under the ordinary tuition of a teacher of the common school, she had, during the nine Sabbaths at the Sunday School, actually memorized 300 verses in the New Testament or nearly 12 whole chapters in the first book of the Evangelists. The tenacity of her memory was least accountable inasmuch as there was never any apparent exertion on her part to retain a thought or a sentiment ever committed.

Fond of acquaintances, new associations, novelties and amenities as she ever appeared to be, it is a matter of surprise that she could learn at all, especially as she generally appeared to be otherwise diverted. She was always tender and affectionate and unreserved toward all her little playmates toward whom she would exercise a liberality even to a fault. In fine, she was beloved by all her instructors, as well as by all ages and conditions of people in our neighborhood. Having evinced a high sense of moral rectitude from her acquaintance with sundry portions of the Holy Scriptures, which she appeared to understand with interest, she thought ill of no one. How then could it be otherwise even that tears of strangers, so speaking, should be shed for her untimely exit and how can it be otherwise than that a father should feel the loss of such a child as this.

During her extreme illness, the young ladies of our town the Misses Ourines(?), the Misses Ladds with whom you are unacquainted, the Misses Eliza and Tabitha Stockwells, Lucia, Polly and Sally and above all the doctor's whole family, as well as many other friends of our neighborhood, were all ----- to bestow ----- of kindness, friendship and tender sympathy toward the little sufferer.

I can never forget how she used to read to me and ask a thousand questions, by the by, as she continued reading as "What does that mean?" and the like. How she would listen at the recapitulation and how attentive to explanations, how forgiving toward injuries received, how she used to perform little kind offices to others, as well as to the members of our own family and thereby created a thousand kind and endearing ties.

Pardon me, dear sister, if I say more than I ought on this subject. It is far less than I feel. I will here take my leave of her and turn to the rest of the family. Nancy is a ----- indeed but in other respects enjoying usual health. Lucia, your namesake, is a sweet promising little girl. If you ever loved her, you would certainly love her now. She is free and sociable with all people and fears no one, is a good child and loved by everybody who knows her. Sarah is my favorite and the forwardest little thing of her age I ever saw. A little, keen, cunning ----- rogue and thinks everything of her papa. She has suffered a distressing ----- even beyond the verge of hope. This was last -----. She was again taken ill while Eleanor was at her worse but she is now ----- and well and full of chat and playful. Mary Maxwell, the last and youngest about eight weeks old, is a child of promising appearance and is likely to become her mother's favorite as she considers her the sweetest babe she ever had. Her name was given her by request and a thousand friendly obligations due the worthy doctor and his wife could induce us to do no less.

Dudley and his dear wife are both well and living on their farm East of town. Olivia and Addison are both in high promise, especially the latter. His father thinks, no doubt, there cannot be such another.

The last news from Ransford was in the month of May last by Uncle Robert Carr. He was then keeping school in Kentucky about 10 miles from Mother Hicks with whom he had left his little daughter Eleanor who, it is said, is a great favorite of the whole family. ----- Owens ----- is married to a young merchant, Barnes by name, ----- Stockwell to one Mr. Harris (?)

a Christian preacher and a fine man. Sally ----- to one John Irvin. A childbirth graced their second day of marriage. Having said all that space will permit, I bid you an affectionate farewell. Give my love to Uncle when you see him. My best respects to his dear wife and children also to all our cousins who are with you. Tell some of them, whoever thinks the most of me, to write also.

Addison Smith

Address: Mr. Dudley C. Smith / Bloomington, Indiana; Marion County.

In brackets above: Bethel Vt. / Feb. 15, 1831

Bethel
Feb. 11th, 1831

My dear brother Dudley:

After so long a silence on both sides, I again resume my pen, that you may know I am yet alive through the mercy of God and at present enjoying good health and still bear you in most affectionate remembrance although my long silence may have induced you to think the contrary; far be it from me to forget the duty I owe to one so deservedly dear, and indeed I had a long letter prepared to send some time ago, when I was suddenly called to the sick bed of our dear Mother. She has been very comfortable this winter and was apparently gaining strength till about a week ago, she was taken with another shock or rather a fit of palsy, so called by Dr. Denison. But others have thought it to be apoplexy and this being the third, the family grew alarmed and accordingly sent for me. I found her a little revived but one side or half of her body was entirely without feeling and cold, and she could not speak. By degrees we succeeded in restoring warmth to her body and she spoke with less difficulty as we began to understand now and then a word but to see her looking so earnest upon us, and trying so hard to be understood, was to me a pitious sight. Indeed it was evident she thought herself dying and I could often hear her mention the names of her children, imploring blessings on them all, and such words as these, "I am going home. I shall soon see my dear Father and Mother and friends, and my dear Savior. Farewell; God Bless You all and your familys." She was free from pain and continued in the same happy frame through the day. Indeed she seems divested of all worldly passions and feels nothing but love, Love to God, Good Will to Men. I was obliged to return home that night but she continued slowly to gain. I was there again last evening. She was quite comfortable. When I told her I was about writing to Dudley, "Tell him," says she, "that I love him more than tongue can express and pray for him without ceasing, may God bless him, his dear wife and children, Addison and his family." It is possible she may yet recover, as she has twice before, but I think it quite improbable. Nature is too much exhausted by age and suffering to hold out much longer the lamp of life is fluttering in the socket, ready to expire. But, O, what a comfort to know that as the shadows of death are gathering thick around her, she has light and peace in her soul; so died our dear Father. May such a death be ours also, and surely if we would die that death we must live the life of the righteous.

I have nothing new or important to write concerning myself or family excepting we have another little daughter now eight months old. Very bright promising child (at least we think so). Dudley and Lucia now finally attend school and make good progress in their studies. Little Olivia too is by no means inferior to the others. I feel that I have abundant cause to be thankful for the blessings I enjoy in my family, alike removed from the pressing ills of poverty and the more dangerous temptations attending luxury and wealth. "We hold fast the golden mien and live contentedly between the little and the great". Brother Asa is thriving fast instead of paying debts and struggling with difficulties. He is now receiving interest money from almost every quarter; his pork, butter, cheese, grain and hay must now fetch the highest prices or he keeps it till it does. Corbett and his wife were here last week. They have a fine little son, seven months old, named Benjamin. They live in Gilead yet and though poor are contented and very happy.

Heber does not return. We have not heard from him since last Fall. He was then living in Pembroke in good health. He was much engaged in religion and very happy.

Narcissa and Marcis too were happy in the enjoyment of the same blessed hope. I feel to thank God for them, that they have made choice of that better part which I trust will never be taken from them.

My heart aches when thinking of Heber so far from home. I am fully sensible he ought to have a home and maintenance here. I have written to him more than once urging him to return. Mr. Flynn and myself being willing to afford him a home as long as he lives. What his secret reasons are for not complying with these repeated requests I cannot say. He has always expressed himself happy at Pembroke.

We frequently hear from our Ohio friends, Mary Batchler who went to Gambier a year ago last fall, has lately returned with her husband, Mr. Caswell, tutor in Kenyon College. He is a young man from England of good family. They are to return to Ohio next summer when he expects to receive Holy Orders and settle in that Diocese.

Lucia and Sarah were well when they left Gambier. They also bring much interesting information. Beside what we obtain from the Gambier Observer, an interesting periodical, printed under the direction of the Bishop. Is this paper circulated in your quarter? I would recommend it to your candid perusal. Surely a mind like yours, by prejudice must yield full assent to the truth contained in this publication. We are singularly blessed here with religious privileges. It is our happy lot to enjoy the faithful preaching of the word together with the other stated means of grace. I am greatly pleased with Mr. Sabin, our minister and his family. He has a wife and six children with him; one son who has just finished his collegiate studies, and five lovely daughters who are a valuable addition to our young society. Mr. Sabin is now giving a course of philosophical lectures which are very entertaining as well as instructing. His splendid apparatus and curious experiments attract a crowded audience. Our little Dudley who attends with his father, is highly delighted with all he sees and hears especially the astronomical part which is very much to his taste.

The neighborhood affairs are much as they were when I wrote last. At least the changes are so gradual that I hardly know what would be new or interesting to you. Our early friend Eliza Chase still lives at her father's with her two children; a pattern of goodness, hears nothing from George. Thomas Russell is doing well; is highly esteemed by all. His mother died at his house a year ago last August of the dysentery. Mr. Seth Croft is now in a most distressing situation. He has been entirely deprived of his reason for two months so that his friends begin to despair of his recovery. I sincerely sympathise with his poor wife and four helpless children. He was in very prosperous circumstances, and much respected in society when overtaken by this awful situation. Our old neighbors you may well imagine have grown still older since you left us. Some sinking with infirmity and years while others, both young and old have gone down to the mansions appointed for all the living. Among these I would mention Mrs. Throop, Mrs. Toy, Mrs. Babbit, Deacon Peck and lately our nearer neighbor Mrs. Morse who has been crazy three seasons and her son, Eliphalet who has left a wife and three children. Thus you see our friends are dropping away one by one. When the summons will arrive for us we know not but this we do know, that our lives are short, that life is only valuable as we prepare for eternity. O my dear brother, while our family circle is narrowing, may we who yet remain have our hearts drawn still nearer together by the ties of affection and by the dearer ties of gospel love. In the meantime let us remember each other when tis most sweet to remember all we hold dear at the throne of all grace and comfort. O tis precious to think we may -----. There through the merits of a mediator to him therefore and to his covenant can I resign you, your beloved wife and dear children that living or dying you may be his.

One thing more I would mention before closing this. Uncle D. Chase has written to his family of receiving news from Addison of a peculiar nature. He spoke of the death of a child, likewise of his being from home one year, but nothing more particular which leaves us in considerable doubt whether our dear brother has suffered a second bereavement or it might be the first, his dear Eleanor was spoken of.

You will not fail to see Addison as soon as you can and show him this letter which I beg him to consider as much for him as for yourself. He shares equally in my love. I entreat you both to write soon. May I hope to see you again? Till then farewell dear Brothers.

Olivia Flynn

Dear Brother:

My good wife has given me a page of her paper on which I shall, for the first time, I think, address you on paper. It is not for want of regard for you or for want of inclination that has hitherto prevented my writing, but to tell the truth I never was in the habit of letter writing.

My intention at this time is to give some account of the affairs of good old Bethel. The past summer has been very eventful. In the month of July, we were visited by the greatest freshet ever known in this place. The water rose 4 feet higher than it did two years ago when it was higher than ever known before. It took away the mill and dam nearest the head of the branch which so increased the water that it took away the next and so on until it swept off every mill and bridge on the stream, besides some dwelling houses as well as other buildings. It ----- much hay and grain and in many places, washed away the land, tearing up the trees that stood near the banks. My brothers as well as myself are among the sufferers. Brother Asa Smith and Mr. Cotton each lost considerable in hay and grain.

Our church is prosperous under the care of the Rev. Mr. Sabin who has been with us since October last with the expectation of being settled here. He appears to be a man of superior talents rather advanced in years, a native of England. He has organized Sunday School and

attends a bible class thus you see our spiritual advantages are great, which I think is the greatest earthly blessing. May we have Grace to enable us to make suitable improvement. No doubt you have heard of the death of my father about three years ago. Brother George lives on the old farm with mother, brother Asa had previously taken the north part on which he lives, sister Fanny is married to our friend brother Salisbury, he being a widower with four children in easy circumstances.

My health is rather poor, indeed it always was. However by diligence and strict economy I have hitherto been enabled to live comfortably with my family, as to ever being rich, that is out of the question. Antimasonry rages at a great rate in Bethel and Randolph and many other towns in this vicinity. But it is far from being the greatest political party in the State. I think it ----- at its greatest strength. I expect you will lose all ----- in regard to writing to me, I want you should write me a long letter stating the particulars of your affairs. It would give me much pleasure to see you in Vermont again, but a letter would be very acceptable at any time. Give my compliments to your dear wife and tell her she has one friend in Vermont. Likewise give my love to Brothers Addison and Ransford and their families. Tell them a letter from them would rejoice me much. If we never meet again in this world that we may be duly prepared to meet in heaven is the earnest prayer of your brother

Paul Flynn

This day being the 15/8 (?) is the eclipse of the sun. It has been too cloudy to see much, we had a few glances at the interesting sight.

In the freshet, there was one man drowned in Royalton and in and near New Haven about twenty lost their lives, whole families being swept off with ----- (in some cases).

To Addison Smith, Esq.

Gilead, Branch County
Michigan Territory
July 25, 1833

My dear Nephew:

I was made very happy yesterday by receiving a long and very kind letter from you. Being at the P. O. about six miles from this, on the Chicago road, I attended to the business part of your communication and wrote a letter to B. M. Atherton, Esq. of New Philadelphia, Ohio, my agent and attorney in that state, enclosing your account against the T. Sem: of the P. E. C. in the dip, of Ohio, requesting him to collect the amount of the same as soon and with as little trouble as possible and ----- the money to you forthwith, through me, (----- being a post-master as you will see) can send any letter and bills without making you liable to pay postage.

When I came home I read your letter to your dear sister and niece who were highly pleased to hear from you and your good wife and lovely little ones. From the description of your domestic circle with which you favored us, I have reason to think you and them to be very happy, and this prompts the feeling of much gratitude to the Father of Mercies. O, may He continue to smile on you and prosper your endeavors for mutual happiness! And for the sake of Him who died that we might live, may your happiness be extended to the close of life and throughout the unnumbered ages of Eternity.

From the mention which you made of your place of residence in a former letter, I had noted the same on the map and from the particular description you give of the soil and the timber and productions of culture I am inclined to think very favorably of your choice and of the prospects it holds out, Emigrants from the east (?). Yet dear Addison I am inclined for various reasons to prefer the place on which I have here fixed myself. We have just enough of "Prairie" to render the putting in of crops very easy and still we have abundance of the finest of timber. I am just now finishing the harvesting of 40 acres of the fairest, cleanest, plumpest, heaviest wheat which is supposed by those best acquainted to yield 20 bushels to the acre. We have about 15 acres of oats and as many of Indian in a promising condition, besides buckwheat and turnips, about 4 acres each. Our garden also is the finest from the soil taken de nous conditions (?) in a state of nature I ever saw. Our potatoes this day dug now in a 2 bushel basket from a few hills, many of them are larger than my first. We had this species of vegetable and green peas by the 16th of June in plenty.

The harvest (?) only has superceded our operation in building a sawmill on a lot of land which we located within about a mile and a half of us on a creek affording us abundant water-power in the near neighborhood of an inexhaustable stand of timber of the most valuable character. I suppose there is in sight of the mill seat enough of whitewood (the tulip tree or poplar) white and black walnut, ash and oak of a very large size to afford work for the sawmill for several years.

It is by the avails of this mill that I hope husbands the remains of the wreck of my fortune squandered on the ungrateful Ohio so as to build a church in which once more to worship God in the beauty of Holiness according to the rites of our primitive church. Yet don't think from this remark that we are entirely destitute of the blessings of spiritual worship as it is I who preach and perform Divine Services twice every Sunday either at home or in neighboring places and once a quarter, I go 70 or 80 miles in the way directly toward you that I might, to a few flocks in that region (near the south end of Michigan lake), administer the word and sacraments. Would that I might meet you in some of my excursions. You should know the nature and constitution of God's primitive church too well to be worried (?) about with the Ralon's and the Plummer's and the Elias Smith's of later times. From your description of distances, it seems I am nearer Chicago than you are and that in nearly an eastern direction. I have thoughts of sending my son, Dudley Chase, (born when in Hartford, Connecticut) in company with some faithful, judicious friend into Indiana, perhaps on the Wabash about east of you to purchase some cattle to commence a young stock. I find my situation most favorable for grazing. There is no end to the quantities of grass both for summer and winter all around us. How I wish you would meet with my son on the above named errands! He will be in the month of September, if he go at all on this business on the Wabash.

I have said, as yet, but too little of your dear sister and niece. They are, as we are, both employed, contented and happy. Sarah still owns her -00 acres of land in Holms County, Ohio. When I was on it last fall, I cleared 15 acres and fenced besides 15 more and set out an orchard on it. It is thus rendered quite valuable but I do not think she will ever live on it. It is probable that she will be soon married to a distant relative, Sam Chase, son of my cousin March Chase and his wife; she that was Ruth Childs your cousin Andrew's niece. This young gentleman, after receiving his degree of B. A. was employed as the head teacher of the grammar school of Kenyon College and in this condition discharged his duty with great ability until the "conspiracy" took place, in which he had no part, but opposed it: and for that, though the enemy prevailed, was allowed to retire (by the by have you seen his book written in my defense?)

For a few months past he has been studying in the eastern diocese and will in September receive Holy Orders at the hand of Bishop Griswold and then join me here. If you ask "what then" I will tell you by and by. Lucia has entered one 80-acre lot in this neighborhood: it is all covered with the finest grass and burr oak, being the best quality of our lands. Have you any such among you? At the same time the oak affords just enough to fence the land. You can plough the soil without much expense of clearing, there being no grubs, all smooth and easy for the plough.

You are kind enough to name your dear ones to us. You will allow me, I hope, the pleasure of mentioning mine to you. She remembers your visit to us while in Ohio and begs to be kindly named to you.

She, with myself, has gone through various troubles and toils since you saw her and has survived much injury in her ----- in the devotedness and ardor with which she threw herself into the business of taking care of 170 students at Gambier. But the storm now is passed; and the evening of our days is about to close upon us in peace. Looking to a better world at the morn after resurrection through our Lord Jesus Christ we await our time with resignation when we shall, as we have lived, go rest in peace.

I will note the names of your children in the book of my memory and best affection and beg you to remember mine. Viz: Dudley, Henry I., Mary, Philander Chase.

Join these to the names of those for whom you pray and ever remember to supplicate God's mercy for

Your loving uncle,

Philander Chase

Remember me kindly to Ransford, Dudley and Heber.

Shelbyville, Illinois
March 25, 1838

To the Honorable Dudley Chase
Randolph, Vermont

Dear Uncle:

The present seems to me to be a propitious moment for collecting my thoughts in order to break the long silence that has intervened since the last of our correspondence. You no doubt have often repeated the inquiry of why have I discontinued writing as in days gone

by. This may be ascribed to two causes, one of which I need hardly explain as it can easily be imagined by anyone distracted as I have been with the concerns of a family of small children. The other will be found in the change of circumstances which under the necessity less urgent than formerly. You now have many of your near and dear relatives and quandum family and acquaintances scattered abroad in the far West. So that were all to manifest the same scrupulous regard for punctuality in communications and reponses as I used to in the first years of my absence, the expenses of postage would break a man of ordinary fortune.

Besides many things relative to this country which then might be considered as novelties are now familiar to you and therefore no longer interesting. At all events, I fear that the present epistle ----- any incident that can afford satisfaction, but such as I can give, I am determined you shall have. My dear wife is now absent from home on a visit to a sick neighbor and it gives me pleasure to apprize you that this charitable office she never declines when in the compass of her ability. Little Katherine now almost 12 months old has just awakened from sweet sleep in the quiet enjoyment of which her mother left her. Her mother and her sister Lucia and Sarah think her perfection and her father says what he thinks when he tells you that she is well enough.

Dudley, your namesake, is amusing with the young calves and pigs in the yard. On the 9th of December last he entered his 5th year, can ride by himself, shoulder a stout billet of wood, spell in three or four syllables and make some sensible and shrewd remarks. He says that he is his papa's hero. Elizabeth is nearly two years older, will be 6 years old the 18th of June next, is interesting herself in concerns of Lucia and Sarah who are watching with much earnest delight the frolics and sports of little Katherine and who, on this account, have laid aside pen, ink and paper which they ----- for the purpose of writing to their cousin and friends in Vermont and Ohio.

Thus you have a picture of my family circle. If you would know how I spend my time, I can answer, busily enough. Picture to yourself an aged man now on the verge of 54 years chopping his own firewood, building his own fires, feeding his own stock, schooling his own children and nearly 40 others besides and, more than all this, at odd intervals splitting rails and repairing fences around his home lot and farm. Such is the author of this epistle.

The farm I occupy contains 150 acres, most of which is choice terra firma. It lies about a half mile from the northern boundary of Shelbyville, the county seat of Justin and within 3/4 of a mile from the Court House which is quite a respectable building, cost about $10,000. About 75 acres of this farm is under fence and about 50 of same plowed land which was tenanted the last season by Mathew Elam.

I received one-third delivered somewhere about 600 bushels of excellent, sound corn. The same man cultivates it this year and will continue to do so until he shall be able to purchase land of his own. For this farm I have $1200, $300 of which is yet due to be paid next Christmas. This payment I have tolerable prospects of meeting when called for as my stock of cattle and hogs are in a thriving condition and the emoluments of my school well secured. Thus have I given you a brief history of all that concerns my own state and condition.

Heber came to Shelbyville in the fall of 1832, remained in the place until the spring of 1836, when he left me and went to Indiana and has since remained with brother Dudley who, I am told, is well off on his nearly 200 acres of excellent land which from authentic accounts will command $2500, nearly all, if not quite, paid for. He moreover possesses stock of all kinds to a considerable amount and is blessed in his domestic enjoyment. What can he wish for more?

Heber's path through life, especially while he continued in Illinois, was rough and unpleasant, notwithstanding he made a little improvement. He has now $100 bearing interest at 12 per cent interest and is in good hands. Dudley writes that Heber is well contented. I have had no direct news from Ransford for many months but by way of a letter from Dr. Robert Hicks, my wife's brother not long since, we had the satisfaction to learn that he was doing well. It was, however, sometime since we heard from him. Last February we had direct information from the Bishop and all his household by a gentleman who was directly from his house. All the family consisting of himself, wife and children, Samuel Chase and wife, sister Russell and several students were apparently in fine health and spirits. Cousin Samuel wrote that no permanent location had been fixed upon for the college nor could he form any conjectures as to the final -----. He could tell me little about Salmon P. C. Cotton (?) more than that he was settled somewhere on Rock River.

Edward D. Lee is now in Shelbyville where he has been keeping a tavern but lately sold out and is now about to rent a farm in the country about 8 miles from this place. The tavern stand in town did not suit him, wherefore he gave it up. He tells me that he saved about $200 for his own labor, care, etc. Benjamin S. Lee is doing finely and so is his brother-in-law brother Bargan (?). Of the truth of this I was myself an eye witness during several days of my sojourn in New Castle, Ohio on my way to the East.

Lucius Lee is now settled in the Ouisconsin (?) territory on the Des Moines River and if various accounts be correct, he has made a fortune by speculation in land and town lots. This contradictory report has even reached me. Consequently I feel constrained to give these

accounts concerning him some credit at least. So much for our friends and common connections and -----.

A great deal, I would say if I had room, about the present administration, famous in the annals of political history, feeding vampires, nursing disorganizing factions, subsidizing presses, fostering intrigue, decrying merit, oppressing the people and paralyzing both public and individual enterprise and, in fine, for the prostitution of privilege and of rights most sacred.

Who ever heard of the government divorcing the people until the inglorious reign of Andrew the First and that of his coagitators and successor? I must contend by felicitating you in common with the rest of my fellow citizens on the exhilarating prospect of this nefarious dynasty coming to an end. Multitudes in these Western regions are shifting sides. The current of public opinion is strongly setting against the powers that be. I am truly rejoiced to hear that regeneration succeeds in the East so well. Old New Hampshire is the only blemish in the political horizon of New England.

Uncle, we all think of you as a true friend and benefactor. My little children hear your name with delight and admiration. You will not fail of writing to me. Give my kindest respects to your dear wife, your friends and relatives who may inquire about me.

Yours with unvarying friendship and affection,

Addison Smith

A letter to Nancy Fitzgerald Hicks Smith from her youngest Brother John Karr Hicks

Bainbridge, Christian Cty., Ky.
Feb. the 16th 1831

Dear Sister:

After many years absence I have concluded to write you a few lines as it is rather a leisure day with me. It has been so long since I have written you, if I ever did, that I am really ashamed of my negligence, but I think that I will try to do better for the future. I suppose that you learned through mother that I was married. I have been married 4/7 years the 5 day of this month. I have a kind and loving companion, she is equinomical (?) and industrious woman. She lacks one thing and that is good health, of being a fortune to any man. We have no children yet though if nothing happens, perhaps we will in the course of the present year we have been unfortunate or fortunate as you may please to have it. I am quite well and Betsy Ann, as well as usual with the exception of a very severe cough. Hoping this will find you and family in good health through the mercies of a kind providence. Mother's health is very good, she makes her home generally at sister Margarette's. Margarette and family are all well, none of her children are married but her oldest daughter, she has three children, she is living close by us. I have moved from the old place about 3/4 of a mile down the creek and settled in the woods. I have put me up at 2 very good log houses with a passage of ten feet between and a kitchen with a passage of tenfeet between it and one of the rooms, though I have not got them finished. Brother Hamlin is living at the old place keeping Bachelors Hall, I don't think he will ever marry. I was at brother Robert's the first of Dec. last. Him and his family are well, brother Robert gets a fine practice, I am looking for him down soon. Our relations were generally well when I was up in Dec.

Our country has been very healthy for 3 or 4 years past, we had a bad crop year. Last year though it has been the most pleasant one that I recollect to have ever noticed which will somewhat retaliate for the bad crops; corn is worth about $2 per bbl. flour, $4 1/2 down on the river. Tobacco good crops are worth $4 and 8 per hund. lbs. I suppose I made about 4000 lbs. last year. I could have sold for $8 per hund. lbs. but I did not and it has since declined a little in the price.

I am now riding as assessor of taxable property in a portion of our Cty. which will take me untill about the 15th or 20th of March to get through with the business which will be worth some $90 or $100 and I am also a candidate for the same office in May next, which if I get will be worth about $250 per year for 4 years if I am elected I think in all probability I will come to see you next fall if I live and enjoy good health.

I often think of you but it has not appeared much like it but you must excuse me and I will try and do better.

You must write to me as soon as you receive my letter. I would be glad to see you and the children, you must excuse the mistakes and bad writing. Betsy Ann joins me in love to you and family.

I will say to you that I expect Ransford Smith's daughter Eleanor Creekmur has moved to Texas. Betsy Ann, mother and myself were down to see them the 1st of Jany. They expected to start about the 10th of Jany. Eleanor has 3 fine boys, her health was not good. She requested me to give her love to you and family. I do not much expect ever to see her in this country again. Ransford Smith and family are all well. He also requested me to give his compliments to you and children.

I will close, nothing more but remain your brother.

J. K. Hicks

From Dudley Chase Smith (son of Benjamin and Lois) to his brother Addison Smith.

Bloomington
Nov. 11th 1845

Dear Brother:

Through the kind care of a merciful providence, we are all alive and blessed with a reasonable portion of health, though for a few months passed, my health has not been as good as usual, and as time moves on, I feel that I am still moving on to the place appointed for all living, and O! that I may so live that when that day comes, I may be prepared. We have not heard from you since some time past spring, since that time there has been more sickness than common, especially in this part of the country, all of which makes me more anxious to hear from you. I hope if you have not written before this reaches you, you will write immediately. Heber is anxious to know something concerning his debt, he is still owing about $100 toward his farm for which he is paying ten percent per annum. His health is not as good as usual, owing to which he is not able to work but little. He is still living with me and it is my wish for him to continue to make my house his home as long as he lives, and his farm remain as his support. He sometimes appears a little discouraged as it respects his debt in Illinois, all he gets is by the hardest and though he had the misfortune to lose $50 on his way from Vermont to New York also about $75 at the furnace. Yet he has this consolation, that he has always been honest himself. This you and all know, that are acquainted with him.

All goes well with me as to the things of this world. We have five children of the last set, Martha Anne, Lucia, Narcissa, Dudley and Minerva. I received a letter not long since from Lucia Flynn, Jubilee College. At that time all were well and the College flourishing. It is probable that you hear from them oftener than I do, your Bloomington friends, as far as I know, Darwin ----- well married to one of Joshua How's daughters, and is considered one of the best doctors in the place. Frank is living in Rokville (?) is a lawyer and a democrat. Give my love to Nancy and all of the children, Sarah and her husband and everybody. Don't forget Heber, write immediately.

D. C. Smith

August 27, 1954
Hampshire Arms Hotel
Minneapolis 4, Minnesota

At the age of nearly 88 years, Edith Louise Hall Lufkin still remembers childhood days in Shelbyville, Illinois. She was born there Dec. 18, 1866, and stayed until about 9 years old, when her family moved to Burlington, Iowa.

Her father, Major Hamilton Warren Hall, had a men's clothing store in Shelbyville after the Civil War. She remembers the homes of George and Maria Chafee and of Charles and Effie Dexter.

When Edith was born, her parents lived just across the street from widow Lucia Smith Lufkin. It was into Lucia's arms that the new born Edith was given from the doctor's hands.

After Lucia's family moved to Normal, Edith frequently visited them. She became well acquainted with Lucia's children, including Harry whom she later married.

Shortly before leaving Shelbyville, Edith and her parents took their meals at a boarding house run by Mrs. Saunders, wife of a former sea captain. When Olivia Chafee was born her father George also ate with his neighbor Mrs. Saunders for a time, to lessen the burden at home.

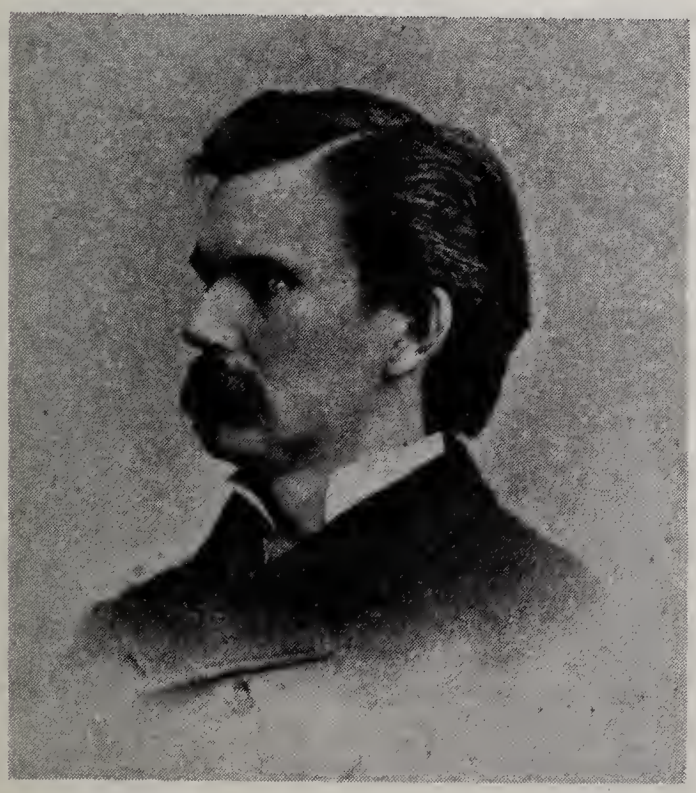
At the dinner table, names for the new baby were being discussed. Mrs. Saunders said, "Why don't you name her Olivia Kate, then you can call her O K." Maria Smith Chafee had sisters named Olivia and Kate.

State of Illinois }
Shelby County } ss. Office of School Commissioner
June 29th 1845

I Edward Eney School — Commissioner of said County do hereby certify that I have examined Addison Smith touching his qualifications to teach Orthography, Reading in English, penmanship, Arithmatic, English grammar, Modern geography, and the History of the United States, and find him fully qualified. I am also satisfied of his good Moral Character Given under my hand this day and date above written.

Edward Eney S. C. of S. C.

Letter granting Addison Smith permission to teach in Shelby County, Ill.



George Daniel Chafee

Lucia L., Marie S. Chafee, Olive K. (both pictures here from Chafee Genealogy)

Major Hall explained to his daughter Edith that the term O K was probably started by some illiterate worker who wrote it as an abbreviation for all correct.

By 1873 there was a serious financial depression in the United States. It was said that every businessman in Shelbyville failed, except the Jews.

Mother has often remarked that someone ought to write a book about Shelbyville because of the many interesting people and phases of American life to be found there. The town held very diverse elements, in particular sharply contrasting Northerners and Southerners. Each group had its own traditions and strong loyalties.

The clash and mingling of the two cultures are brought out in two recently published historical surveys:

Planting Corn Belt Culture: The Impress of the Upland Southerner and Yankee in the Old Northwest, by Richard Lyle Power, Indianapolis, Indiana Historical Society, 1953.

Valley of Democracy: The Frontier Versus the Plantation in the Ohio Valley, 1775-1818, by John D. Barnhart, Bloomington, Indiana University Press, 1953.

Both deal with territory including Illinois. As brought out in a review in the summer, 1954 issue of Minnesota History, Mr. Power concludes that the initial friction was usually followed by blending into a new Western culture typical of the Old Northwest and passed on to the trans-Mississippi West. Mr. Barnhart believes that the frontier exerted dominant forces in the growth of American democracy. Stout hearts on the frontier there certainly were, judging from wilderness tales of my grandmother, Lucia Smith Lufkin, who taught in log school houses when hardly more than a child.

Bernardine Lufkin

THOMAS CHAFFE

Forefather of Daniel Chafee, Father of Olivia Kate LeBosquet

THOMAS CHAFFE, the emigrant, is mentioned in the records of Hingham, Mass. "The several parcells of land and meadow legally given unto Thomas Chaffe by the town of Hingham," 17 Jul. 1637.

There is a record dated 1635, "bounded by the land of Thomas Chaffe."

I am indebted to the Chaffee genealogy brought out by the daughter of William Chaffee. Thomas' wife probably DOROTHY as each of the sons named first dau. so.

Family of THOMAS CHAFFE and DOROTHY

NATHANIEL CHAFFE	b. c. 1638-1642 ; d. 1721, Rehoboth, Mass.
	m. EXPERIENCE BLISS, 19 Aug. 1669, Swansea, Mass.
	b. 5 Feb. 1649, Rehoboth, Mass.; dau. of JONATHAN BLISS and MIRIAM HARMON; d. 1721, Rehoboth, Mass.
Joseph Chaffe	b. c. 1639-1646
	m. Annis Martin

Family of NATHANIEL CHAFFE and EXPERIENCE BLISS

Dorothy Chaffe	m. Nathaniel Paine
Thomas Chaffe	b. 19 Oct. 1672
	m. Margaret Carpenter
Rachel Chaffe	b. 7 Sept. 1673; d. 28 Feb. 1703
Nathaniel Chaffe	b. 4 Jan. 1676/7
	m. Mercy
JONATHAN CHAFFE	b. 7 Apr. 1678, Rehoboth, Mass.; d. 31 Dec. 1766
	m. HANNAH CARPENTER, 23 Nov. 1703
	b. 10 Apr. 1684/5; d. after 1767; dau. of WILLIAM CARPENTER and MIRIAM SEARLES
David Chaffe	b. 22 Aug. 1680
	m. 1st Patience Atherton
	m. 2nd Mrs. Hannah Pidge
Experience Chaffe	b. 24 Mar. 1682
	m. Timothy Carpenter
Mehitable Chaffe	b. 10 Jun. 1685; d. 6 Aug. 1699
Daniel Chaffe	b. 30 Oct. 1687
	m. 1st Alice (Alse) Millerd
	m. 2nd Mrs. Perses Ormsby

49 November the 1d 1765
mother fuller detter for one shue sol 0—0—5
June the 12d 176 John fuller detter
for 2 shues sat 0—0—8
May 18d 1767 Cricketh for
John fuller to one toishel of wiy 0—4—0
march the 1d 1769 William Chaffe detter
for 2 shues sat one one pounde and half
of viel 0—1—0
to mending yoter Ande for 0—1—0
to one pounde of taler 0—0—6
for shear yainte with fen and shel 0—1—9
and shape to 2 shues sat 0—0—8
ember the 24d 1766 Aaron fuller detter
for 5 nue pear of hinges nue
0—11—0
January the 16d to 2 nue 0—12—0
Febraary the 9d 1767 Aaron fuller detter for 4
shues shape and sat 0—1—6
October the 4d 1768 William Chaffe detter
for 12 brads maide 0—0—6
to 2 shues sat 0—0—8
to one nue shue stiel and one
more stiel and All sat one 12 brades 0—3—0
November the 21d 1768 then reckning
with william Chaffe and then found to him
to ballones All corrects 0—4—9
William Chaffe detter for 6 spikes
maide 0—0—6
to one nue forke maide 0—1—6
to one nue ling and 2 more sat 0—0—8
Febraary the 4d 1767 Cricketh for
m Aaron fuller paide some come 0—0—8

Page from Nathaniel Chaffee's account book.

Noah Chaffe	b. 10 Jan. 1690/1; d. 9 Jul. 1691
Noah Chaffe	b. 17 Dec. 1692
	m. 1st Sarah Carpenter
	m. 2nd Hepsibah Daggett

Family of JONATHAN CHAFFE and HANNAH CARPENTER

Jonathan Chaffe	b. 25 Jun. 1704
	m. Abigail Lyon
NATHANIEL CHAFFE II	b. 20 Oct. 1705
	m. 1st REBECCA MASON dau. of Samuel Mason and Rebeckah Read, granddau. of Samuel Mason and Elizabeth Miller, great-granddau. of Sampson Mason and Mary Butterworth and of John and Mary Miller
	m. 2nd Lydia Peck
Hannah Chaffe	b. 3 Oct. 1707
	m. Joseph Armington
Dan Chaffe	b. 6 Feb. 1710/11
	m. Mary Robinson
Miriam Chaffe	b. 22 Aug. 1712; d. c. 21 Oct. 1773 unm.
Susanna Chaffe	b. 22 Sept. 1714; d. 8 Dec. 1715
Ephriam Chaffe	b. 25 Jan. 1715
	m. 1st Patience Butterworth
	m. 2nd Hannah Butterworth
William Chaffe	b. c. 1717; d. 26 Apr. 1730
Susanna Chaffe	b. 10 Jun. 1720; d. young
Deliverance Chaffe	b. 2 May 1723; d. 10 May 1736
Josiah Chaffe	b. 2 May 1723; d. 7 Apr. 1725
Susanna Chaffe	b. 28 Aug. 1728; d. 20 May 1736

NATHANIEL CHAFFE II was b. in Rehoboth, Mass., 20 Oct. 1705, d. 12 Jun. 1759, Rehoboth, Mass.; m. 1st Rebecca Mason, 12 Dec. 1734, who d. 22 Apr. 1746, aet. 36; m. 2nd Lydia Peck, 25 Feb. 1747, who survived him and m. 2nd Thomas Wilmarth of Rehoboth, 13 Jan. 1763.

Nathaniel Chaffe II was a mason. 31 Mar. 1740, chosen surveyor of timber, and 29 Mar. "hogg driver" at town meeting in Rehoboth. Admitted to first Congregational Church of 1742, Rehoboth, 28 Apr. 1751.

Family of NATHANIEL CHAFFE II and REBECCA MASON

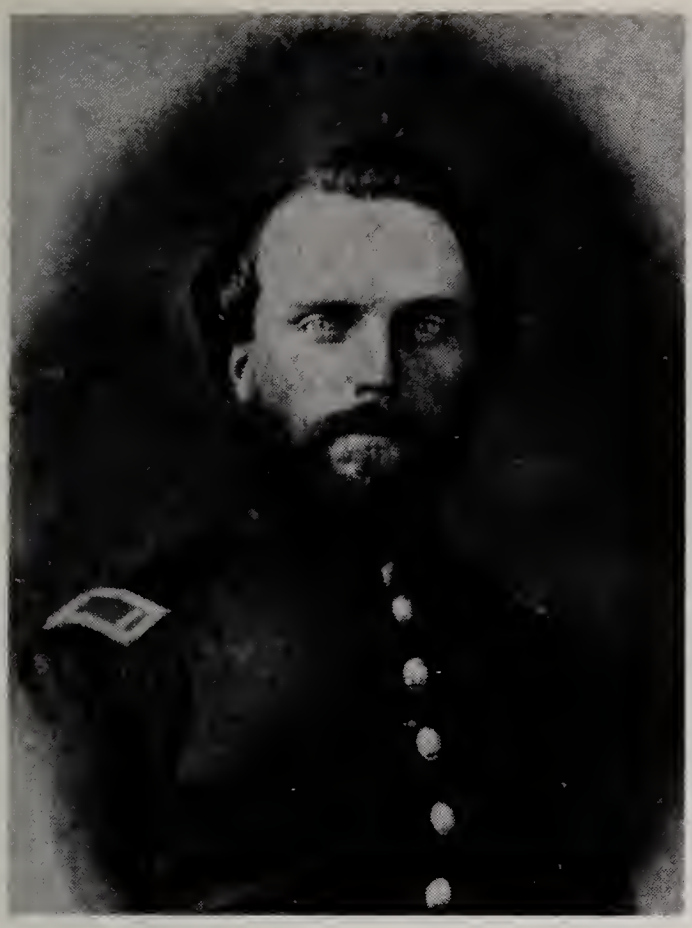
NATHANIEL CHAFFE, Jr.	b. 6 Oct. 1735, Rehoboth, Mass.; d. 1822
✭	m. 1st RUTH MANSFIELD, 15 Oct. 1755, Rehoboth, Mass. d. 3 Jan. 1760
	m. 2nd SUSANNA CARPENTER, 17 Jul. 1760 dau. of Daniel Carpenter; d. before 22 Dec. 1818
John Chaffe	b. 20 Jun. 1737
	m. Ruth Jones
Noah Chaffe	b. 2 Feb. 1738/9; d. 18 Feb. 1738/9, Rehoboth, Mass.
Levi Chaffe	b. 10 Sept. 1742
	m. Anna Pierce
Ezra Chaffe	b. 22 Feb. 1745/6
	m. Susanna Esterbrook

Family of NATHANIEL CHAFFEE, Jr. and RUTH MANSFIELD
(children born in Rehoboth)

Comfort Chaffee	b. 9 Mar. 1756
	m. Mrs. Lucy (Stowe) Hoyt
Nathaniel Chaffee, Jr.	b. 7 Mar. 1757
	m. 1st Huldah ?
	m. 2nd Mrs. Doolittle
Ruth Chaffee	b. 10 Dec. 1758; d. before 1818

Family of NATHANIEL CHAFFEE, Jr. and SUSANNA CARPENTER
(children born in Rehoboth)

Susanna Chaffee	b. 1 Mar. 1763; d. before 1818
Hannah Chaffee	b. 19 Dec. 1764; lived in Seekonk, where she owned land in 1815; d. before 1824, unm.
Daniel Chaffee	b. 27 Jul. 1766
	m. Sarah Newman



Dr. Noah Fuller Chafee

Josephine (McMath) Chafee

Charles Haven Chafee

Amanda (Haven) Chafee

BENJAMIN CHAFFEE	b. 17 (7?) Aug. 1768, Rehoboth, Mass.; blacksmith; bought and sold many tracts of land in Chittenden, Vt., 1799-1835; r. also Pittsford, Vt.; d. 26 Dec. 1840 (1850?), Pittsford, Vt.
	m. 1st JUDITH FULLER, 17 Jan. 1794
	b. 28 Sept. 1770, Rehoboth, Mass.; d. 26 (22?) Mar. 1835, Pittsford, Vt., aet. 55
	m. 2nd Lucy ?
	d. in mental sanitarium
Rebecca Chaffee	b. 8 Jun. 1770
	m. Thomas Peck
Simeon Chaffee	b. 5 Feb. 1772
	m. 1st Martha Morseman
	m. 2nd Mrs. Fanny (Pearson) Thornton
Ezra Chaffee	b. 29 Oct. 1773
	m. Patience Brown
Aarom Chaffee	b. 25 Jul. 1775
	m. Lydia French
Huldah Chaffee	b. 28 Jun. 1777; d. before 1818

Nathaniel Chaffee, Jr. was a blacksmith and lived the greater part of his life in Rehoboth. He was appointed administrator of his father's estate in 1759. At a town meeting in Rehoboth, 29 Aug. 1774, he was chosen to serve on the petit jury. The next year the Revolution broke out and he enlisted immediately on receipt of the news of the Battle of Lexington. He was a private in Capt. John Lyon's or Capt. Jesse Perrin's Co., Capt. Nathaniel Carpenter's Co., Co. Thomas Carpenter's regt., Capt. Jacob Fuller's Co., Col. John Jacobs' regt., Capt. Jacob Haskins' Co., Lieut. Col. Samuel Pierce's Co.; discharged 1 Jul. 1779. 31 Mar. 1777, he was chosen surveyor of highways at town meeting, Rehoboth.

Family of BENJAMIN CHAFFEE and JUDITH FULLER

Demas Chaffee	b. 26 Oct. 1794
	m. Elvira M. Baird, 22 May 1851
	b. 30 May 1808
Dexter Chaffee	b. 28 Sept. 1796; d. 21 Sept. 1852, unm.; r. Pittsford, Vt.
Daniel Chaffee	b. 8 Oct. 1798; d. 20 Oct. 1798
Huldah Chaffee	b. 16 Jul. 1800; d. 3 Jul. 1804
Huldah Chaffee	b. 15 Oct. 1804
	m. ? Atwood
DANIEL CHAFFEE	b. 14 Jul. 1811; Pittsford, Vt.; farmer; d. 7 Oct. 1839, Pittsford
	m. MIRANDA HAVEN, 7 Feb. 1832, Pittsford, Vt. dau. of Moses Haven; she moved, after husband's death, 1840, with father and children to New York, thence to Monroe County, Mich.; d. 1870, Shelbyville, buried there.

Family of DANIEL CHAFFEE and MIRANDA HAVEN
(children born in Pittsford)

Dr. NOAH FULLER CHAFEE	b. 6 Feb. 1833, Pittsford, Vt.; d. 21 Apr. 1912, Shelbyville, Ill.
	m. JOSEPHINE MC MATH, Apr. 1864, Ypsilanti, Mich.
	b. 4 Mar. 1839; d. 13 Dec. 1902, Shelbyville, Ill.
CHARLES HAVEN CHAFEE	b. 11 Jul. 1836, Pittsford, Vt.; d. 6 Feb. 1887, Shelbyville, Ill.
	m. AUGUSTA SWEET
	b. 5 Nov. 1840, Saline, Mich.; d. 5 May 1881, Vernon, Mich.
GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE	b. 2 Jul. 1839, Pittsford, Vt.; d. 6 Mar. 1927, Shelbyville, Ill.
	m. NANCY MARIA (RIE) SMITH, 14 Jun. 1868, Shelbyville, Ill. (Family of GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE and NANCY MARIA SMITH are entered following the descendants of Noah and Charles Chafee)

Dr. Noah Fuller Chafee, was graduated from the Medical School of Michigan U. During the Civil War, he was asst. surgeon of the 14th Illinois Infantry, organized in Jacksonville, Ill. 24-25 May 1861 to serve 3 years. Dr. Chafee was discharged 12 Nov. 1864. He was captured and held in Libby Prison.

Family of Dr. NOAH FULLER CHAFEE and JOSEPHINE MC MATH

CAROLINE V. CHAFEE	b. 10 Feb. 1867; d. 26 Apr. 1934, Shelbyville, Ill.
	m. WILLIAM EDDY, M. D.
	b. 13 Oct. 1857 on a farm near Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 17 Mar. 1930, Los Angeles, Calif.; Irish extraction

Chafee homestead in 1880. Olive in gateway.

The Chafee graveyard near Pittsford, Vt.

Lura J. Chafee — b. 4 Dec.
m. Frank McMath
r. Memphis, Tenn. (no issue)

Family of CHARLES HAVEN CHAFEE and AUGUSTA SWEET

Alpha Chafee (twin) — b. 4 Feb. 1860, Vernon, Mich.; d. Florida
m. Albert J. Nixon, 9 Sept. 1914, Owosso, Mich.; widower of ALMA, her twin

ALMA CHAFEE (twin) — b. 4 Feb. 1860, Vernon, Mich.; d. 30 May 1898 of t.b., Lake Charles, La.
m. ALBERT J. NIXON
b. 9 Sept. 1860, Sciota Township, Shiawassee County, Mich.; son of John and Ann Nixon; d. 29 Oct. 1929, Mich.

Family of CAROLINE V. CHAFEE and WILLIAM EDDY, M. D.

Hazel Eddy — b. 5 Oct. 1892; d. before 1950
m. B. H. Gault, 19 Jun. 1914;
r. 418 Kanuga Rd., West Palm Beach, Fla., 195- (they had children: Bernard Gault, d. infancy; Bernard William Gault, real estate in Fla., 1954)

William Chafee Eddy — b. 27 Jul. 1895, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. Dorothy Bolinger
dau. of Charles E. Bolinger and Eva Conn (they had children: William Eddy, b. 13 Sept. 1928, m. Doris Lee Akers of Jackson, Miss.; Richard Eddy, b. 19 Dec. 1930, d. 1 Jan. 1950)

Josephine Eddy — b. 9 Sept. 1900, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. Donald Richardson
son of William J. Richardson (no issue but adopted 2 children: William Dean Richardson, b. 21 Jan. 1927, son of Robert Dwight Richardson, a brother; Mary Ann Bloomfield, b. c. 1938, dau. of dear neighbor)

Caroline C. Eddy — b. c. 1906; d. c. 1920, Shelbyville, Ill., of pneumonia

Family of ALMA CHAFEE and ALBERT J. NIXON

PEARL J. NIXON — b. 25 Sept. 1884
m. JAMES E. JENNINGS, 24 Jul. 1911

Ruby Nixon — b. 25 Jun. 1886, near Laingsburg, Mich.

Fern Nixon — b. 14 Jul. 1888; d. 24 Jun. 1901, Owosso, Mich.

ALPHA ELIZABETH NIXON — b. 11 Jul. 1890
m. 1st Charles W. Crandall, 10 Feb. 1910
m. 2nd FRANK GALE TANNEHILL, 29 Jun. 1927
b. 17 Nov. 1897

Bernice Nixon — b. 31 Jul. 1892
m. 1st Wesley Hennie (divorced)
m. 2nd Fritz Dawson
(they had dau: Iola Dawson, b. 11 Dec. 1916, m. Arthur Elliot, Owosso, Mich.; their children: Peggy Ann Elliot, Josephine Elliot (JoJo), b. 17 Sept. 1943)

BERNARDINE NIXON — b. 24 Jan. 1896, Lake Charles, La.; adopted c. 1899 by William and Edna (Buck) Middlesworth, Shelbyville, Ill.

Family of PEARL J. NIXON and JAMES E. JENNINGS

Russell Jennings — b. 24 May 1912

James E. Jennings, Jr. — b. 5 Nov. 1917
m. 1 Apr. 1942
(they had son: Jeffery Jennings, b. 29 Sept. 1945)

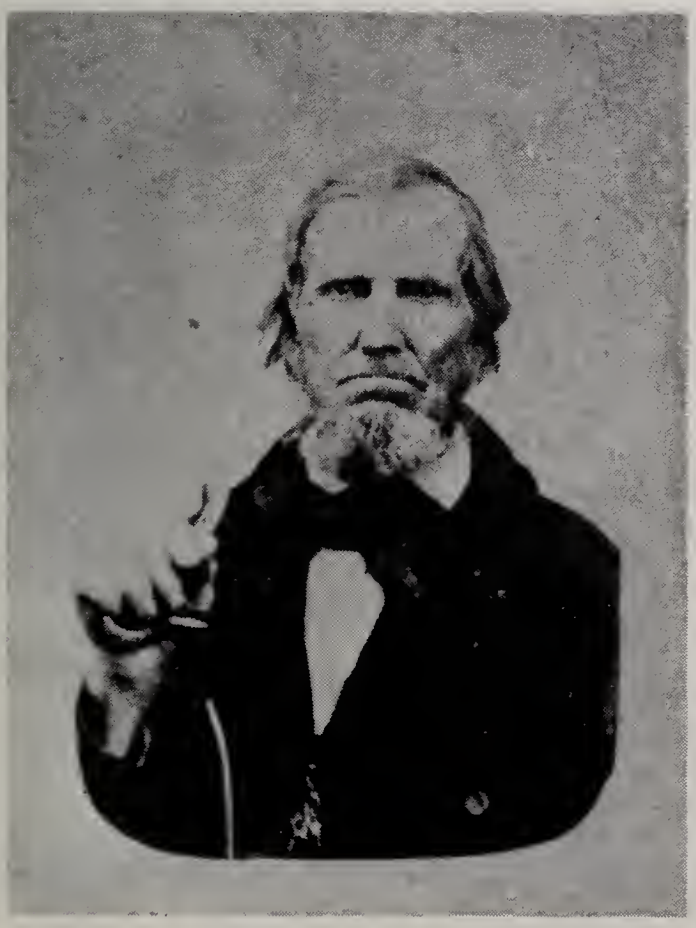
Family of ALOHA ELIZABETH NIXON and CHARLES W. CRANDALL

Rhea Elizabeth Crandall — b. 21 Sept. 1911
m. Chester Beecham, 1 Jul. 1939
b. 3 Jul. 1910; (they had son: Douglas Chester Beecham, b. 11 Jan. 1940)

Doris Lucille Crandall — b. 9 May 1913
m. Clifford Howard of Corunna, Mich., 25 Dec. 1933
(they had dau: Merrily Ann Howard, b. 17 Sept. 1943)

Marian Elsie Crandall — b. 8 Nov. 1918
m. Peter Mrva, 6 Nov. 1937

This barn, belonging to Benjamin and Judith Fuller Chafee, is near Pittsford, Vt. Across the road is house where his six children were born.



Moses Haven

Glacial stone with inscription on bronze marks grave of Hon. George N. Chafee.

b. 29 Jul. 1920; (they had children: David Peter Mrva, b. 3 Sept. 1939; Michael John Mrva, b. 29 Sept. 1941)

KENNETH ALBERT CRANDALL
b. 10 Jun. 1920
m. JUANITA HARTLEY, 9 Aug. 1941, Owosso, Mich.

Family of ALPHA ELIZABETH CRANDALL and FRANK GALE TENNEHILL

Betty Marie Tannehill b. 25 Feb. 1928
m. Max A. Dibean, 16 Jan. 1946
b. 8 Apr. 1922; (they had dau: Martha Jean Dibean, b. 5 Oct. 1946)

Joan Virginia Tannehill b. 4 Jul. 1929

Onilee Phelpse Tannehill b. 26 Nov. 1930

Family of BERNADINE NIXON and ? CRAIG

Donald Craig b. Matoon, Ill.
m. Alexandra Porter Baum, 28 Dec. 1946, San Francisco, Calif. (they had dau: Catherine Alexandria Craig, b. 5 Apr. 1952, LaJolla, Calif.)

Marna Craig m. James Lawrence Williams, 10 Jan. 1950 (they had dau: Erica Ann Williams, b. Mar. 1954)

Family of KENNETH ALBERT CRANDALL and JUANITA HARTLEY

Kenneth Charles Crandall b. 17 Aug. 1943

Robert Lee Crandall b. 15 Jun. 1946

Charlene Virginia Crandall b. 18 Jan. 1922
m. Leroy R. Loomis, 1 Aug. 1941 (divorced 1946)

On Oct. 1839, DANIEL CHAFFEE, who was 28 years, 3 months and 7 days of age, fell from an apple tree where he was harvesting the crop and so badly injured himself that he did not survive. His young wife, born also in 1811, with three small boys —the youngest George not yet 4 months old—moved with her father, MOSES HAVEN, to New York, thence to Monroe Co., Mich. Tradition has it that they traveled at least part of the way on the Erie Canal. I can not find the date MIRANDA married Mr. Spaulding and her father Moses married again. Fourteen children were born, Grant Haven about 1871, Curtis 1874 and Artie 1875.

While the boys were young the family remained in Michigan. At some time, about 1855, the neighborhood boys went on an expedition to gather blackberries and passed a field where wheat was being thrashed. The farmer called out to them that 25 cents each would be paid for carrying sheaves, water, etc. Some of them took advantage of the munificent offer, among them George. One of the most exciting chores, about the machine of those days, was standing on the platform, high above the ground, so the threshed grain would have a down fall, to the waiting bags, with sharp knife in hand, slashing the binding wisp about the sheaf and pushing the released bundle toward the lordly being who fed it to the maw, where two-toothed belts shook the grain free from straw and chaff. How, I do not know, and probably he does not, George fed his right arm into the machine. When it was stopped, they led the pitiful boy, with his fingers trailing on the ground to a stump where with pocket knives and farmer's saws, they performed their crude first aid.

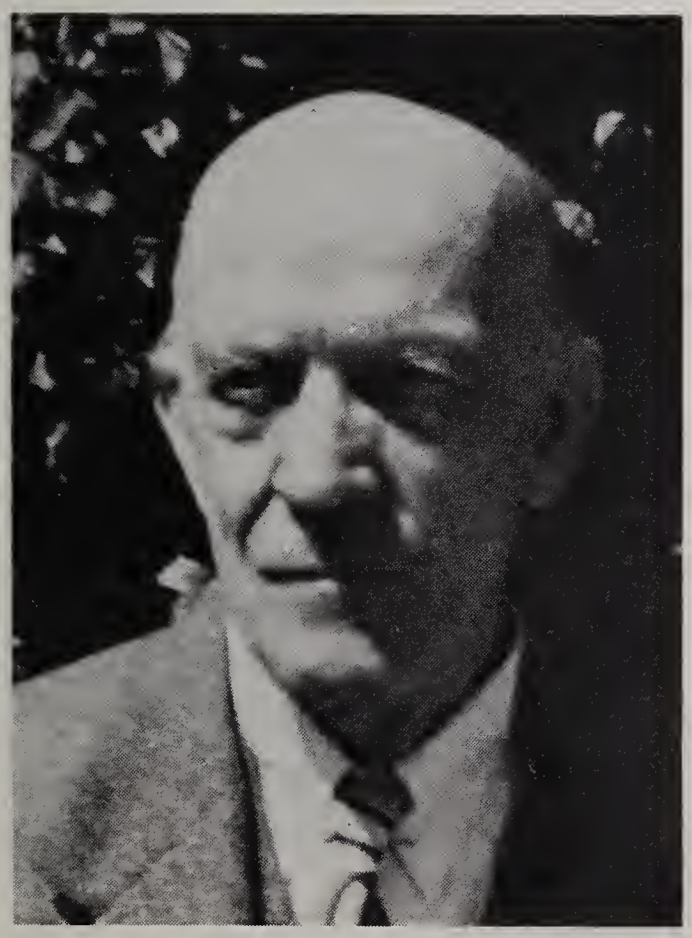
Weeks later, he rose from his bed with a piece of his arm about 5 inches long which, as long as he lived was sensitive to changes of the weather, and was sufficient to direct the motion of a crude wooden arm, articulated at the elbow which he had made, after he was married. Judge from pictures.

While convalescing George faced the fact that, while other lads could farm, could find employment among ships and docks— two vital industries then as now—he with only a left arm and that one not trained, had left only his brain and spirit, with which to earn. Wherewithall, he had to take care of his mother, himself, and make a home for a possible wife and family. After a convalescence of eight weeks, during which time he grew 4 inches, making him over 6' 1", he started out to walk the 8 miles to the village of Ypsilanti, Michigan where there was a school which would correspond to the present high school. He called upon the principal and arranged to care for the fires in the library, sleep on the couch there, have his meals furnished and attend classes. One of the memories that he carried indelibly all his life, aside from his satisfaction at having arranged for the furthering of his education, is the fact that he was allowed to start back over that bitter 8 miles without even a glass of milk or a slice of bread.

This was a 14 year old boy who had just had his right arm amputated crudely and who had grown 4 inches in 2 months. When he arrived at his mother's home, he fell unconcious across the threshold and it was 2 weeks more before he could stand upon his feet. During those years of preparatory school, he peddled tinware about farms; the family preserves. A hanging match

George and Rie Chafee

George and Rie fifty years later.



Dudley Chase Chafee

Dudley Chafee and Dexter Chafee (from Chafee Genealogy)

safe, which was his first gift to his mother, was bought with his first earnings. I think he must have been a popular chap, as I have a picture of him, surrounded by 6 girls, one of them afterward became the first wife of Frank Lloyd Wright. I have not looked into it but she was a Chapin, and Ernest's mother's people Chapins came from Shelbyville, Michigan.

After finishing this school where he both studied and taught at the same time, he made the same sort of arrangement at Michigan University where he was graduated in law in 1861, the second year of its establishment.

OLIVIA, his younger daughter, in 1891, I think, sat at the feet of Dr. Coolie, Dean of Law School while he was sitting for Lorado Taft who was modeling a bust for bronze, which is probably now in the Law Library of Michigan University. Dr. Coolie remembered after all those years, the one-armed lad and had OLIVIA take out the Book of 1861 and reminisced pleasantly for over an hour.

GEORGE left in April and in Chicago with the help of Greeley's Almanac and a list of lawyers furnished by Myers book store, decided on Shelby County which had at that time only 2 lawyers, Anthony Thornton, later judge of the Supreme Court of Illinois, and Samuel Moulton who served 6 years in Congress and one of the lawyers selected by the House of Representatives to prosecute Andrew Johnson in his impeachment trial.

GEORGE DANIEL CHAFFEE lost his right arm in a threshing machine in Milan, Mich. in 1855. He graduated from Michigan University Law School in 1861 and immediately located in Shelbyville, where he formed a law partnership with S. W. Moulton, which he still continued in 1895. He was U. S. Assistant Collector in his district for several years, during and soon after the Civil War. He represented it also in the 32nd Illinois General Assembly, being elected on a minority ticket, and was also state senator. He was presidential elector in 1876 for Rutherford B. Hayes and was subpoenaed to appear in Washington before the electoral court. He was sent before Proctor Knott's committee, the Democrats claiming that he was not eligible to the office of an elector, having been once U. S. commissioner for a short time. This claim was not, however, sustained and he cast one of the 185 electoral votes that elected Hayes. In 1906 Mr. Chaffee still lived in Shelbyville.

(The 3 boys not liking the short A in Chaffee left out one F)

Family of GEORGE DANIEL CHAFEE and NANCY MARIA SMITH

LUCIA LUFKIN CHAFEE — b. 20 May 1871, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. FRANK VOGEL, 17 Aug. 1893, Milwaukee, at home of John and Lois Malby

Dudley Chase Chaffee — b. 9 Aug. 1872, Shelbyville, Ill.; d. 1 Oct. 1952, Lexington, Ky.
m. Spicie Belle South, 23 Jun. 1909, Jett, Ky., her father officiating

GEORGE DEXTER CHAFEE (G. D. II) — b. 17 Jan. 1874; d. 27 Aug. 1926, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. LETITIA CATHARINE MULLHOLLAND, 1907, Appleton, Wisc. in Catholic Church
she divorced and m. again; d. 29 Jan. 1955

OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE — b. 14 Jul. 1875, Shelbyville, Ill.
m. MAURICE LE BOSQUET, 14 Jun. 1899, Shelbyville, Ill. by Rev. Pollock
b. 1 Feb. 1871, Haverhill, Mass.; d. 8 Aug. 1940, Honolulu, Oahu, T. H. (see LeBosquet)

Family of LUCIA LUFKIN CHAFEE and FRANK VOGEL

FRANK (Franchen) CHAFEE VOGEL — b. 25 Aug. 1899, Boston, Mass.
m. CHARLIS FISHBACK, 17 Aug. 1930, Wien, Austria, St. Stephan
b. 12 Jan. 1906; dau. of Eugene F. Fishback, b. 17 May 1876, Bond Hill, Ohio and Sarah Hayden Smith, b. 22 Nov. 1880 Nantucket, Mass., m. 12 Apr. 1905)

Bertha Carlotta Vogel — b. 1903, Jamaica Plain, Mass.
m. Henry J. Sowerby, 10 Apr. 1946, Winchester, Mass.
(no issue)

Ruth Maria Vogel — b. 4 Dec. 1906, Jamaica Plain, Mass.

Family of GEORGE DEXTER CHAFEE and LETITIA CATHARINE MULLHOLLAND

GEORGE DEXTER CHAFEE III — b. 22 Mar. 1908
m. MARGUERITE (BUNTE) BARR, 20 Oct. 1928
b. 16 May 1928, Renfrew, Scot.; dau. of Edward K. Barr and Ann Cameron (Edward b. 6 Oct. 1882, Renfrew,

Scot.; Ann Cameron b. 15 Jan. 1886, Grenock, Scot.)

HUGH DANIEL CHAFEE ✭ b. 27 Feb. 1910, Appleton, Wisc.
m. 1st EDNA REICH, 22 Feb. 1942
dau. of Charles E. Reich; d. of cancer
m. 2nd Margaret

NANCY LETITIA CHAFEE b. 1913
m. MATTHEW JOSIAH RANK
b. 14 May 1908; son of Joseph Rank (b. 15 May 1871, Challendarvillea, Wisc.) and Katherine Kurey (b. 10 Dec. 1874, Harrison, Wisc.)

DUDLEY CHASE CHAFEE b. 28 Jan. 1919, Appleton, Wisc.
m. LOUISE CLAIRE NAPO
b. 6 Feb. 1921, Bessemar, Mich.; dau. of *Louis and Vincenta Napo (Louis, b. in Naples, Italy; Vincenta, b. Foggia, Italy)

Family of DUDLEY CHASE CHAFEE and LOUISE CLAIRE NAPO

Dudley Chase Chafee, Jr.	b. 12 Aug. 1946, Bennettsville, S. C.
Timothy John Chafee	b. 29 Jan. 1952, Neenah, Wisc.

Family of FRANK CHAFEE VOGEL and CHARLIS FISHBACK

Stefan Vogel	b. 17 Oct. 1932
Sarah Lucia Vogel	b. 27 Aug. 1934
	m. Warren Silvernail, 2 Apr. 1955, Newton Highlands, Mass. son of Dr. and Mrs. Raymond Warren Silvernail of Middleton, Mass.; grad. of Thompson School of Agriculture, U. of N. H.
Judith Ray Vogel	b. 18 May 1937

Family of GEORGE DEXTER CHAFEE III and MARGUERITE (BUNTE) BARR

George Dexter Chafee IV ✭	b. 6 Jan. 1931, Chicago, Ill.
	m. Helen Marie Johnson, 2 Apr. 1954 dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Arthur E. Johnson
Ian Cameron Chafee	b. 22 Oct. 1939, Chicago, Ill.
Marguerite Hope Chafee	b. 25 Sept. 1944, Chicago, Ill.

Family of HUGH DANIEL CHAFEE and EDNA REICH

Hugh Dudley Chafee	b. 7 Dec. 1943
Charles William Chafee	b. 22 Mar. 1945, Chicago, Ill.
Marie Catharine Chafee	b. 29 Aug. 1946, Chicago, Ill.

Family of NANCY LETITIA CHAFEE and MATTHEW RANK

Nancy Lee Rank	b. 3 Jun. 1935, Appleton, Wisc.
Richard Joseph Rank	b. 30 Jul. 1938
Judith Anne Rank	b. 3 Jan. 1945, Appleton, Wisc.

*Family of LOUIS and VINCENTA NAPO
Domenick Napo
Louise Napo
Anita Napo
Joan Napo

This clipping came to light in rather an amusing way—when Maurice LeBosquet, husband of Olivia Kate Chafee was associated with the American Correspondance School (later he ran "the American School of Home Economics" a correspondence course, also) the secretary, Jessie Beedle, now Mrs. John Mittchell McClun, unpacking and sorting a shipment of books found one of them wrapped in the sheet that contained this. Amused and interested, she brought it to me. I wrote to Ruby Haskins Ellis but received a brush off. But what she wrote for her column in the "Public Ledger, Philadelphia" in 1934 is here for you to read for nothing. Don't mention it.

WHO ARE YOU? A Chaffee?
By Ruby Haskin Ellis

The Chaffees derive their name from their ancient heritage "Chafecombe," originally spelled "Ceaf Cumbe," meaning "a breezy valley." This manor was held by the Chaffee family during the Saxon period in England.

The first head of the family of whom we find record was "Hugo the Thane," who was living in England long before the Norman Conquest. Hugo was the confidential adviser of Emma of Normandy, second wife of King Ethelred, and came to England in her party in the year 1002. It is said that the constant invasions of the British Isles by the Danes were encouraged by Ethelred's Queen, who was hostile to the English and detested her Saxon husband, whom she married for political purposes. That Hugo was faithful to the trust which she imposed in him is proved by the fact that Chaffees hold their estate. "Cafe---nbe," under Saxons, Danes and Normans, even under the reign of Edward the Confessor, who was harassed for a quarter of a century by foreign foes, but who recognized and rewarded the fidelity of Hugo to his royal mother.

The founder of this family in America was Thomas Chaffee, who first settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1635, but later moved to Nantasket (now Hull), Mass.

The Chaffee family motto is "Live that you may hereafter live."

BLISS

Lineage of Experience Bliss, Wife of Nathaniel Chaffe

THOMAS BLISS is said to have been the son of Jonathan Bliss of Belstone, Eng. Thomas came to America from Eng. in 1636 and settled in Rehoboth, Mass. In 1643 he m. Mistress Ide.

JONATHAN BLISS, son of Thomas Bliss and Mistress Ide was b. c. 1625 in Eng. He was a blacksmith. He m. MIRIAM HARMON.

Family of JONATHAN BLISS and MIRIAM HARMON

EXPERIENCE BLISS	b. 5 Feb. 1649
	m. NATHANIEL CHAFFE
Rachel Bliss	b. 1 Dec. 1651
	m. Thomas Mann
Jonathan Bliss	b. 4 Mar. 1653; d. 1653
Mary Bliss	b. 1655
Elizabeth Bliss	b. 1657
	m. James Thurber
Samuel Bliss	b. 1660
Martha Bliss	b. 1663
Jonathan (Timothy) Bliss	b. 1666
Dorothy Bliss	b. 27 Jan. 1668
	m. James Carpenter
Bethia Bliss	b. Aug. 1671
	m. Daniel Carpenter

Here is another of those family divisions and connections: NATHANIEL CHAFFE was grt-grt-grandson of Jonathan Bliss and Miriam Harmon. He m. 1st Ruth Mansfield who was grt-granddau. of Jonathan and Miriam. They had 3 children: Comfort, Nathaniel Jr. and Ruth. Four of the children of Nathaniel and Experience m. Carpenters.

Thomas Chaffe	m. Margaret Carpenter
Jonathan Chaffe	m. Hannah Carpenter
Noah Chaffe	m. Sarah Carpenter
Experience Chaffe II	m. Timothy Carpenter

In the next generation Thomas' son Amos m. Freelove Carpenter.

CARPENTER

Lineage of Hannah Carpenter, Wife of Jonathan Chaffee

The late Amos B. Carpenter of Waterford, Vt. has published The Carpenter Genealogy. In it he carries the family back for ten generations. In 1303, in the reign of Edward I, John Carpenter was a member of Parliament, and his grandson was town clerk of London.

We begin with our immigrant WILLIAM CARPENTER, b. Eng. 1576, who came to America in "Bevis", 1638, with his son WILLIAM (in our case William II and William's family). The father, a carpenter by trade, returned to Eng. on the "Bevia."

WILLIAM CARPENTER II	b. 1605, Eng.; d. 7 Feb. 1687
	m. ABIGAIL
	d. 22 Feb. 1687, Rehoboth

Family of WILLIAM CARPENTER II and ABIGAIL

John Carpenter	b. 1628, Eng.
WILLIAM CARPENTER III	b. c. 1631/2, Eng.; d. 26 Jan. 1703, Rehoboth, aet. 72
	m. 1st Priscilla Bennett, 5 Oct. 1651
	dau. of James Bennett; d. 20 Oct. 1663
	m. 2nd MIRIAM SEARLES, 10 Dec. 1663
	d. 1 May 1722, aet. 93
Joseph Carpenter	b. c. 1633, Eng.
Hannah Carpenter	b. 3 Apr. 1640, Weymouth, Mass.
Abiah Carpenter (twin)	b. 9 Apr. 1643, Weymouth, Mass.
Abigail Carpenter (twin)	b. 9 Apr. 1643, Weymouth, Mass.
Samuel Carpenter	b. 1644, Rehoboth

Family of WILLIAM CARPENTER III and PRISCILLA BENNETT

John Carpenter	b. 19 Oct. 1652
	m. 1st Rebecca Readaway
	m. 2nd Sarah (Fuller) Day
William Carpenter	b. 20 Jun. 1659
	m. Elizabeth Robinson, 3 Aug. 1683
Priscilla Carpenter	b. 24 Jul. 1661
	m. Richard Sweet
Benjamin Carpenter	b. 20 Oct. 1663 (his mother died at his birth)

Family of WILLIAM CARPENTER III and MIRIAM SEARLES

Josiah Carpenter	b. 18 Dec. 1664
	m. Elizabeth Read, 24 Nov. 1692
Nathaniel Carpenter	b. 12 May 1667
	m. int. Rachel Coope, 19 May 1693
Daniel Carpenter	b. 8 Oct. 1669
	m. Bethia Bliss, 15 Apr. 1695
Noah Carpenter	b. 28 Mar. 1672
	m. Sarah Johnson, 7 Dec. 1700
Miriam Carpenter	b. 16 Oct. 1674
	m. Johnathan Bliss, 23 Jun. 1691
Obediah Carpenter	b. 12 Mar. 1677/8
	m. Deliverance Preston, 6 Nov. 1703
Ephriam Carpenter	b. 25 Apr. 1683/4
	m. Hannah Read, 14 Aug. 1704
(Twelfth child, no records)	
HANNAH CARPENTER	b. 10 Apr. 1684/5
	m. JOHNATHAN CHAFFEE, 23 Nov. 1703
Abigail Carpenter	b. 15 Apr. 1687
	m. Daniel Perrin, 12 Nov. 1706

See Carpenter Family by A. B. Carpenter.
Hartford Times-B.3121
(5) E. D. H. 8 Sept. 1951

From B. 3249 Carpenter--Searles, Inq. E. M. B. C.
(5) William Carpenter B. England 1641-2
D. Rehoboth, Mass. 1, 26, 1703
m. (where) 12, 10, 1663, Miriam Searles

Bliss--Harmon B. Daventry Eng. 1625-6 D. Rehoboth 1687.
M. (where) 1648 Miriam Harmon who d. 1706.

Note: The Virginia Gazette, Williamsburg, Va. Address Correspondence to: Hugh S. Watson, 2114 Chestnut Ave., Newport News, Va.

MASON

Lineage of Rebecca Mason, Wife of Nathaniel Chaffee

Family of SAMPSON MASON and MARY BUTTERWORTH

Noah Mason
Sampson Mason, Jr.
John Mason
SAMUEL MASON — b. 12 Feb. 1656/7, Rehoboth; shoemaker; d. 25 Jan. 1743/4
m. 1st Elizabeth Miller, 2 Mar. 1682
dau. of John and Mary Miller; d. 3 Mar. 1718
m. 2nd Mrs. Lydia (Labor) Tillinghast, 4 Nov. 1718, Providence, R. I.
dau. of Philip Labor and Lydia Masters; d. 1720
Sarah Mason
Mary Mason
James Mason
Joseph Mason
Bethia Mason
Isaac Mason
Pelatiah Mason
Benjamin Mason
Thankful Mason

Family of SAMUEL MASON and MARY MILLER

SAMUEL MASON, Jr. — b. 9 Jun. 1683, Rehoboth; d. c. 1772
m. 1st REBECCA READ, 23 Mar. 1708/9
b. 14 Sept. 1683; dau. of Moses Read and Rebecca Fotch; d. 19 Apr. 1728, Rehoboth
m. 2nd Mrs. FREELOVE CHAFFEE, 27 Jan. 1742/3
probably dau. of Samuel Carpenter and Patience Ide, and widow of Amos Chaffee
James Mason
Elizabeth Mason
Amos Mason

Family of SAMUEL MASON, Jr. and REBECCA READ

REBECCA MASON — b. 27 Apr. 1710, Rehoboth; d. 22 Apr. 1745, aet. 36
m. NATHANIEL CHAFFEE, 12 Dec. 1734
b. 20 Oct. 1705; d. 12 Jun. 1759
Elizabeth Mason
Samuel Mason
Sarah Mason
Hannah Mason
Mary Mason
Moses Mason
Lydia Mason
Susanna Mason
John Mason

(see Family of REBECCA MASON and NATHANIEL CHAFFEE)

Family of SAMUEL MASON and FREELOVE CHAFFEE

John Mason
Amy Mason
Sarah Mason
Hannah Mason

FULLER

Lineage of Judith Fuller, Wife of Benjamin Chaffee

From Genealogy of the Fuller Family, by Newton Fuller, New London, Conn.

Robert Fuller of Salem, Mass. according to the best evidence at our command, came from Southhampton, Eng. in the ship "Bevis," in the year 1638. He was the progenitor of many Fuller families in New England and was one of eight early settlers by the name of Fuller who are ancestral heads. Robert Fuller made his residence in Salem and died in May 1706.

He was a man of means, in money and estate, holding extensive tracts of land in Rehoboth, Attleboro, Seekonk and on the Pautucke River—that, in Attleboro, he held jointly with his son Johnathan. He was one of the first proprietors in Rehoboth, and drew shares in the general division of land in 1661-1668. He is found in the list of owners as early as 1645, at the value of 150 pounds, paid a tax of 4 pounds 10 shillings 3d. for the expense of King Philips War in 1676. He was the first and only brick layer in New England for many years.

His family record, as nearly as can be obtained is as follows:

Robert came to America 1638; married 1st Sarah, who died 14 Oct. 1676; married 2nd Margaret Waller, who died 30 Jan. 1700.

Children

Jonathan	b. 1640	m. Elizabeth Willmarth, 14 Dec. 1664
Elizabeth	b. 1645	m. Nehemiah Sabin, 4 Aug. 1672
		m. Eleazel Wheelock, 17 Apr. 1678
John ✶	b. 1647	m. Abigail Titus, 25 Apr. 1673
SAMUEL ✶	b. 1649	m. MARY IDE, 12 Dec. 1673
Abigail	b. 1653	m. Thomas Cushman, 16 Oct. 1679
Benjamin	b. 1657	m. Mary ?, 1685
		m. Judith Smith, 23 Jan. 1698

John and Samuel who died in King Philip's War, 1676, each left a son who was brought up and provided for by their grandfather Robert. Samuel was a Captain, and lost his life as did his brother John and brother-in-law Nehemiah Sabin in King Philip's War. He left one son Samuel (an infant) who with his cousins John and Abiel were cared for by their grandfather Robert.

The farm that Robert afterward gave to his grandson Samuel remained in the family one hundred and sixty years. Samuel married Mary Ide, 17 Dec. 1673, and who after his death married John Ridway, 27 Dec. 1677. The son of Samuel I and Mary Ide was SAMUEL II who married DOROTHY WILLMARTH, 16 Dec. 1701.

In 1676 the Indians attacked Rehoboth and burned the houses. Robert Fuller, having lost his wife and two sons and home, returned to Salem and remained there till 1696, having in the meantime married Margaret Waller with whom he again settled in Rehoboth where he died on 10 May 1706. He signed himself, however, in Salem at about 1668 in deeds as bricklayer.

SAMUEL FULLER, Jr.	b. 1676; son of Samuel Fuller and Mary Ide (born year his father was killed in King Philip's War, buried 15 Aug. 1676)
	m. DOROTHY WILLMARTH

Family of SAMUEL FULLER, Jr. and DOROTHY WILLMARTH

Samuel Fuller	b. 1702
EBENEZER FULLER	b. 26 Oct. 1704; d. 2 Oct. 1773
	m. RACHEL ROBINSON, 1 Jun. 1731 by Rev. Jno. Greenwood b. 7 Jun. 1706 (1716?); dau. of John Robinson and Judith who m. 1 Sept. 1681 (John Robinson son of George Robinson, Jr. and Elizabeth, m. 21 Feb. 1656; George Robinson, Jr. son of George Robinson, Sr. and Joanna) d. 25 Oct. 1788
Dorothea Fuller	b. 12 Jun. 1706
Ruth Fuller	
Timothy Fuller	
Mary Fuller	

Moses Fuller
Aaron Fuller
Noah Fuller b. Mar. 1721

A Lucy Putnam, b. 1804, lived in Becket, Mass. and m. Fuller, 1793, lived in Vt. Dau. of Hannah Chaffe and David Putnam.

Ellen Amanda Smith, b. 1822, dau. of Mary Bliss Chaffe and Ishled, Springfield, Mass. Smith m. 1819 (hotel keeper and clothier). Ellen m. ? Fuller, Chicopee.

Cyrus Hackett m. Harriet (Skiff) Fuller, lived in Sharon, Conn., 1876. Rachel Fuller was 2nd wife of Atherton Chaffee, b. 1715, Rehoboth. She d. 29 Jul. 1803 at Westminster, Vt. She was m. in Ashford, Conn. A Moses Fuller was of that place. Judith Fuller, wife of Benjamin Chaffee, b. 28 Sept. 1770, Rehoboth.

Capt. Jacob Fuller served in Rev. War, 1779. Nathaniel Chaffee was private in his co. Nathaniel Chaffee (son by 2nd wife) m. Judith Fuller, 1794.

Samuel Fuller, Jr., Rehoboth, private in Capt. John Lyon's and Capt. Jesse Perrin's Co. which marched on the alarm of 19 Apr. 1775; service 7 days. The two Rehoboth alarm companies under Capt. Lyon and Capt. Perrin returned under one roll.

Family of EBENEZER FULLER and RACHEL ROBINSON

Abiah Fuller	b. 10 Jul. 1723
Judith Fuller	b. 2 Jul. 1734; d. 26 Dec. 1751
Jemima Fuller	b. 27 Feb. 1736/7
NOAH FULLER	b. 26 Feb. 1738/9, Rehoboth
	m. RACHEL DEAN of Taunton, 19 May 1767
	b. 26 Feb. 1738, Rehoboth (their dau. JUDITH m. BENJAMIN CHAFFEE)
Ebenezer Fuller	b. 23 Apr. 1741
Levi Fuller	b. 1 Mar. 1745

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡ HAVEN ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Lineage of Miranda Haven, Mother of George Daniel Chaffee

Richard Haven is said by Lews and Farmer to have come from the west of England and to have settled at Lynn, Mass. in 1645 on a farm near Flaxfarm. He probably came a year sooner, as his first child was born there in Feb. 1645. Whether he took a wife in England or found one here is uncertain, probably the latter.

On Reservoir Hill, the old two-story house, on Beacon street at the southwest corner of North Federal is known as the Hart house, part of which constituted the dwelling of Richard Haven. It was torn down and burned 4 Jul. 1876 as centennial celebration of Declaration of Independence. A huge buttonwood tree stood for years in front.

His wife was Susanna Newhall, sister of Thomas Newhall who was the first white child born in Lynn. Richard and Susanna had 12 children.

It is believed that one or more brothers came with Richard Haven. Moses Haven had settled at Lynn and had 5 children at the date of his father's will in May 1701. He was nominated the executor, and the will indicated that he was expected to remain there. He did so until after his father's death, and was appointed executor in June of that year. He must have removed to Framingham before 10 Jun. 1705, as his 7th child was born there on that date. He married Mary Ballord of Lynn. Mrs. Sears of Chatham writes that Mary Ballord was the daughter of the great-grandfather of William Ballord, Sr., late of Framingham.

Farmer says there was a William Ballord of Lynn in 1637, freeman and member of Art. Co. in 1638. He removed to Andover and had sons Joseph, William and John—there was a Nathaniel Ballord of Lynn in 1650. He might have been the father—perhaps the brother of Mary.

Moses was commissioned to lay out a highway in 1709; selectman in 1710; constable, 1711; moderator, selectman, 1712; deacon, 29 Mar. 1717. He married a second wife Elizabeth Bridges of Framingham 27 Nov. 1735 and died 14 Nov. 1747, aet. 80.

Family of RICHARD HAVEN and SUSANNA NEWHALL

Hannah Haven	b. 22 Feb. 1645
Mary Haven	b. 12 Mar. 1647
Joseph Haven	b. 22 Feb. 1649
Richard Haven	b. 25 May 1651

Susanna Haven	b. 24 Apr. 1653
Sarah Haven	b. 4 Jun. 1655
John Haven	b. 11 Dec. 1656
Martha Haven	b. 16 Feb. 1658
Samuel Haven	b. May 1660
Johnathan Haven	b. 18 Jan. 1662
Nathaniel Haven	b. 30 Jun. 1664
Moses Haven	b. 20 May 1667

Family of MOSES HAVEN and MARY BALLORD

Joseph Haven	b. 8 Feb. 1689
Susanna Haven	b. 20 Oct. 1690
RICHARD HAVEN	b. 28 Jan. 1693; r. Lynn, Mass.
	m. LYDIA
Moses Haven	b. 11 Nov. 1695
Mary Haven	b. 1 Oct. 1698
Mehitable Haven	b. 30 Jan. 1702
Sarah Haven	b. 10 Jun. 1705
Daniel Haven	b. 16 Jun. 1708

Family of RICHARD HAVEN and LYDIA

Lydia Haven	b. 10 Feb. 1715
Hannah Haven	b. 10 Jun. 1716
Mary Haven (twin)	b. 5 Jun. 1718
Sarah Haven (twin)	b. 5 Jun. 1718
Richard Haven	b. 16 Dec. 1722
Elizabeth Haven	b. 24 May 1724
John Haven	b. 7 May 1726
Rebecca Haven	b. 26 Apr. 1728
Daniel Haven	b. 1 Feb. 1730
Jonathan Haven	b. 3 May 1732
SIMON HAVEN	b. 5 Mar. 1734; d. 14 Apr. 1734
	m. RUTH BALDWIN
Elias Haven	b. 19 Feb. 1735
Simon Haven	

Family of SIMON HAVEN and RUTH BALDWIN

John Haven	b. 7 Jun. 1762
Moses Haven	b. 22 May 1764
Bette Haven	b. 19 Mar. 1766
Ruth Haven	b. 5 Mar. 1768
Simon Haven	b. 10 Apr. 1770
Richard Haven	b. 12 May 1772
Lydia Haven	b. 24 Jun. 1774
Chloe Haven	b. 15 Oct. 1776
Artemis (Daniel) Haven	b. 22 Oct. 1778
MOSES HAVEN	b. 5 Jan. 1781
	m. 3 times
Susanna Haven	b. 22 Oct. 1783

Family of MOSES HAVEN

Aurelia Haven	
MIRANDA HAVEN	b. 1811, Chittenden, Vt.
	m. DANIEL CHAFFEE
Roxanna Haven	
Alma Haven	
Harris Haven	
Dennis Haven	
Henry F. Haven	
Charles E. Haven	
Gordon S. Haven	(had children: Grant, b. 1868; Charles; Curtis, b. 1872; Artie, b. 1875)
Nancy Haven	m. Butler
	(they had children: Lydia M. Maynard and George Butler)

Rev. Garrett Pollock

Frank Denison

Charles Joshua Dexter

II. MAURICE LE BOSQUET

Remember this, my snobbish friend
Your family line you can't ascend.
You may find it waxed at the other end,
By some plebian vocation.
Or, worse than that, your boasted line
May end in a noose of stronger twine
That vexed some worthy relation.

John Godfrey Saxe, 1816-1887
American humorous poet,
Webster's Dictionary

Lineage of
MAURICE LE BOSQUET
(12 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

JOSEPH LEBOSQUET
b. 3 Jan. 1846, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 6 Jan. 1878, of diphtheria, Haverhill, Mass.
m. 27 Jan. 1869, Haverhill, Mass.

MAURICE LE BOSQUET
b. 1 Feb. 1871, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 8 Aug. 1940, Honolulu, T.H.
m. 14 June 1899, Shelbyville, Ill.

MARIANNA MORSE
b. 1 Dec. 1847
d. 9 Nov. 1916, Haverhill, Mass.
m. 2nd Frank Furness
b. 29 Dec. 1848
d. 4 Nov. 1915, Haverhill, Mass.

OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE
b. 14 July 1875, Shelbyville, Ill.

CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET II
bapt. 20 June 1812, Nantucket, Mass.
d. 15 Feb. 1880
m. 7 Oct. 1835

MARY LANCASTER HARRIMAN
b. 1809, Rowley, Mass. (Georgetown)

EDWIN MORSE
b. 10 Sept. 1823, Haverhill, Mass.
d. Oct. 1863, Haverhill, Mass.

MARY ADAMS PLUMMER
b. 11 June 1828
d. 13 Feb. 1895
m. aet. 19 (Haverhill V.R.)

CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET I
b. 27 Feb. 1770, Nantucket, Mass.
d. 17 June 1845/6, Haverhill, Mass.
m. 23 May 1799

OLIVIA LAMSON
b. 14 Jan. 1768
d. 18 Sept. --

Capt. JOHN LE BOSQUET ✭
(Chart No. 2)

SARAH BROOKS (Chart No. 3)

WILLIAM LAMSON
d. 31 Jan./1 Feb. 1798, aet. 66, Rowley, Mass.
m. 15 Dec. 1763, Rowley, Mass. (Haverhill V.R.)

RUTH GALE (Chart No. 4)

JONATHAN HARRIMAN III
d. 8 Jan 1824, aet. 41
m. 1799

SARAH MOULTON
d. 16 May 1852, aet 74
r. Federal St., Salem, Mass.

JONATHAN HARRIMAN II
(Chart No. 5)

MARTHA PLUMMER (Chart No. 6)

ELIJAH MOULTON (Chart No. 7)

ELIZABETH MANNING RUSSELL
d. 16 May 1853, aet. 78, Georgetown Mass. (Rowley)
r. Redding Wood End, Mass. (Salem)

EDMUND MORSE
b. 31 Dec. 1788, West Newbury, Mass.
m. 22 Jan. 1818

REBECCA LEACH
b. 14 Jan. 1793, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 26 June 1844, or dropsy, aet. 51

DAVID MORSE (Chart No. 8)

ABIGAIL BAILEY (BAYLEY)
(Chart No. 9)

BENJAMIN LEACH
m. 2 Mar. 1791

ABIGAIL HARRIMAN

REV. HENRY PLUMMER
b. 22 Feb. 1791, Haverhill, Mass.
d. 27 June 1869, Haverhill, Mass.
m. int. 28 -- 1817, Haverhill, Mass.

HANNAH JENNESS
b. 22 Oct. 1792, Pembroke, N.H.

SILAS PLUMMER (Chart No. 10)

MARY ADAMS (Chart No. 11)

JOHN JENNESS

TEMPERANCE FOLLETT
(Chart No. 12)

LE BOSQUET - No. 2

HENRI LE BOSQUET (Brazier)
m. 25 Nov. 1731, Charlestown, Mass.

Capt. JOHN LE BOSQUET ✭
(Mariner; commander of merchantmen)
b. 20 Dec. 1737, Charlestown, Mass.
d. 8 Feb. 1803, aet. 66
m. 10 Sept. 1798
SARAH BROOKS

LYDIA SCOTTOW
b. 17 Aug. 1704
Living 1763

JOSHUA SCOTTOW (Merchant)
b. 22 Feb. 1675
m. 25 May 1697, Boston, Mass.

SARAH SYMMES
d. 15 Mar. 1709/10, aet. 37

LE BOSQUET - No. 4

Capt. BENJAMIN GALE ✭
b. 29 Mar. 1690
d. aet. 84
m. 20 Nov. 1737

RUTH GALE
b. 2 Feb. 1743, Rowley, Mass.
d. 8 Aug. --- aet. 46, Rowley, Mass.
m. WILLIAM LAMSON

HANNAH CLEMENT
d. 23 July 1783, aet. 73

LE BOSQUET - No. 3

Capt. EBENEZER BROOKS ✭
b. 24 Feb. 1670, Concord, Mass.
d. 11 Feb. 1742, aet. 73, rs., Medford, Mass.

ABIGAIL BOYLSTON
d. 26 May 1756, aet. 82

CALEB BROOKS II
b. 8 July 1695
d. 21 Nov. 1866, Medford, Mass.
m. 30 Mar. 1730, Charlestown, Mass.

SARAH BROOKS
b. 28 Nov. 1742, Medford, Mass.
d. 5 Oct. 1827, Mass.
m. Capt. JOHN LE BOSQUET

MARY WYER/WINN
b. 3 July 1711, Charlestown, Mass.
d. 1 Jan. 1745, Charlestown, Mass.

INCREASE WINN II
b. 9 Feb. 1685
d. 1713, aet. 28, Woburn, Mass.

MARY

Rev. ZACHARIAH SYMMES (Tailor)
b. 9 Jan. 1637/8, Charlestown, Mass.
d. 22 Mar. 1707, aet. 70, Boston, Mass.
m. 18 --- 1669

SUSANNA GRAVES
b. 8 May 1643
d. 23 July 1681

Rev. ZACHARIAH SYMMES I
b. 5 Apr. 1599
To America in "Griffin" with wife & 7 children

SARAH

Rear Adm. THOMAS GRAVES
b. 6 June 1605, Ratcliff, Eng.
d. 31 July 1681

CATHARINE GRAY
d. 31 July 1653

CALEB BROOKS I
b. ca. 1632
m. 1st Susanna Atkins, 10 Apr. 1660
b. 28 Apr. 1641
d. 29 July 1696, aet. 64, Medford, Mass.

HANNAH ATKINSON
(sister of 1st wife)
b. 5 Mar. 1643
d. 10 Mar. 1702, aet. 70, Medford, Mass.

Dr. THOMAS BOYLSTON, JR.
b. Watertown, Mass.
m. 1667, Charlestown, Mass.
r. Brookline, Mass.

MARY GARDNER
b. 9 Apr. 1648, Muddy River

THOMAS BROOKS
From Suffolk, Eng.
d. 21 May 1667
r. Watertown, Mass., 1631; Concord, Mass., 1638; Medford, Mass., 1660

GRACE
d. 12 May 1664

THOMAS ATKINSON

Sgt. INCREASE WINN ✶
b. 1641, Woburn, Mass.
d. 14 Dec. 1690
m. 13 July, 1665

HANNAH SAWTELL
b. 16 Dec. 1642, Watertown, Mass.
d. 18 Feb. 1722/3

EDW. WINN
d. 5 Sept. 1682

JOANNA (JANE)

LEONARD HARRIMAN II
b. 5 Oct. 1694, Rowley, Mass.
d. 18 Feb. 1785, aet. 92
m. 5 July 1715, Newbury, Mass

JONATHAN HARRIMAN I
b. 5 Oct. 1657
d. 15 Feb. 1741
m. 1st Sarah Palmer
m. 2nd 19 Aug. 1691

MARGARET (ELITHORP) WOOD
b. 24 July 1672
d. 25 Jan. 1754, "very aged"
m. 1st Samuel Wood
d. 16 Nov. ---

JONATHAN HARRIMAN II
b. 2 Apr., bapt. 8 Apr. 1716, Bifield Ch., reg., Newbury, Mass.
d. 1801
m. 1st Mary Chaplin
m. 2nd, pub. 6 June 1772
MARTHA PLUMMER, dau. of Nathan & Barbara (Davis) Plummer (Chart No. 6)

BENJAMIN PLUMMER*
b. 23 Oct. 1656 (Newbury V.R.)
d. 8 July 1724
m. 15/7 Jan. 1876

ANNE (MARY) WOOD*
b. 8 Aug. 1660
d. 6 Aug. 1733, aet. 36 yrs., 5 mos., Georgetown, Mass. (Georgetown V.R.)

MARTHA PLUMMER
b. 2 Mar. 1696
d. 6 Aug. 1733, aet. 36
Sister of Thomas Plummer, Jr., who m. Bethia Yenney (Chart No. 10) & Nathan Plummer who m. Barbara Davis (Chart No. 6)

LE BOSQUET - No. 6

NATHAN PLUMMER ✶
m. pub. 5 July 1721
Brother of Ens. Thomas Plummer (Chart No. 10) and Martha Plummer, wife of Leonard Harriman II (Chart No. 5)

BENJAMIN PLUMMER*
(Chart No. 5)

ANNE (MARY) WOOD*
(Chart No. 5)

MARTHA PLUMMER
b. 24 Aug. 1733
d. 11 Nov. 1825, aet. 93
m. JONATHAN HARRIMAN II

BARBARA DAVIS
b. 29 July 1699
d. 12 Apr. 1773, aet. 74

JOHN DAVIS
m. ca. 1683, Amesbury, Mass.
m. 2nd & m. 3rd
ELIZABETH CILLEY

LEONARD HARRIMAN I
d. 6 May 1691

MARGARET
Buried 22 Oct. 1676, Bradford, Mass.

NATHANIEL ELITHORP
m. 16 Dec. 1657

MARY BATT
b. ca. 1640

JOSEPH PLUMMER
b. 1630
d. 1683
m. 23 Dec. 1652

SARAH CHENEY
8 children

THOMAS WOOD
About 40 yrs. old in 1675
Buried 29 Dec. 1687
m. 7 Apr. 1654

ANNE TODD? HUNT?
d. 29 Dec. 1692

THOMAS ELITHORP
d. before 14 May 1654

ABIGAIL
m. 2nd Jones
r. Rowley, Mass.

NICHOLAS BATT
r. Newbury
Will 18 June 1674

FRANCIS PLUMER
b. 1564, Woolwich, Eng.
To Boston 1633; Freedman 14 May 1634; a grantee
r. Newbury, Mass., 1635

RUTH

*This couple, who had nine children, are represented three times in the ancestry of Maurice LeBosquet (see also Charts No. 6 & No. 10). Nathan Plummer, husband of Barbara Davis (Chart No. 6), was son of Benjamin & Anne, as was Ens. Thomas Plummer, husband of Ruth Pearson (Chart No. 10).

CILLEY

MARTHA
d. after 1692
m. 2nd Clough, 15 Jan. 1686

LE BOSQUET - No. 7

EBENEZER MOULTON
b. 28 Apr. 1678

BENJAMIN MOULTON
b. 5 Dec. 1748, Danvers, Mass.
m. 12 Dec. 1776, Danvers, Mass.
Will dated 3 Mar. 1776

ELIJAH MOULTON
m. int. 12 Dec. 1776, Danvers, Mass.
ELIZABETH MANNING RUSSELL

LE BOSQUET - No. 8

ANTHONY MORSE
Adm. of estate apptd. 3 Mar. 1728/9
m. int. Apr. 1710 (Newbury V.R.)

JUDITH MOODY
b. 12 Feb. 1682/3, Newbury, Mass.
Half sister of Sarah Moody (m. Hugh March) & Daniel Moody (m. Elizabeth Sowerby)

MOSES MORSE
b. 28 Feb. 1715/16, Newbury, Mass.
m. 2nd Mrs. Sarah (Hale) Brickett, 1 Sept. 1759
m. 1st 16 Dec. 1742

DAVID MORSE
b. 11 Nov. 1746/7
d. 22 May 1802
m. 3 Sept. 1770,
ABIGAIL BAILEY/BAYLEY

ANNE SAWYER

ROBERT MOULTON
b. 23 Apr. 1644, Salem, Mass.
m. 17 July 1672

MARY COOKE
b. 15 July 1650
Issue: Mary, 1673; Robert, 1675*; EBENEZER, 1678; Abigail, 1681; (Salem, Mass. V.R.)

*Probably referred to in Salem V.R.: "Robert Moolton of Salem and Hanah Grove of the town were married by ye Revernd John Hale, Minister of the Gofspele in this place, on the twelfth day of April in ye year of our Lord 1698."

ROBERT MOULTON
d. 1665
Rector in Salem, Mass., 1646

ABIGAIL GOODE

HENRY COOKE
d. 25 Dec. 1661, Salem, Mass.
m. June 1639, Salem, Mass.

JUDITH BIRDSALE
Issue: Isaac, 1640; Samuel, 1641; Judith, 1643; Rachel, 1645; John, 1647; twins; MARY, 1650; Martha, 1650; Henry, 1652 (Salem V.R.)

JOSHUA MORSE
d. 28 Mar. 1694, Newbury, Mass.
m. 1st ca. 1680, Bradbury, Mass.
m. 2nd Joannah Kimball

JOANNAH KIMBALL
b. ca. 1675, Bradford, Mass.

Dr. CALEB MOODY
b. 1635, Newbury, Mass.
m. 1st Sarah Pierce, d. 24 Aug. 1665
m. 2nd 9 Nov. 1665

JUDITH BRADBURY

ANTHONY MORSE
b. 9 May 1606
To America in "James" from Marlborough, Eng.
d. 12 Oct. (Newbury V.R.)
m. 1st Mary

ANNE
d. 9 Mar. 1679/80

THOMAS KIMBALL
To America aet. 1 on "Elizabeth" from Ipswich, Eng., Apr. 1634
Killed by Indians at Bradford, Mass., 3 May 1676

MARY SMITH

WILLIAM MOODY
From Wales
r. Ipswich, Mass., 1633
Newbury, Mass., 1635

THOMAS BRADBURY
bapt. 28 Feb. 1618, Elizabeth, Whitgrift, Eng. (parish reg.)
Son of Symond Bradbury

MARY PERKINS
Dau. of John & Judith Perkins
Charged with witchcraft

ISAAC BAILEY II
b. 30 Dec. 1683, Newbury, Mass.
d. 26 May 1726
m. 18 May/10 June 1708 (Newbury V.R.)

Deacon EDMUND BAILEY
b. 17 Nov. 1710
d. 20 Nov. 1801, aet 91 yrs. 7 days
m. 1st Mary Parkhurst of Weston, Mass., 27 Aug. 1731
m. 2nd 22 May 1739

SARAH TITCOMB
m. 2nd Richard Barlett, 27 Sept. 1731

ABIGAIL BAILEY/BAYLEY
b. 25 Jan. 1748/9
m. DAVID MORSE

ABIGAIL BARTLET
d. 21 May 1757

ISAAC BAILEY I
b. 22 July 1654, Newbury, Mass.
d. 26 Apr. 1740
m. 2nd Rebecca Bartlett,
25 Sept. 1700
m. 1st 13 June 1683

SARAH EMERY
b. 26 Feb. 1660
d. 1 Apr. 1694

JOHN BAILEY, JR.
b. 1613, Chippenham, Eng.
Father John, Sr.*, from Salisbury, Eng.

ELEANOR EMERY
From Romney Hants, Eng.
Sister of John & Anne Emery

JOHN EMERY III
b. ca. 1628, Eng.
In Newbury, Mass., 1635**
d. 3 Nov. 1683, Newbury, Mass.
m. 2 Oct. 1648

MARY WEBSTER
d. 3 Feb. 1709
Dau. of John Webster and
Mary Shatswell

PENUEL/BENIAH TITCOMB
b. 28 June 1653

LYDIA POOR

WILLIAM TITCOMB (Farmer)
b. Newbury, Eng.
To America in "Hercules" 1634
d. 24 Sept. 1676
m. 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth (Belsfield
Stevens, 24 Sept. 1654

JOANNA BARTLETT
d. 28 June 1653
Father Richard Bartlett, Sr.
(Shoemaker) in Newbury, Mass.,
by 1635

JOHN POOR
From Wiltshire, Eng.
In Newbury, Mass. before 1650

*John Bailey, Sr., was shipwrecked at Pemaquid, Me., in 1635. His wife remained in England. Because early New Englanders believed "that it is not good that man should be alone," he was ordered to return to England to get his wife. Remembering the shipwreck, he was loath to go. Died 3 Nov. 1651 "very old."

**John II b. 29 Sept. 1598, Eng.; d. 3 May 1683; m. 1st MARY (d. Apr. 1649, Newbury Mass.); m. 2nd Mrs. Mary (Shatswell) Webster. With father John I and mother Agnes, sailed 3 Apr. 1635 from Romney Hants, Eng., on the "James."

LE BOSQUET - No. 10

THOMAS PLUMMER, JR.
b. 1720
d. 15 Nov. 1770, Georgetown, Mass.

SILAS PLUMMER
b. 23 Jan. 1750
d. 12 Apr. 1826
m. 1st Joanna Barker
m. 2nd MARY ADAMS, 23 Nov. 1783, Georgetown, Mass.

BETHIA YENNEY

Ens. THOMAS PLUMMER
b. 1694
m. 17 Nov. 1672

RUTH PEARSON

BENJAMIN PLUMMER
(Chart No. 5)

ANNE (MARY) TODD
(Chart No. 5)

LE BOSQUET - No. 11

JOHN ADAMS
b. 12 Apr. 1721, Rowley, Mass.
d. 28 Sept. 1803, New London, Conn.
m. 1st Sarah/Mary Brocklebank
m. 3rd Mrs. Maribah (Tenney) Stickney
m. 2nd 10 June 1755

MARY ADAMS
b. 23 Nov. 1763, Rowley, Mass. (Georgetown)
m. SILAS PLUMMER

ELIZABETH KILBOURN
r. Rowley, Mass.

JOHN ADAMS I
b. 7 Mar. 1681
m. 1st Elizabeth Noyes

SARAH PEARSON

Sgt. ABRAHAM ADAMS
b. 1639 Salem, Mass.
d. Aug. 1714, aet. 75, Newbury, Mass.
m. 10 Nov. 1670, Newbury, Mass.
Son of Robert and Eleanor Adams*

MARY PETTENGILL
b. 6 July 1652, Newbury, Mass.
d. 19 Sept. 1705, aet. 53 yrs., 2 mos.
Dau. of Richard Pettengill and Joanna Ingersoll

*Robert Adams b. ca. 1601/2 in Eng.; came to America with wife Eleanor (d. 12 June 1677) and two children, John and Joanna; son ABRAHAM their first child born in America. Robert m. 2nd Mrs. Sara (Glover) Short (wid. Henry Short) and had no children. Robert d. 12 Oct. 1682, aet. 81; Sara d. 24 Oct. 1697.

LE BOSQUET - No. 12

BENJAMIN FOLLETT

TEMPERANCE FOLLETT
m. JOHN JENNESS

JOB FOLLETT
From Rye, Eng., aet. 35, to Rye, N.H.

HENRI LE BOSQUET

Progenitor of LeBosquet Line

HENRI LE BOSQUET was a metal worker and worked in irons and brasses mostly. His son John was ordinance artificer in Revolutionary War and his grandsons C. B. LeBosquet worked in tin and kitchenware, his great grandson with his brothers Joseph and Charles made the first, tradition says, steam radiator in New England.

In the same neighborhood in Charlestown was Henri Revoir, the father of Paul Revere. Containers of his design in pewter and silver still hold the baby's porridge.

The French Huguenots, dwelling in France were disturbed tremendously by the revocation of the Edict of Nantes 1685 by Louis XIV which eliminated the privilege granted by Henry IV. I have not been able to get any French historical data. I doubt if, now, anyone ever will, but a Jacques Mauger with a fleet of small ships, living on the isle of Jersey, was of great assistance, attacking by water, the cities of LeHavre and Roven -----, to ----- for which he was awarded the seigneury of "Bosques", which means a little wood. Afterward Jacques would be called Jacques Mauger LeBosquet. I found several distaff LeBosquets, with or without the "Le" on the isle of Jersey in the 15th century. It will be fun if some (there are very few) young thing bearing that surname makes research on that piece of background for her thesis.

In 1704, the French Protestant church, based on Calvinistic doctrine, bought land of James Mears, a hatter, member of Old South in School House Lane, now School Street, and 12 years later a small brick meeting house was erected on it. On the south and southeast coast of England and in Ireland, there are records of Huguenots refugees who tarried a while, made friends and emigrated subsequently to America. There must have been some such lapse of time for the LeBosquets between the times of leaving Jersey and showing up in Charlestown. I lean toward Cambridge as the locality where they lingered, because of Henri's marriage to Lydia Scottow, whose people were marked as leaders, both in church and University circles. Still Lydia may have been one of those seen "across a crowded room."

From Collection of the Huguenot Society of America, edited by Alfred V. Wittmeye, French Protestant Exiles; Agnew, Vol. 2, Naturalized by royal letter patent Westminister

p. 28 One John Boucquet, Mary—wife, John—son
p. 29 8 Mar. 1682, 34 Car II Mary—wife of John Bouquet, John—son
p. 42 Adam Bosquetin, 15 Apr. 3 FalI 1687; Nicholas Bockquet XIV, 5 Jan. 3d JalI 1688
p. 54 Philip Boquet, 15 Apr. 1693
Several Boquets
DeBosJaquets—Bosanquets

Aunt Sue's notation about 1902: "It is not known that there are any in this country, bearing the name of LeBosquet outside of the single family with which we are connected. Family tradition informs us that the ancestors of the American branch of this family were Huguenots and that they escaped from France to the island of Jersey during the persecution that arose in connection with the revocation of the 'Edict of Nantes'."

HENRI LE BOSQUET — m. LYDIA SCOTTOW, 25 Nov. 1731, Charlestown, by Rev. Hull Abbott
b. 17 Aug. 1704

Family of HENRI LE BOSQUET and LYDIA SCOTTOW

Captain JOHN LE BOSQUET ✭ — b. 20 Dec. 1737; d. 8 Feb. 1803, aet. 66
m. SARAH BROOKS
b. 28 Nov. 1742; d. aet. 84 plus

Henry LeBosquet — b. 20 Oct. 1739; d. 26 Sept. 1761

Lydia LeBosquet — b. 6 Sept. 1741; d. early

Family of JOHN LE BOSQUET and SARAH BROOKS

John LeBosquet — b. 15 Oct. 1761; d. 26 Jan. 1844
m. Mary Brooks
b. 11 May 1763; d. 1849

Henry LeBosquet — b. 1763; d. 21 Feb. 1813 of hemorrhage, France

Caleb Brooks LeBosquet — b. 25 Jul. 1764; d. infancy

SARAH LE BOSQUET	b. 23 Sept. 1765; d. 24 Nov. 1846, aet. 81 m. MICHAEL NEAGLES of Malden b. 25 Dec. 1765; d. 26 Apr. 1834, aet. 71
LYDIA LE BOSQUET	b. 9 Apr. 1768, Nantucket; d. 27 Dec. 1859, aet. 91 m. 1st JOHN WADE, Medford m. 2nd STEPHEN MULLIKEN of Haverhill
CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET	b. 27 Feb. 1770, Nantucket, Mass.; d. 18 Sept., of cancer – sore mouth m. OLIVIA LAMSON, 23 May 1799, Haverhill, Mass. b. 14 Jan. 1769
EBENEZER LE BOSQUET	b. May 1772, Nantucket; d. 7 Oct. 1838 m. 1st Harriet Moore, 15 May 1797 d. 30 Apr. 1798 m. 2nd HARRIET PRICE, 20 Feb. 1799 b. 6 Oct. 1777; d. 25 Oct. 1857, aet. 80
James LeBosquet	b. 13 Mar. 1774, Nantucket; mate of brother John's vessel, 27 Jun. 1799 (see letter); d. 7 Oct. 1838 Port Madrid, Jamaica at an estate called Trinity
Joseph LeBosquet	b. 18 Feb. 1776, Nantucket; d. infancy
Rebecca LeBosquet	b. 30 Jan. 1778; d. infancy
Joseph LeBosquet	b. 12 Jan. 1781, Medford; d. 22 Feb. 1822, Pittsburgh m. ? Lamb, 2 Apr. 1816 d. 1 Apr. 1817 (see letter); r. Ices Ferry Monongeniea Co., Va. and Des Moines, Iowa, 1877 (they had one son: Henry Lamb, b. 1817; m. 18 Jul. 1839; r. Des Moines, Iowa, 1877)
REBECCA LE BOSQUET	b. 13 Sept. 1783; d. 24 Oct. 1873, aet. 89 m. JOSHUA GRIFFIN

Family of SARAH LE BOSQUET and MICHAEL NEAGLES

John Neagles	b. 1785
Henry Neagles	b. 1789; Henry and John went to sea in ship owned by William (Billy) Gray and were never heard of again.
ELIZABETH NEAGLES	b. 1787 m. 1st JACOB FELT (see news clipping) ✭ m. 2nd George Gibson
Michael Neagles	b. 1791
CALEB NEAGLES	b. 1794 m. JULIA CRANE (niece of Judge Crane of Newark, N. J.)
SARAH NEAGLES	b. 1796 m. NATHANIEL WAIT
EBENEZER NEAGLES	b. 1798 m. 1st MARY SHUTE m. 2nd ELIZABETH PRATT FARMER
Lydia Neagles	b. 1800 m. William Oliver

Family of LYDIA LE BOSQUET and JOHN WADE

Eliza Pool Wade	b. 1791; d. 1815
Sarah Brooks Wade	b. 1798; d. 1883, Medford m. 1st John Dow, 21 Oct. 1823 b. 17 Apr. 1799; d. 3 Jun. 1876, Portland, Me.

Family of LYDIA (LE BOSQUET) WADE and STEPHEN MULLIKEN

Harriet Mulliken	b. 12 Jun. 1801; d. 17 Aug. 1878 m. George Haskel d. 21 Feb. 1873
Rebecca Mulliken	b. 12 Feb. 1803; d. 20 Nov. 1882 m. Leonard M. Dow, 5 Oct. 1829 of Exeter, N. H. d. 23 Dec. 1875
John Mulliken	b. 17 Feb. 1807 m. 1st Abigail Clement, Haverhill, Mass. b. 17 Jun. 1804; d. 15 Aug. 1858, Cincinnati, Ohio m. 2nd Mary Lloyd, 1862, Dayton, Ohio
Caleb Mulliken	b. 11 May; d. 12 Oct. 1810

Family of CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET and OLIVIA LAMSON
(This family has been taken out of order to show direct and unbroken lineage to Maurice LeBosquet.)

Family of EBENEZER LE BOSQUET and SARAH PRICE

Harriet LeBosquet	b. 4 Jun. 1800; d. 7 Jun. 1801
Sarah LeBosquet	b. 3 Aug. 1803; d. 29 Mar. 1877, Pittsburgh, buried Concord, N. H.
Ebenezer LeBosquet	b. 7 Oct. 1805; d. 30 Oct. 1806
Eliza LeBosquet	b. 3 Sept. 1808
	m. 1st Ebenezer Pool
	m. 2nd Moses Scott ✭ Mexican War
John LeBosquet	b. 13 May 1811
	m. Martha Pratt b. 4 Oct. 1812; dau. of Benjamin E. Farrington, Hopkinton, N. H.; d. 10 Sept. 1887
Mary Ann LeBosquet	b. 13 Sept. 1813
	m. Herman M. Rolfe b. 13 Feb. 1809; d. 6 Feb. 1883
Rebecca LeBosquet	b. 1815; d. aet. 13
a son	d. at birth
Joseph LeBosquet	b. 1781 (?)
	m. ? Lamb (see letter) (they had one son: Henry Lamb, b. 1817; m. 18 Jul. 1839; lived Des Moines, Iowa, 1877)

Family of REBECCA LE BOSQUET and JOSHUA GRIFFIN

Joshua Brooks Griffin	b. 3 Dec. 1813, Medford, Mass.; d. 1862, Lynn, Mass.
	m. Elizabeth Sabrina Thompson
Elizabeth Griffin	b. 17 Nov. 1815, Medford, Mass.
	m. John Williams, 3 May 1838 b. 4 Feb. 1815
Caleb Henry Griffin	b. 27 Nov. 1817, Medford, Mass.
	m. Mary Page
Charles Hall Griffin	b. 19 Jan. 1820; d. unm., 23 Feb. 1861, New Bedford
Mary Olivia Griffin	b. 22 Oct. 1822, Haverhill, Mass.
	m. Samuel Bass, 23 Dec. 1846; no issue

From a news clipping: "Funeral of Capt. John A. Felt", (killed during Mexican War) 1848, Haverhill, Mass.

THE REMAINS OF CAPT. JOHN A. FELT, of the Massachusetts Regiment of Volunteers, having arrived from Mexico, will be entombed, with military honors, on Monday next, 28 Feb., under the direction of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of which the deceased was a member. The funeral services will take place at the house of his father, Geo. Bigson, Esq., No. 28 Pearl Street, at 2 o'clock p.m.; immediately after which the procession will be organized and proceed under escort of the City Guards, Capt. Thompson, through Pearl, Milk, Rilby, State, Court, Hanover, Blackstone and Haverhill streets, over Warren bridge, and through Main street, to the cemetery in Charlestown.

The Ancient and Honorable Artillery company being desirous of tendering to the remains of a highly esteemed and valued friend and associate that tribute of respect which is justly due to his memory as a brave and accomplished officer, who has sacrificed his life in the service of his country, most respectfully invites the officers of the Army and Navy of the United States on his station, officers of the Revenue Service, Field and Staff Officers of the Militia, and the officers and members of the several companies of Cavalry, Artillery, Infantry, Lt. Infantry, and Riflemen in Boston and vicinity, to unite with them in the performance of this melancholy duty.

They are requested to meet at such place as may be most agreeable to themselves, in uniform, with side arms and the customary badge of mourning, and to report themselves in order to join the procession to the commander of the escort, in Pearl street, before 1/2 past 2 o'clock. Associations, and particularly those of which the deceased was a member, and citizens generally, are respectfully invited to take a part in these solemnities and join the procession as above.

By order of JOHN S. TYLER, Cm'r A. and H.A. Co.
f24 istM Wm. ALLINE, Clerk.

ANCIENT & HONORABLE ARTILLERY COMPANY.
SPECIAL ORDERS; Boston, 25 Feb. 1848

The Members of the Company are hereby ordered to meet at the Armory on MONDAY, the 28th inst., at 1 o'clock, p.m., in uniform complete, to attend the Funeral of their late brother soldier, Capt. JOHN A. FELT.

The Company will leave the Armory in a body, with side arms, at 2 o'clock precisely.

By order of the Commander, WM. ALLINE, Clerk.

Family of ELIZABETH NEAGLES and JACOB FELT

Sarah Brooks Felt	b. 1810, Charlestown
	m. John Pettingill, M.D., Philadelphia
Eliza Loring Felt	b. 1812; d. 1856 of typhoid
Mary Lamson Felt	b. 1813
	m. Abiel Chandler, Concord, N. H.
George Washington Felt	b. 1815
	m. Adelia Neagles, Belleville, N. Y. and Portland, N. H.
Lydia Felt	b. 1817, Greenland, N. H.
Jacob Henry Felt	b. 1820, Charlestown
Harriet Whidden Felt	b. 1822, Charlestown
John Quincy Adams Felt	b. 1825; d. 1847, Vera Cruz, Mex.

Family of CALEB NEAGLES and JULIA CRANE

Sarah Neagles	b. 1817
	m. at Hampton Ferry, Woodside, N. J.
Adelia Neagles	b. 1820
	m. 1st George W. Felt
	m. 2nd Joseph Lyon, Brooklyn, N. Y.
John C. Neagles	b. 1822
	m. Ellen Didmars, Woodside, N. J.
Henry Neagles	b. 1824
	m. Katharine Van Dyne, Newark, N. J.
Elysa C. Neagles	b. 1826
	m. Nicholas Jarolman, Newark, N. J.
Caleb Neagles	b. 1828
	m. Mary Baldwin
James Monroe Neagles	b. 1837; unm.
Julia Neagles	b. 1839
	m. George K. Sutphen, Jamesburg, N. Y.
Mary Neagles	b. 1842
	m. William N. Pyle (Adventist preacher, Springfield, Mass.)

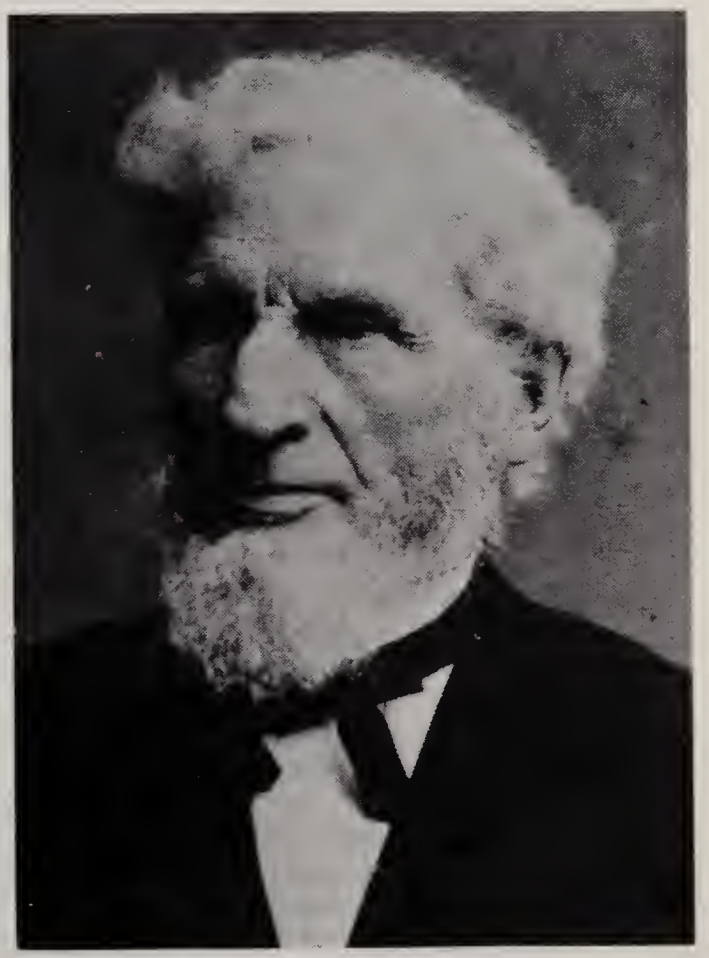
Family of SARAH NEAGLES and NATHANIEL WAIT

Sarah Wait	b. 1815
	m. John Pierce
Harriet Wait	b. 1816
	m. Frederic Gordon
Nathaniel Wait	b. 1818
	m. Emily Bergen
Elizabeth B. Wait	b. 1819
	m. David C. Robbins
Michael Wait	b. 1822
	m. Irene
Joanna Wait	b. 1824
	m. George W. Tewksbury
Ephrian Wait	lived 3 mos.
Ephrian Bick Wait	b. 1827
	m. Susan Galusha
Caroline Brown Wait	b. 1830
	m. Calvin Attwood
Martha Anne Wait	b. 1832
	m. Edward Fuller
George Wayland Wait	b. 1834
Charles Wallace Wait	b. 1836
	m. Mary Brackett

Captain John LeBosquet

Sarah (Brooks) LeBosquet

Martha (Pratt) LeBosquet



Rev. John LeBosquet of Sommerville and Amherst. Pictures taken in 1872.

Family of EBENEZER NEAGLES and MARY SHUTE

Mary Elizabeth Neagles	b. 1828; d. 1832
Sarah Buck Neagles	b. 1830; d. 1832
Samuel Watts Neagles	b. 1831
	m. Mary Jane Fuller
William Jacob Neagles	b. 1833
	m. Harriet E. Nichols
Caleb Brooks Neagles	b. 1836; d. 1837
George V. Felt Neagles	b. 1838
	m. Hannah O. Tobey
Ebenezer Neagles	b. 1840; lived 1 mo.
Abrem Gould Neagles	b. 1841
	m. Mrs. Marian (Ballard) Merrill
	m. 2nd Chas. A. Adams
Ebenezer Neagles	b. 1843
	m. Susan M. Getshell
Caleb Brooks Neagles	b. 1845
	m. Anna W. Lewis
Maryn Elizabeth Neagles	b. 1848
	m. Roland C. Judkins

Family of JOHN LE BOSQUET and MARTHA PRATT

John Brooks LeBosquet	b. 5 May 1840, Nottingham Square, N. H.; d. 18 May 1867, Danbury, N. H.
	m. Ida E. Lamprey, 10 Mar, 1866
William Farrington LeBosquet	b. 25 May 1842, London, N. H.; d. in Civil War
Henry Scottow LeBosquet	b. 17 Dec. 1845, Hill, N. H.
	m. Ella F. Edwards, 17 Jan. 1871
Edwin Thomas LeBosquet	b. 15 Apr. 1861, Greenfield, N. H.
	m. ? and had twins, one of whom died early

JOHN LE BOSQUET was always called Captain, his profession being that of a mariner and his rank that of commander of merchantmen. They also advertised in the spring of 1806 "The Boston Importing Company's Ship 'Romeo', John LeBosquet for Rotterdam and London, to sail 25 Mar. and return from London early in the fall" (probably—S. B. LeBosquet's son—Caleb's brother. He lived at Charlestown until after 1765, then removed to Nantucket and remained there until about 1778, twelve years, at least, and finally came to Medford, where the last three of his children were born.

Record of Rev. War Service p. 43
Served 3 years Jackson's Regt. 1777/80 Artificer
Vol. IX pp 402; 403; 621
Medford in Revolution by Helen Tilden Wild

Port Maria, Jamaica / 1 Jul. 1799

Dear Caleb,

I am sorry to be obliged to write you on so melancholy a subject as at this time which is of the death of our Brother James who died the 27 Jun. of a short but painfull sickness of 7 days. He went into the country one and 1/2 miles from this to an estate called Trinity as recommended by the Doctor for the best, where he had the best of Doctors and attendance but to no purpose. I was with him when he took his last of this unhappy world which was a heart-breaking one to me having buried 7 of my people before him. I wrote you a letter on this subject, dated 20 Jun. and I think probable that this will come to hand first. If it does, don't let my wife know that I have lost any more than one as I have not mentioned the death of my other people to her in my letter to her. It will be a killing thing to our Father and Mother but can't be helped, the Lord giveth and then taketh away, so Blessed be the name of the Lord. I am in hopes of sailing in a few days now for Boston. I hope our most to see you all well. My love and respects to our Father and Mother, Brothers and Sisters with all frind and I am Dear.

I'm your Friend and Brother,
John LeBosquet

Pittsburgh, 6 Apr. 1817

Dear Brother,

The child of misfortune again addresses you but with feelings very different from those when he last wrote you. Then I had been married but a short time. I was happy for I had one of heaven's best gifts to man—a good and virtuous wife but she is no more. I was married 2 Apr. 1816 and 1 Apr. 1817 she was consigned to the tomb. She has been sick 4 months. On the 17 Feb. she had a fine son and in six days was able to walk across the chamber but the Docter misjudging her disorder supposing it to be on the liver, he gave her mercury which soon salivated her in which state she remained till she died. This is a call which will strongly impress on my mind the uncertainty of life and happiness. We are too apt to represent to ourselves the pleasures of a long and happy life and suffer our thoughts to dwell so much upon it as to engross our imagination and not to conceive any happiness but its possession on many but its loss. But the greatest consolation in my affection is that the grief I feel, she has escaped, and I trust is now partaking of those pleasures of which we mortals have no conception. My son, who is in good health, I have called Henry Lamb. I should have written long since had it not been for sickness. I have two maps of Pittsburgh and its vicinity together with such remarks as I have thought proper on this place and Country which I shall send by the first opportunity. I am and have been for some time engaged as an engineer to finish a steam boat and build her engine for Mr. Whitting and at the same time attended to my other business. Fortunately it is to progress slow. I shall finish her in the fall. My business is good. I shall superscribe this to you but at the same time intend it for all the family and do all of you be so kind as to write to me. Is Brother John at home? To conclude with the strongest affection for our Mother and family.

Joseph LeBosquet

Should you see my wife's death in the paper the date is wrong. You will send this or another to our family.

Family of CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET and OLIVIA LAMSON

James LeBosquet	b. 6 Oct. 1800; d. 29 Oct. 1801
Ruth Olee LeBosquet (twin)	b. 30 Aug. 1802; d. 18 Sept. 1802
SARAH BROOKS LE BOSQUET (twin)	b. 30 Aug. 1802; d. 23 Jan. 1871, Calif. m. JESSIE SAWYER, 6 Dec. 1821, Haverhill d. 23 Jan. 1871
JAMES HENRY LE BOSQUET	b. 16 Dec. 1804; d. 4 Mar. 1863 m. SARAH RIX, 30 Jun. 1829 d. 2 Jul. 1879, 2 days after golden wedding anniversary
Caleb Brooks LeBosquet II	b. 17 Jan. 1808; d. 20 Feb. 1808
Mary Olive LeBosquet	bapt. 21 May 1809; d. 22 Aug. 1811
CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET II	bapt. 20 Jun. (13 Apr. ?) 1812; d. 15 Feb. 1880 m. MARY LANCASTER HARRIMAN, 7 Oct. 1835 b. 1809, Rowley, Mass.
Mary Elizabeth LeBosquet	b. 24 Jan. 1815

Family of SARAH BROOKS LE BOSQUET and JESSIE SAWYER

Sarah Olivia Sawyer	b. 30 Oct. 1826 m. Purrier (spelling ?), 2 Jun. 1853 (n. b.)
CAROLINE MATILDA SAWYER	b. 24 Jan. 1829 m. CHARLES A. MORSE, 1 Nov. 1855
Edwin Henry Sawyer	b. 28 Apr. 1831 m. Harriet Cullen, 9 Feb. 1859
Henry LeBosquet Sawyer	b. 3 Aug. 1839

Family of JAMES HENRY LE BOSQUET and SARAH RIX

Emily LeBosquet	b. 26 Jun. 1830; d. 22 Nov. 1847
Henry LeBosquet	b. 6 Aug. 1833; d. unm.
Helen LeBosquet	b. 1835; d. 1899, unm.
James LeBosquet ✭	b. 20 Dec. 1838; d. 4 Mar. 1863; was in War of Rebellion

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡ *Lineage of* ‡‡
‡‡ *SARAH RIX* ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡ *(2 Charts)* ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

CHART NO. 1

Rev. JAMES RIX ✭
b. 13 Dec. 1743
Fought at Bunker Hill

NATHANIEL RIX
b. 12 June 1768

MIRIAM CLEMENT
b. 1744 at Indian Fort

SARAH RIX
d. 2 July 1879, 2 days after
Golden Wedding
m. 30 June 1863
JAMES HENRY LE BOSQUET
b. 16 Dec. 1804, older brother
of Caleb LeBosquet

LUCRETIA BELKNAP
b. 3 Sept. 1767, Atkinson, N.H.
Settled in Landoff Center

NATHANIEL RIX ★
b. 1714
Service in Colonial War
Settled Boscowen
m. 17 Apr. 1743

MARY PETERS

JAMES RIX (Chart No. 2)

ANNA HERRICK

SEABORN PETERS (Chart No. 3)

MARY

RIX - No. 2

JAMES RIX
b. 1657, Preston, Conn.

JAMES RIX
b. 1685
m. ANNA HERRICK of Preston, Conn.

MARGARET

THOMAS RIX

m. 1st MARGARET WARD
m. 2nd BRIDGET ? NUNKET EM

ANDREW PETERS
b. 1664

SEABORN PETERS
m. MARY

ANDREW PETERS
b. 1634, Eng., probably Ipswich

MERCY (?) BEAMSLEY

ALBERT LE BOSQUET ✶	b. 18 May 1843 m. SUSAN POMEROY, 5 Dec. 1872
Olivia LeBosquet	b. 5 Aug. 1845 m. William F. Endicott, 18 Dec. 1872 (no issue)

Sarah Rix was dau. of Nathaniel Rix, b. 12 Jun. 1768, Haverhill, Mass. and wife Lucretia Balknap, b. 3 Sept. 1767, Atkinson, N. H. They settled in Landoff Center. Nathaniel was son of James Rix, b. 13 Dec. 1743, wife Miriam Clement, b. 1744, Indian Fort; grandson of Nathaniel Rix I, 1744, Bunker Hill, married 17 Apr. 1743 to Mary Peters, dau. of Seaborn Peter and Mary (Seaborn Peters, son of Andrew Peters, 1664, son of Andrew, b. 1634, Eng.; came probably to Ipwsich M. Mercy Beamsley)

Family of CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET II and MARY LANCASTER HARRIMAN

Charles LeBosquet	b. 6 Oct. 1836 m. Harriet M. Jones (they had children: Jessie Merril LeBosquet, b. 1862; Bertha Maria LeBosquet, b. 1864; Gertrude Walsh LeBosquet, m. Fred Emmerson)
Mary Emily (Minnie) LeBosquet	m. W. W. Brown (they had dau.: Mable, M. H. H. Todd and they had children: Marjorie, b. 1900, m. J. E. Wright in St. Louis, Mo.; Wylie, B. C. 1903)
JOSEPH LE BOSQUET	b. 1846; d. 1878 m. MARIANNA MORSE, 27 Jan. 1869, Haverhill, Mass. m. 2nd Frank Furness (they had dau.: Marion, b. 24 Jan. 1887, Haverhill, m. Warren Newton Bixby who was b. 31 Dec. 1890, Norwich, N. Y.)

Family of CAROLINE MATILDA SAWYER and CHARLES A. MORSE

Jessie Sawyer Morse	b. 3 Mar. 1857
Frank Clifford Morse	b. 8 Apr. 1859
Lucy Caroline Morse	b. 22 May 1862

Family of ALBERT LE BOSQUET and SUSAN POMEROY

Theodore Henry LeBosquet	b. 27 Apr. 1874, Haverhill, Mass. m. Nell Paine (they had children: Theodore Thomas, m. (Speed) Murphy and they had son: Theodore LeBosquet III; Susanne, m. Clifford McDonald, no issue)
HELEN LE BOSQUET	b. 1 May 1880; d. Aug. 1940 m. PHILIP JONES, Aug. 1910, Haverhill b. 15 Nov. 1880; d. May 1949

Family of JOSEPH LE BOSQUET and MARIANNA MORSE

Susan Plummer LeBosquet	b. 13 Feb. 1870; d. 18 Mar. 1870, aet. 1 mo.
MAURICE LE BOSQUET	b. 1 Feb. 1871; d. 8 Aug. 1940, Honolulu, T. H. m. OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE, 14 Jun. 1899, Shelbyville, Ill.
Robert Calvin LeBosquet	b. 14 Jan. 1873; d. aet. 5 of diptheria

Family of HELEN LE BOSQUET and PHILIP JONES

Charlotte Jones	b. 1913; d. Jan. 1913
HELEN JONES	b. 16 Nov. 1915 m. JOHN GORDON SCANNELL, M.D. b. 13 May 1914, Boston; Harvard 1936, M.D., 1940
ELEANOR POOR JONES	b. 5 May 1924 m. WILLIAM ROWLETT DORSEY, M.D., 11 May 1946, Swamscott, Mass. b. 11 Jul. 1919, Gloucester, Mass.

Family of MAURICE LE BOSQUET and OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE

OLIVIA LE BOSQUET	b. 24 Mar. 1900, Brookline, Mass. m. WILLIAM HARRISON RICE, 24 Sept. 1926, "Little Church of the Flowers," Glendale, Calif. b. 26 Jan. 1901, Lihue, Kauai, T. H.

Mrs. Betsey (Neagles) Felt Gibson.
Picture taken in 1862.

Susan (Pomeroy) LeBosquet

Rev. Warren Newton Bixby and Mrs. Marian (Furness) Bixby and their two children, Warren N. Bixby, Jr., and Ruth (Bixby) Howarth.

MAURICE LE BOSQUET, Jr.
b. 14 Jul. 1901, Winchester, Mass.
m. HOPE (SMITH) HYER, 5 Jul. 1936, Gary, Ind.
b. 15 Nov. 1900, Newton, Mass. (she had dau.: Judith Frances Hyer, b. 30 Sept. 1929, San Francisco of Richard Hyer; adpt. and name changed to LeBosquet; Judith m. David Warford Reaney of Delaware, Ohio, 16 Sept. 1951, Cincinnati, Ohio and they had dau. Catharine Hope Reaney, b. 22 Aug. 1953)

LOIS MARIA LE BOSQUET
b. 5 Dec. 1905, Chicago, Ill.
✶ m. ERNEST CHARLES GRAY, 16 May 1931, Chicago Ill.
b. 11 Dec. 1901, Honolulu, T. H.

CHARLOTTE LUCIA LE BOSQUET
b. 12 Jan. 1916, Chicago, Ill.
✶ m. GEORGE MC OUAT, 12 Sept. 19?
son of George McOuat and Jessie Jones, Fulton, N. Y.

Family of HELEN LE BOSQUET JONES and JOHN GORDON SCANNELL, M.D.

Charlotte Nelson Scannell	b. 25 Apr. 1941, Boston, Mass.
Elizabeth Gordon Scannell	b. 17 Feb. 1943, Boston, Mass.
Helen LeBosquet Scannell	b. 24 Jun. 1944, Boston, Mass.
Margaret Boyd Scannell	b. 20 Jan. 1945, Boston, Mass.
Nancy Jones Scannell	b. 4 Oct. 1949, Boston, Mass.
John Gordon Scannell, Jr.	b. 13 Nov. 1953, Boston, Mass.

Family of ELEANOR POOR JONES and WILLIAM ROWLETT DORSEY, M.D.

Bradshaw Nelson Dorsey	b. 17 Feb. 1947, Boston, Mass.
Eleanor Mayo Dorsey	b. 11 Oct. 1948, Boston, Mass.
Peter Knowlton Dorsey	b. 12 May 1950, Montreal, Quebec
Sarah Brooks Dorsey	b. 15 Jan. 1954, Beverly, Mass.

Family of OLIVIA LE BOSQUET and WILLIAM HARRISON RICE

William Hyde Rice	b. 20 May 1927, Haiku, Maui, T. H.
Henry Harrison Rice	b. 9 Feb. 1929, Haiku, Maui, T. H.
	m. Johanna Yundt, Sat., Dec. 1954, Bar la Due, France

Family of MAURICE LE BOSQUET and HOPE (SMITH) HYER

Joan Olivia LeBosquet	b. 16 Jun. 1937

Family of LOIS MARIA LE BOSQUET and ERNEST CHARLES GRAY

Charles Maurice Gray	b. 10 May 1933, Honolulu, T. H.
	m. Joan Hildebrandt of Baltimore, Md., Jun. 1955

Family of CHARLOTTE LUCIA LE BOSQUET and GEORGE MC OUAT

George (Kioki) McOuat	b. 29 Mar. 1947, Honolulu, T. H.
Maury Cameron McOuat	b. 20 May 1950, Chicago, Ill.
Craig Chafee McOuat	b. 10 Apr. 1953, Chicago, Ill.

CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET
b. 27 Feb. 1770, Nantucket, Mass.; d. 17 Jun. 1845
m. Olivia (Olive, Olivet) Lamson, 23 May 1799, Haverhill, Mass.
b. 14 Jan. 1769

He and his father (the older John) and his wife Sarah (nee Brooks) are buried in the ancient cemetery of Haverhill. He, like his brother John, was an old-style gentleman, but of smaller frame, had the dark French eye, was remarkable for industry, following the business of tin and copper plate works uninterruptedly during his whole life.

He was generous, hospitable, unimpeachable in integrity, an active Christian and a deacon of the congregational church for many years. He owned and resided a fine old colonial house on Main street (torn down about 1925) in Haverhill, Mass; was chosen as representative to the state legislature in 1831-33 and lived and died highly esteemed by all.

When he came to Haverhill, there was no bridge and he crossed the river, sitting upon his horse in the boat. The boat struck the shore with such violence as to throw him over the horse head to the ground so that he used to say that he came into Haverhill "head first."

Mary Adams (Plummer) Morse, grandmother of Maurice LeBosquet, Sr.

Maurice LeBosquet

Helen (Jones) Scannell, Charlotte, Gordon Jr., Margaret, Helen, Nancy and Elizabeth Scannell.

He was at his shop early and late and after he had been in business a short time, a dealer from Boston stopped in the place for the night and was awakened at dawn by the tin smith's hammer. Afterward the tin smith went to Boston to buy some tin and stopped at this man's place of business, telling him he was from Haverhill. The trader asked him if it was he who awakened him at four in the morning with his hammer and received the answer that it was not unlikely. The trader then said, "You can have all the tin you want of me at any time."

JOSEPH LE BOSQUET was chiefly engaged in business in Boston where he contributed largely to building up an extensive and successful business in the name of LeBosquet Bros., interested first in the manufacture of Nichols wrought iron furnace, of which they were the proprietors, and later in the production of the LeBosquet steam heater, of which the firm were the patentees.

He died 6 Jan. 1878 of diptheria in Haverhill and his son Robert died at about the same time of the same disease. He was a member of two fraternities, belonging to Sagahew Lodge of Masons, and Mutual Relief Lodge of Old Fellows. His age was 31 years.

He sailed when a boy of seventeen, 4 May 1864 from Boston on the "San Carlos de Valparaiso" anchored in bay of Val Paraiso, Monday, 6 Aug. 1864; sailed from Ladealhuano to Boston 23 Nov. 1864; arrived in Boston 21 Feb. 1865 after having been blown 200 miles out to sea after they sighted light twice.

It took the ship two weeks to reach again the spot from which they had first seen Minot's Light.

The diary which he kept on the trip is still a cherished possession in the family.

LeBosquet letters:

Phila. Nov. 1826

Respected Friend:

Agreeable to promise I now undertake to write you a letter. We sailed from N. Port on the next morning after we left Haverhill. But Providence favoured us not, and during the night we were forced to put into Gloucester, Cape Ann, where we remained three days, the wind all the while blowing a gale from the N. West. It blew so fiercely we were obliged to tie our hats on or we should have lost them. We sailed from thence on Thursday morning and made Cape Cod in the evening, when it commenced blowing a gale from the S. East and we were obliged to stand off and on all night, it being so dark we could not see three rods ahead. In the morning we found ourselves near the land and cast anchor and lay there all that day and night. I had a fine time then in fishing for cod and catching dog-fish. This was not all the sport we had, however, for I assure you a game of whist, now and then, I was not at all unacceptable (you know I am too much attached to that.)

We arrived in N. York on Monday in the afternoon, it being little more than a week from the time we left home, a long but yet a merry passage. The Captain, full of frolic and fun, was always willing to give any information he possessed respecting places we passed, and you know we Yankees are a set of question asking fellows, enough to tire the patience of a Job.

Barr was equally fond of whist as myself and that you know was pleasant. New York is a place I do not much admire though I think I could pass time off there very well. It seems to be a good place for business, but I am told there has not been half the business this season there was last.

I hate it for its filthyness and I am fond of it for its amusements. They have four theaters and a circus, which are most of the time well attended. I attended one evening at the Chatham Theater. The tragedy of Othelo was acted and in my view admirably; they were first rate actors. They were Hamblin in Othelo, Booth in Iago, Wallack in Cassio—all fine actors. I saw W. Osgood; F. White; J. Davenport all in good health. I left New York on Friday last at nine in the morning, stopping one night at Trenton, N. Jersey. Friend Haddock found I was in New York and wrote me a letter, directing me where to call when I arrived in this city. I went to the store where I saw Ward M. Haddock, not being in I told him not to inform him, and see if he would know me, but he could not keep it and told him I was in the City. I met him as I was leaving the boat. He was not confident when he first saw me, but I knowing him advanced when we gave each other a cordial shake. I assure you he is not as large as I expected, not as large ----- you ----- (which by the way is not ----- (no offense meant) I ----- this city, for its neatness and ----- but business is dull I think ----- return so as to be there at Thanksgiving.)

5 a.m. it began to
be fun to take turns.

Sun 9/14 Light Cape Cod this mite
but were blown away again
have been Lying to in the
Channel. Gale I have ever
Seen Mean Tempered was blown
completely away had to Set
out a sea Anchor and Lend it
awful cold hands Almost frozen
frozen my fingers hope I
Shall never Experience another
such a night. When we
Sitted the light we Expected to
get in next day but the
this night we were blown
away 20 Miles by we are Below
here now I write a go Sail Blue on
it. Seems as if we were never
going to get home But I try
and Keep up Good Courage

A page from diary of Joseph LeBosquet.

If ----- before Dan wants me to stay a short time, he thinks he can procure me a situation, I have my doubts whether it is possible. I would write more but my paper is about filled. Write me as soon as you receive this, do not fail. Give my respects to J. Wilson, Dearborn and all inquiring friends in particular to -----. I cannot write it. Excuse this miserable writing, I have no time con it as the mail closes in a few moments.

From your sincere friend,

W. W. Haseltine

Charleston, 9 Feb. 1818

Dear Uncle,

You, I think would be pleased to receive a letter from your nephew. Therefore, I take this opportunity to write you a few lines. This is a fine winter climate when fair weather but when rainy, an uncomfortable one, for the land being very low and level the water does not run off but stands until dried up by the sun which makes the streets very muddy. There has been a great quantity of rain this season and at times the city streets have been almost impassable and the road back in the country quite so. The last week had no northern mail for 5 days on account of the badnefs of traveling. There is a great deal of businefs done in this place during the winter month but in the summer it is said to be very dull indeed. Your ware I think would not sell in this market, I having made some enquires regarding it. They are a very difficult race to deal with. They will not buy an article until they have an immediate want although it should be even cheaper. There are a vast many slaves in this part of the country and most miserable objects they are. In the city alone there are twenty thousand and during the summer months, not more than 7 or 8 thousand whites. The inhabitants are generally kind and hospitable to strangers. There are a great many foreigners in the city and among them a good many Jews who are sharp shrewd sett of fellows and all. If a Yankee cheats them he is heartily welcome to. I should judge that 2/3 of the businefs done here was done by the Yankees. There is a considerable time spent here by these foolish customs such as Chrismas Week and ----- Week during which but little businefs is done. They are famous for horse racing. There is a company of them called the Jocky Club. This club owns the race ground and each member lays a certain ----- which they put into. Purses of 600 dollars and ----- dollar, which are given to the fastest running horse on race days. Last week was the annual race week and I was sur fraid to see how many people attended them. I received a letter from Uncle Henry a few days since he was in good health. I had a long and boistrous pafsage out but did not suffer any from sea sicknefs. There is a City Guard here which are continuously on duty and no Negro is allowed to be out after nine oclock in the evening unlefs he has a ticket from his owner. Provisions are very high here indeed. Mutton 37 1/2 cts, Veal 31/6 cts, Beef 19 cts, and Pork 10 cts per lb. Turkies $5.00 a pair alive, Eggs 37 1/2 cts and 50 cts a dozen and other articles in proportion. There are a great number of Churches here but generally thinly attended. I expect you have cold weather at this time. Some days it is so warm that I find it quite uncomfortable. We have had a few days, what the inhabitants call cold, but in the north we should call them warm. There are but few elegent buildings in this city. They do not appear to have much taste in building and then the climate has such an effect upon the bricks that in one season after they are built they look quite black and dirty.

My best respects to Aunt and all my cousins. Hope all enjoy good health.

Yours with great respects and grateful rememberances

James Marsh (or March)

MAURICE LE BOSQUET DIES IN HAWAII

Word has been received here that Maurice LeBosquet, well known in Shelbyville, died at Oahu, Hawaii, on August 1. He had not been in good health for some time but his death came unexpectedly.

Mr. LeBosquet was graduated in chemistry at Boston Tech and was an expert on home economics. He taught for a number of years in Chicago at Armour Institute and later went into the publishing of his own books. He also established the American School of Home Economics.

His wife was the former Olive Chafee, daughter of the late Senator and Mrs. George D. Chafee of this city.

Following the death of Mrs. George Chafee their last ties with Shelbyville were broken and they sold their home in Chicago to go to Hawaii to be near their daughter, Mrs. Lois Gray who has resided at Honolulu since her marriage.

They left the States in July 1939.

Besides his wife and Mrs. Gray he leaves another daughter Miss Charlotte, a teacher in the Honolulu schools, a son, Maurice, Jr., of Cleveland, Ohio, and five grandchildren. A daughter Olivia, passed away several years ago. She also lived in H. T. at Maui, leaving her husband William Harrison Rice and 2 sons William Hyde Rice and Henry Harrison Rice.

Mr. LeBosquet often visited here with his family at Kaskia Woods and made many friends who are saddened by his death.

The exciting and perilous times in which we move today, 1955—jet planes, snorkle subs, skin divers under hundreds of feet of water at 40 pounds a square inch, and successfully safe parachute landings from literally miles in air—is a far cry to the way of living for those to whom our search has led. The questions I am constantly asking of busy people must be most distracting.

A day or so ago, however, my questions elicited a chain reaction of reminiscence, a word picture of Honolulu 40 years ago. The whole of the business and a great deal of the dwelling was in the district between Punchbowl and the river, the latter, at that time a fairly clear and more copious confluence of the Nuuanu and Waiolani streams. A swampy morass stretched from near Kalakaua Ave. to the rise of the ridge leading from the Koolau Range. What is now McCully Ave. was a tramway trestle, built on piles. The beautiful Ala Moana Park was a malodorous city dump, the surrounding business district, a weedy waste. It continued to be worthless until after 1928. What is now Pier 40 was a reeking unsanitary tidal flat, what is now Wailupe Peninsula, was a disused fish pond. The Hawaiians used to wall in shallow basins with a valve gate—fish could get in, but not out—in that way their fish were practically at their door, and their poi from the tubers of their gardens.

There were, at that time, two far-seeing, visionary men, Robert Atkinson and W. F. Dillingham, young chaps who loved the Islands and the Hawaiians and had faith in their future. They were early associated in business and in many constructive enterprises, and they dreamed of building land in low spots and even shallow water with material dredged up when channels had to be deepened, hence the Ala Wai Canal (a way of water). It had, at first been intended to turn back at the Diamond Head end to reenter the sea, but a forbidding rock formation precluded that. The swamp was eliminated though and the Stadium, the Willows, the Public Golf Course and countless apartment houses, hotels and residences now have firm dry footing where boys waded and paddled or trudged back and forth on the trestle to Punahou School (established over a hundred years ago by the missionaries before there was anything of the sort on the West Coast.)

In town the Royal Hawaiian with, even then, a reputation for international hospitality, occupied the lot where now the Armed Forces Y.M.C.A. offers cheer and comfort to "our boys" though of less pretentious nature. The Palace stood then as now, though less cluttered, in its beautiful spacious grounds, and a gracious and noble royalty presided. The royal residence was called "the White House" and is now the governor's mansion.

I can remember the Sandwich Islands, German, British, then a protectorate with kings and queens until it became a territory of the United States; I may even live till another change is made in its political set-up.

Across Hotel Street from the Palace, with the Royal Hawaiian across Richard Street was a residence converted into a boarding house "Halalea Lawn." I have a theory that the name is an adaptation from hale (house), lei (wreath) meaning a home surrounded by lawn. That's the way Hawaiians make their words. This boarding house was run by a widow Mrs. Josephine (Rose) Chapin, who had come to the Islands with two of her three children in 1891, a son Elam, named for his paternal grandfather, and LaVancha with the given name of her paternal grandmother. The other son, who did not come to the Islands was named Bliss. I am going to work on the hypothesis that Josephine (Rose) Chapin's mother was born a Bliss and that they lived in a neighborhood north and east of Rush where Josephine was born, and where there is now, on the map, a town Bliss.

Young Elam was connected with a construction firm, a more elastic term then than now, and was one of the builders of the old Central Union Church, on the corner of Beretania and Richards. It is an imposing structure of stone with a towering spire. Elam Chapin lived out his life in Honolulu, having married Miss Ella Preston and reared a family of four daughters and two sons.

The daughter LaVancha, twenty when she first came, was a talented pianist. I had not known this until chatting with a charming kamaaina while sitting in the orchid garden of Mrs. Spaulding's home. We hunted for mutual friends, neither of us had many left of our generation, and she had known LaVancha in her twenties and I had known her in her sixties. The fingers when I knew her were not so nimble and the piano not at hand. LaVancha Chapin married 1895 Charles Bryant Gray and a son Ralph was born while they still lived at Halalea Lawn. When

Ralph was about 5 years old,while masons were a building a wall(which by the way still stands), he popped a live frog into a pocket and it was sealed up. The toad was discovered several years later when a break had to made for a gate. It was still alive.

While the second son Ernest Charles was still a small child, the Grays were separated and LaVancha started a sort of residential hotel in the house built by the Isenbergs, who were original proprietors in the firm which later became American Factors. This was called the Pleasanton Hotel and stood on Wilder across from Punahou School.

In 1905-6 she leased the property between the brown house and the land on which the Out-Rigger Club stands, and called it Gray's by the Sea. The Halekulani now uses the place as part of their delightful and unique hostelry but it was Mrs. Gray's going concern as long as her health permitted her to run it. Something of the atmosphere of the place can be gathered from Earl Derr Biggers "house without a key." He had been a guest there year after year though he avers that he did not recreate any place or person that he knew while there. "Merely coincidental" but the architectural impression of his house and the insight into the social life of the time and place were absorbed while he was living at Gray's by the Sea. All that remains to remind one of that long gone association is the shifting sand and pearly breaking waves of Gray's beach.

The city has given the names Atkinson and Dillingham to two important avenues. Though, if you wish to know the name of a street in Honolulu, you must crane your neck back and to the right, in order to read the sign. By that time you're too far away to see it. Better ask a taxi driver.

If you're amused at the prolixity and wandering effect of my stories it's no more than I am myself, but I must hurry, and that's the way it comes out on the typewriter. I talk a great deal—too much, too! Well, it won't be long.

ZACHARIAH SYMMES

Maternal Grandfather of Lydia Scottow, Wife of Henri LeBosquet

The Rev. Zachariah Symmes I, son of Rev. William Symmes, born 5 Apr. 1599 at Canterbury, County Kent, England, came to America in the "Griffin" in 1634. He matriculated at Emanuel College, Cambridge University in 1617 and received his M.A., 1620/1; he preached as a lecturer at the Church of St. Atholines, London. His oldest daughter, Sarah was born while he served there.

In 1625 he became rector of Dunstable in which office he had strenuous service due to the plague that extended far and wide that year. Mather, who confesses his information is not large, says, "He was always worried by the prelatists for 'insufficient conformation.'"

His living was not a very good one, and his family being numerous, he saw prospects of more and larger usefulness on our side of the water. He came, according to Savage, to Boston with his wife Sarah and seven children: Sarah; William, bapt. 10 Jan. 1627; Mary, bapt. 16 Apr. 1628; Elya, 1 Jan. 1630; Huldah, 18 Mar. 1631; Hannah, 22 Aug. 1632; and Rebecca, 12 Feb. 1634. They arrived 18 Sept. 1634. On the ship with them were Rev. John Lothrop, William Hutchinson and Anne, his wife, the famous prophetess. They joined the Church in Boston 5 Oct. 1634 and that of Charlestown 5 Dec. next, and was a freeman 6 May 1635.

There were four children born here: Ruth, bapt. 25 Oct. 1635; ZACHARIAH II, bapt. 14 Jan. 1637; Timothy, 1640; and Deborah, 1642. He was held in high regard and died 28 Jan. 1672. His wife Sarah died 1676.

He was admitted to the fellowship of the church with Sarah his wife on the 6 Dec. 1634, and on the 22 of the month which was kept as a solemn day of humiliation he was elected and ordained teacher. John says of his wife Sarah, "whose courage exceeded her stature."

"Mr. Zacharia Symmes, pastor of the church in Charlestown, dyed; from the 19 of January to ye 28 was rainie, stormie and tempestuous weather". He died 4 Feb. 1671 within a month of being 72." His grandparents (not named) were of great piety and befriended the protestant clergy during the Marian persecution.

ZACHARIAH SYMMES II
- b. 12 Jan. 1637/8; d. 22 Mar. 1707/8; adm. ch. 17 Feb. 1664; pastor first at Rehoboth, then Bradford for 40 years; Harvard 1657
- m. 1st SUSANNA GRAVES, 18 Nov. 1669; d. 8 May 1643
- m. 2nd Mihitable Dalton, 26 Nov. 1683

Family of ZACHARIAH SYMMES II

Susanna Symmes
- b. 11 Oct. 1670
- m. 1st John Chickering
- m. 2nd Benjamin Stevens

SARAH SYMMES — b. 20 May 1672; d. 15 Mar. 1709/10
m. JOSHUA SCOTTOW

Zachariah Symmes — b. 13 Mar. 1674
Katherine Symmes — b. 29 Mar. 1676
Thomas Symmes — b. 31 Jan. 1677/8
William Symmes — b. 7 Jan. 1679/80
Rebecca Symmes — b. 23 Jul. 1681

3 generations of University men 300 years ago!

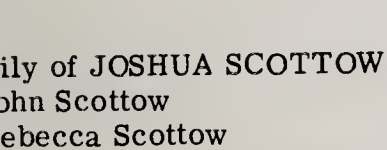
Rear Admiral THOMAS GRAVES was born 6 Jun. 1605 at Ratcliff, Eng. near London; bapt. at Stepney, 16 Jun. 1605; son of John Graves, was a resident at Charlestown in 1638. He was, probably for 9 years, mate of the "Talbot" in which came Higginson to Salem. In the same station aboard the Admiral's ship of the Winthrop Fleet, he was for several years master of a ship almost constantly employed between London and Boston. In 1642 he had the first vessel ever built at Boston for foreign trade, in which his brother-in-law Coytemore made the first voyage of that year. He married Katherine Gray and they were admitted to church in 1639. He died 31 Jul. 1653; she died 21 Feb. 1682, aet. 76.

Their daughter SUSANNA GRAVES was born 8 May 1643, admitted to church 17 Feb. 1664; died 23 Jul. 1681; married 18 Aug. 1669 to ZACHARIAH SYMMES II.

JOSHUA SCOTTOW

Father of Lydia Scottow, Wife of Henri LeBosquet

JOSHUA SCOTTOW or SCOTTOWAY — b. 22 Feb. 1675; d. 20 Jan. 1697/8
m. 1st SARAH SYMMES of Bradford (city document #150, not recorded in town records), 3 Mar. 1696/7 (another authority: 25 May 1697)
b. 20 May 1672, Charlestown
d. 15 Mar. 1709/10, aet. 37 yrs. 9 mos.
m. 2nd Abigail Watson, 11 Jul. 1710; d. 4 May 1708
m. 3rd Mary David, 5 Jun. 1734; d. 31 Mar. 1746



Facsimile

Family of JOSHUA SCOTTOW and SARAH SYMMES

John Scottow — b. 15 Nov. 1701
Rebecca Scottow — b. 1698
m. Jos. Austin
LYDIA SCOTTOW — b. 17 Aug. 1704
m. HENRI BUSQUET (LE BOSQUET), 25 Nov. 1731, Charlestown, Mass.
Tradition has him from the Isle of Jersey. He was a brazier as was Henri Revoir, father of PAUL REVERE of the famous ride. At any rate, the date on the Charlestown Record is the first authentic fact we can state as fact. (There were 3 children: John, b. 20 Dec. 1737; Henry, b. 21 Oct. 1739, d. infancy; Lydia, b. 6 Sept. 1741, d. infancy)
Joshua Scottow — b. 9 May 1708

Mr. Scottow was a merchant of much respectability, nearly contemporary with Governor Bradstreet, and during his early life took an active interest in all the affairs of the town. He was allowed in 1651 to wharf at the northeast end of mill bridge. He had bought the "March" at that time of James Nash, of Weymouth, to whom John Mylon had sold it.

Sewell records: "Jan. 21.—It seems Capt. Scottow died last night. Thus the New England men drop away." "Jan. 22.—Capt. Joshua Scottow is buried in the old burying place. Extream cold. No minister at funeral; nor wife, nor daughter." Sewell was one of the bearers (II467). He grew despondent as he grew in years; the change in dress, manners and social customs from those of the first generation seemed to him a sure presage of destruction and he poured out his sorrows in a book of lamentations called "Old Men's Tears for their Declentions," first printed in 1691 and reprinted in 1745 probably as a curiosity .

His tombstone is incorporated in the wall of the entrance of the "New Old South Church on Scolly Square in Boston" along with that of John Alden Senior, and that of Ann Quinsey. It

says, "Here lyeth down / ye body of / Joshua Scottow aged 83 years / Dec'd January ye / 20 1697/8.

This is probably the father of Joshua who married Sarah Symmes and grandfather of Lydia who married Henri LeBosquet, but I have not followed it out.

The part of Charlestown in which LYDIA SCOTTOW's children were born was first Medford and is now Winchester. Up until 1900 the house which Sarah Brooks inherited from her father CALEB BROOKS, still stood and was known as the LeBosquet House, Symmes Corner.

In old manuscript belonging to Mrs. Theodore LeBosquet of 5 Berkeley and Haverhill, Mass.: "Abigail Watkins and Joshua Scottow were married each to other on ye eleventh day of April in ye year of our Lord 1733. Mary Davis and Joshua Scottow were married each to other on the 5th day of June 1734.

"Rebecca Austin, daughter of Joshua and Sarah Scottow dyed 5th in the year of our Lord 1737."

BROOKS FAMILY

Lineage of Sarah Brooks, Wife of John LeBosquet

THOMAS BROOKS (Brookes, Brooke) is supposed to have come from Suffolk, England in the "Susan and Ellen". He settled in Watertown on a lot assigned to him on the main road in 1631 fr. 1636. In 1638, his name disappears from Watertown and appears in Concord where he was Constable in 1638, owned large estates, was representative, 1642-44, 1654, 1659-1662.

He is called Captain and if so, probably of a military company in Concord. In 1660, with his son-in-law Timothy Wheeler, he purchased 400 acres of land in Medford for 404 pounds sterling, it being a portion of the Vraddock estate. He sold his farm in Concord, 22 Oct. 1664, 5 months after the death of his wife GRACE, 12 May 1664. He died 21 May 1667.

Family of THOMAS BROOKS and GRACE

Joshua Brooks	m. Hannah Mason of Watertown
CALEB BROOKS I	b. 1632; d. 29 Jul. 1696, aet. 64 m. 1st Susanna Atkinson, 10 Apr. 1660 b. 28 Apr. 1641 m. 2nd HANNAH ATKINSON b. 10 Mar. 1644; dau. of Thomas Atkinson d. 10 Mar. 1702, aet. 70
Gershom Brooks	m. Hannah Eckles of Watertown, 1672
Mary Brooks	m. Timothy Wheeler of Concord

Family of CALEB BROOKS I and HANNAH ATKINSON

Susanna Brooks	b. 27 Dec. 1661
Mary Brooks	b. 18 Nov. 1663; d. young
Rebecca Brooks	m. Nathaniel Hall
Sarah Brooks	m. Philemon Russell, 18 Oct. 1705
EBENEZER BROOKS	b. 24 Feb. 1670, Concord, Mass.; d. 11 Feb. 1743, aet. 73; G.R. Medford, Mass. m. ABIGAIL BOYLSTON, 1693; dau. of DR. THOMAS and MARY (GARDNER) BOYLSTON; d. 23 May 1756, aet. 82 (gravestone)
Samuel Brooks	b. 6 Sept. 1672 m. Sarah Boylston of Brookline, Mass.

Ebenezer Brooks inherited his father's house and homestead, which stood in Winchester, Mass. in 1900 and was called LeBusket House.

Family of EBENEZER BROOKS and ABIGAIL BOYLSTON

CALEB BROOKS II	b. 8 Jul. 1694 m. 1st MARY WYNN, 3 Jul. 1711 m. 2nd Ruth Albee (Albree), Mar. 1749
Ebenezer Brooks	b. 23 May 1698
Abigail Brooks	b. 6 Oct. 1699 m. Thomas Oakes

Hannah Brooks	b. 15 Apr. 1701 m. Nathaniel Cheever
Mary Brooks	b. 19 Jan. 1704; d. 3 Sept. 1714
Thomas Brooks	b. 18 Apr. 1705; d. unm., 1784
Rebecca Brooks	b. 24 Jul. 1706 m. Samuel Pratt, 2 Dec. 1725
Samuel Brooks	b. 8 Feb. 1710

We hope a little that Abigail was sister to the sharp looking Dr. Boylston, whose portrait by John Singleton Copley is in the Boston Museum of Art. Savage gives Thomas, son of Thomas, perhaps of London, son of Henry of Litchfield who came on the "Defense" from London 1635, aet. 20 years. Wife Sarah had issue Elizabeth, born 21 Sept. 1640; Sarah born 30 Sept. 1642; Thomas, born 26 Jan. 1645, died 1653; and his widow married again 12 May 1655. MARY GARDNER, born 9 Apr. 1648, Muddy River, was mother of Abigail.

Family of CALEB BROOKS II and MARY WYNN

Mary Brooks	b. 20 Dec. 1731 m. Daniel Pratt, 1 Apr. 1752
Abigail Brooks	b. 17 Jul. 1733 m. Joseph Hall
Ebenezer Brooks	b. 22 Apr. 1735; d. 18 Sept. 1775
Caleb Brooks	bapt. 5 Sept. 1736; d. young
Caleb Brooks	bapt. 5 Oct. 1737
Rebecca Brooks	b. 7 Jul. 1739 m. Samuel Hall, 1765
Ruth Brooks	b. 12 Aug. 1741 m. Joseph Seacomb
SARAH BROOKS	b. 6 Jan. 1742, Medford m. Capt. JOHN LE BOSQUET, 1737-1803 (see Captain John LeBosquet Families)
Increase Brooks	b. 17 Dec. 1746

There is a confusion here, as G.R. of Charleston has the burial of Mary Wynn Brooks before 1 Jan. 1745. I'm inclined to think the birth of Increase is wrong and that Mary Wynn was her mother.

Mary's father EDWARD WYNN was in Charlestown prior to 18 Dec. 1640 with 4 children, probably by his first wife Joanna, who died in Woburn "ye 8th day of first month 1649." Those children were Anne, Elizabeth, Joseph, and Increase.

To return to Caleb Brooks II and 2nd wife Ruth Albee

Family of CALEB BROOKS II and RUTH ALBEE

Theodore Brooks	b. 3 Jan. 1750
John Brooks	b. 6 Jun. 1752; governor of Mass.
Joseph Brooks	b. 18 Feb. 1754; d. 11 May 1756
Elizabeth Brooks	b. 26 Jun. 1757 m. Rev. Jacob Burnap
Hannah Brooks	b. 12 Feb. 1760 m. Daniel Pratt of Chelsea

The estate in 1900 was known as the LeBosquet Place at Symmes Corners, which at that time was within the limits of Medford, was purchased in 1715 by Caleb's father Ebenezer Brooks (Capt.) from William Symmes and at Eben's death it passed to his son Caleb Brooks, whose daughter Sarah married Capt. John LeBosquet. Mrs. LeBosquet had all of his personal property and use of his estate during her lifetime. She died Sept. 1847 and was succeeded by Capt. Libbens, whose wife was one of the heirs.

I append some Wynn (Winn) data: Edw. Winn (conjecture) Wales or Eng. was of Charlestown prior to 18 Dec. 1640. After Feb., Mar., May 1640/1 of Woburn. Died Woburn, 5 Sept. 1682; married 1st in Eng. Joanna who died in Woburn "ye 8th of first month 1649"; married 2nd Sarah Beal, 10 Aug. 1649, who died 15 Jan. 1680; married 3rd Mrs. Anne (Hannah) Page Wood, widow of Nicholas Wood who died soon before 1 Sept. 1686.

From a newspaper clipping sent to O. C. LeBosquet by Aunt Sue Pomeroy LeBosquet, who encouraged and assisted my research into LeBosquet background; Boston, 17 Jun. 1906:

"My great grandmother, Parnell Brooks, whose maiden name was Boylston, in the year 1820, sold her homestead (on which now stands Bunker Hill Monument) to the city of Boston for $5,000. (A little girl 7 1/2 years, living with her parents, Richard and Parnell Boylston.) My father, Richard Boylston, was the grandson of the celebrated Dr. Zabdiel Boylston of Brookline, who was first to introduce (1721) vaccination. Home on Breeds Hill ----- up in the Garret, hidden behind the big loom, was a chest of tea, a tea kettle, teacups, saucers, etc. carefully covered with a heap of flax. Every afternoon my mother would retire to this garret with any guests she might have, to brew and drink a cup of that forbidden beverage. How often have I been told to stay near the door and play, but to run quickly and tell my mother if I saw anyone coming up the hill! ----- Gen. Putnam. Get the women and children ---- fortifying the hill ----- We probably should never again look upon anything left behind."

Alice L. Quarrie, Newark, N. J.

BENJAMIN GALE

Maternal Grandfather of Olivia Lamson, Wife of Caleb LeBosquet II

Capt. BENJAMIN GALE ✠
d. 29 Mar. 1790, aet. 84 (C.R.I.)
m. HANNAH CLEMENT, 20 Nov. 17?
d. 23 Jul. 1783, aet. 73 (C.R.I.)

Family of BENJAMIN GALE and HANNAH CLEMENT

Ruth Gale	b. 31 Mar. 1731; d. 10 Aug. 1736
Samuel Gale	b. 15 Mar. 1734; d. 17 Apr. 1736
Samuel Gale	b. 11 Oct. 1736
Daniel Gale	b. 5 Apr. 1739
Benjamin Gale	b. 1 Apr. 1741; d. 15 Jul. 1746
RUTH GALE	b. 2 Feb. 1743/4, Rowley, Mass.; d. 8 Aug., aet. 46 (C.R.I.)
	m. WILLIAM LAMSON, 15 Dec. 1763, Haverhill, Mass.
	d. 31 Jan. 1798 of apoplexy, Rowley, Mass., aet. 66 (C.R.I.)
Moses Gale	b. 21 Mar. 1745/6
Benjamin Gale	b. 19 Mar. 1748/9; d. 25 Jun. 1750
Hannah Gale	b. 18 Jun. 1751

Family of RUTH GALE and WILLIAM LAMSON

Hannah Lamson	b. 17 Oct. 1764
William Lamson	b. 25 Mar. 1767
OLIVET (OLEE C.R.I.) LAMSON	b. 14 Jan. 1769
	m. CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET
Sally Lamson	b. 2 Dec. 1771
John Lamson	b. 6 Nov. 1774
Ruth Lamson	b. 20 Mar. 1777
Henry Lamson	b. 21 Apr. 1781
Benjamin Lamson	b. 1 Mar. 1784

OLIVIA LAMSON'S great-grandfather's name stands on the original deed of the town of Haverhill, Mass. bought from the Indians in 1640, and again stands second on the list of householders in 1645: John Wood and Robert Clement.

WILLIAM LAMSON, commoner, 1641 sold land to Wm. Knowlton, 1643; d. 1 Feb. 1658. His son was JOSEPH LAMSON, b. 16 Oct. 16? . Joseph's son, JOHN LAMSON, voter 1679, fr. 27 May 1644, m. 17 Dec. 1668,

fr. 27 May 1644, m. Martha Perkins, 17 Dec. 1668.

Family of JOHN LAMSON and MARTHA PERKINS

John Lamson	b. 21 Nov. 1669
Phoebe Lamson	b. 13 Aug. 1673

WILLIAM LAMSON	b. 19 Aug. 1675 m. RUTH GALE
Martha Lamson	b. 21 Mar. 1677
Thomas Lamson	b. 3 Jan. 1682
Samuel Lamson	b. 25 Feb. 1684
Abigail Lamson	b. 14 Dec. 1695
John Lamson	b. 4 Nov. 1698

HARRIMAN

Lineage of Mary Harriman, Wife of Caleb LeBosquet II

LEONARD HARRIMAN I — buried 22 Oct. 1676, Bradford; will 6 May 1691, Bradford, Mass., proved 29 Sept. 1691; is believed to have been of the first company and then a minor bought land laid out to John Spofford
m. MARGARET

Family of LEONARD HARRIMAN I and MARGARET

Daughter	
John Harriman ✶	b. 1650, d. 18 Sept. 1675, killed at Bloody Brook with Capt. Lathrop
Matthew Harriman	b. 1652 m. Elizabeth Swan
JONATHAN HARRIMAN	b. 1657 m. 1st Sarah Palmer, 5 Oct. d. 30 Jun. 1688 m. 2nd MARGARET (ELITHORP) WOOD, 19 Aug. 1691 b. 24 Jul. 1672; dau. of Nathaniel Elingthorp or Elethorp; d. 25 Jan. 1754, "very aged"

Family of JONATHAN HARRIMAN and MARGARET (ELITHORP) WOOD

Jonathan Harriman	b. 15 Jul. 1692; d. 20 Nov. 1711
LEONARD HARRIMAN II	b. 5 Oct. 1694, Rowley; d. 18 Feb. 1785, aet. 92 m. MARTHA PLUMMER, 5 Jul. 1715, Rowley, Newbury b. 2 Mar. 1696; dau. of Benjamin Plummer and Anne Wood (Benjamin b. 8 Aug. 1660; m. 15 Jan. 1678); d. 6 Aug. 1733, aet. 36 yrs., 5 mos.; gravestone in Georgetown
Nathaniel Harriman	b. 1696 m. Mehitable Spofford
Mary Harriman	b. 1698 m. 1st Jacob Hale m. 2nd Jeremiah Nelson
Sarah Harriman	b. 1700 m. Samuel Hazen (?) Sherley (?)
John Harriman	b. 1703
Samuel Harriman	b. 1705
Jeremiah Harriman	b. 1709

There was a dau. b. 1686, probably Margaret as M. Boynton mentioned in will.

"Here lies buried the Body of Jonathan Harriman who dies 15 Feb. 1741 in ye 85th year of his age"

MARGARET ELITHORP was one of 4 children of Nathaniel Elingthorp or Elethorp: Thomas, b. 15 Mar. 1662; Abigail, b. 9 Dec. 1665; Nathaniel, b. 10 Jul. 1675. Nathaniel m. 16 Dec. 1657, Mary, b. c. 1640 (dau. of Nicholas Batt of Newbury, Mass.). She d. 9 Jan. 1709/10. Nicholas Batt's will was dated 18 Jun. 1674.

MARGARET ELITHORP, m. 1st, 21 Jan. 1688/9, Samuel Wood who d. 16 Nov. 1690; and she m. 2nd, 19 Aug. 1691, Jonathan Harriman.

The will of Thomas, father of Nicholas and grandfather of MARGARET ELITHORP, mentions the eldest son and 3 youngest children, "Abigail Jones, sometime wife unto Thomas Elithorp,

of Rowley, Henry Ryley and Mary, his wife; Joseph Pickworth and Abigail, his wife; daughters of the aforesaid Thomas Elithorp. Power of attorney to one living brother John Elithorp."

JONATHAN HARRIMAN II — b. 2 Apr. 1716; bapt. 8 Apr. 1716 in Byfield church records, Newbury, Mass.; son of Leonard II; d. 1801, aet. 85
m. 1st Mary Chaplin, 23 Dec. 1736
d. 20 Feb. 1772, aet. 63
m. 2nd MARTHA PLUMMER, 6 Jun. 1772
b. 24 Aug. 1733; dau. of THOMAS PLUMMER and RUTH PEARSON; d. 11 Nov. 1825, aet. 93

JONATHAN HARRIMAN III, son of Jonathan Harriman and Martha Plummer, d. 8 Jan. 1824, aet. 41 yrs., 6 mos. m. SARAH MOLTON (MOULTON), 1799 at New Rowley, Mass. (now Georgetown), b. Federal St., Salem, Mass., d. 16 May 1852, aet. 74 yrs., 6 mos., dau. of Elijah Moulton and Elizabeth Manning Russell of Readingwood (now Salem).

Family of JONATHAN HARRIMAN III and SARAH MOLTON

Elizabeth Russell Harriman — b. 1801; d. unm. aet. 78 yrs., Georgetown

Jessie Perley Harriman — b. 1802; d. aet. 85, Independence, Iowa
m. Eleanor Johnson, dau. of Henry Johnson of Salem, Mass.

George Harriman — b. 1805; d. Holderness, N. H.
m. Betsey Bunker of Salem
(they had 6 daus.)

MARY LANCASTER HARRIMAN — b. 1809; d. 19 Feb. 1887
m. CALEB BROOKS LE BOSQUET II, 7 Oct. 1835 (m. int. 5 Sept. 1835)
b. 13 Apr. 1812; d. 15 Feb. 1880

Irene Perley Harriman — b. 1812; d. 12 Feb. 1905, aet. 93
m. Benjamin F. Pickett at Georgetown, Mass.
(they had children: Frank, killed in Civil War, aet. 21; Abbie)

Martha Hale Harriman — b. 1815
m. George Hastings
(they had 8 children: George Henry; Sarah Elizabeth who m. Cyrus Dorman of Newbury and Georgetown, Mass.; Thomas Jefferson; Willie; Charles; Martha; Ira; Fred)

Lydia Moulton Harriman — b. 1820; d. Jan. 1915, aet. 95
m. Orlando Tenney
(they had 3 children: George; Charles; Martha)

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ SARAH MOLTON ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Mother of Mary Harriman, Wife of Caleb LeBosquet II

ROBERT MOULTON — d. Fall of 1665; was Rector of Church in Salem, 1640
m. ABIGAIL GOODE, c. Feb. 1640
niece of Emanuel Downing, lived in Salem; d. 1665/6

Family of ROBERT MOULTON and ABIGAIL GOODE

Abigail Moulton — b. 25 Dec. 1642
m. Benjamin Bellflower, 1658

ROBERT MOULTON — b. 23 Jun. 1644
m. MARY COOK, 17 Jul. 1672
b. c. 23 Jun. 1644; d. 1730

John Moulton — b. 25 Apr. 1655
m. Elizabeth Carey

Samuel Moulton — m. Sarah Smith

Joseph Moulton — b. 1656; mariner

Marian Moulton — b. 1658
m. Joseph Bachelor of Beverly, Mass.

Mary Moulton	b. 1661 m. 1st Freeborn Baslh m. 2nd William Lord
Hannah Moulton	m. Thomas Flint

Family of ROBERT MOULTON and MARY COOK

Mary Moulton	b. 2 Jan. 1673 m. Thomas Mackintire
Robert Moulton	b. 3 Jul. 1675 m. Hannah Groves, 12 Apr. 1698
EBENEZER MOULTON	b. 23 Apr. 1678, Salem, Mass.; d. before 1752 m. ? Salem, 1722 (1745?)
Abigail Moulton	b. 28 Dec. 1681 m. Zachariah Marsh
Samuel Moulton	m. Sarah Green, 15 Jan. 1719
Martha Moulton	m. Thomas Green
Hannah Moulton	

Family of EBENEZER MOULTON

Jonathan Moulton	
BENJAMIN MOULTON	lived in Salem and Danvers, Mass.; will dated 3 Mar. 1776, probated 4 Jun. 1776 m. 1st ELIZABETH HARWOOD, 22 Oct. 1734 (they had dau: Elizabeth Moulton) m. 2nd Sarah Smith, 23 Jan. 1739/40
Anna Moulton	

Family of BENJAMIN MOULTON and SARAH SMITH

Benjamin Moulton, Jr.	b. 29 Oct. 1740
Lydia Moulton	b. 22 Oct. 1742
Sarah Moulton	b. 15 Jun. 1746; d. 4 Sept. 1766 m. Benjamin Jacobs of Danvers
ELIJAH MOULTON ✭	b. 5 Dec. 1748, Salem or Danvers, Mass.; d. before 1783; was mariner and served on "Story's Race Horse" in Rev. War. m. ELIZABETH MANNING RUSSELL of Redding Wood Enr., Salem, Mass., 12 Dec. 1776, V. R. in Danvers
Ebenezer Moulton	b. 18 May 1751
Bartholemew Moulton	b. 9 Jun. 1756

Family of ELIJAH MOULTON and ELIZABETH MANNING RUSSELL

SALLY (SARAH) MOULTON	m. JONATHAN HARRIMAN, 1799, New Rowley, Georgetown (see Harriman Families)
Polly (Mary) Moulton	m. Thomas Lancaster, settled in Hallowell, Me.

From Felts Annals of Salem

ROBERT MOULTON, emigrant, freeman 18 May 1631, ship builder of Salem 1629, representative from Charlestown 1634, came to America from England in 1629, died 1655. Man of influence in Salem, politically and socially lived in Charlestown 1630-35 where the Navy Yard now stands and had a house there. The place was called Moultons Point. It was at this Point that the British landed when they crossed from Boston to fight Battle of Bunker Hill.

Nicholas Boylston, brother of Abigail Boylston (Brooks) who was mother of Sarah Brooks. Portrait painted by John Singleton Copley.

Mrs. Griffin of the LeBosquet clan.

Henry Plummer

MORSE

Lineage of Marianna Morse, Wife of Joseph LeBosquet

The surname MORSE is an old English family name, occuring during the time of Edward III, when Hugo de Mors undertook a journey to France during a truce with that country and the captivity of her king. The name is found still earlier in Germany.

ANTHONY MORSE, the immigrant with his brother William were early settlers in Newbury, Mass. They came from Marlborough, Wiltshire, England 1636. Anthony was a puritan who tried to continue in the established church until his emigration to New England. Rev. Abner Morse says of him, "He was a man of moral courage, energy and perseverance, and capable in business, and laid the foundation of competence and wealth of his family."

That he was called to public trust of civil and sacred character; that he reared pious and distinguished children; lead a long life of strict integrity and humble peity, fearing God and loving his people, no one can doubt who attends to the records of the community in which he lived and died.

He settled about half a mile south of the most ancient cemetary in Newbury, on a slight eminence in a field lately owned by Michael Little and still called the Morse Field, where the trace of his house, a few rods from the road, was visible in 1850 and later.

His will dated 28 Apr. 1680 is on file but was never proved. He bequeathed to sons, Joshua, Robert L., and Benjamin and to daughters Stickney, Newman and others.

Anthony Morse settled in Newbury, Mass. in 1635 along with his brother William. He had a son Joshua born at Newbury, 14 Jul. 1653, d. 28 Mar. 1691. Joshua married Joanna Kimball of Bradford.

He had a son Anthony born at Newbury, Mass. 15 Apr. 1688. He married Judith Moody whose mother was a Bradbury. They had a son Moses, at West Newbury, 29 Feb. 1715. He married Anne Sawyer. They had a son David, 22 Feb. 1746. He married Abigail Bailey. They had a son Edmund, 1788 who married Rebecca Leach. They had a son Edwin, 10 Sept. 1823, who married Mary A. Plummer who was born 13 Jun. 1826. They had a daughter Marianna, the mother of Maurice LeBosquet, Sr. and Marion, Morse, Furness Bixby.

There seems to be some confusion about the relations of the first Anthony Morse. The Morse monument says that Anthony and Wm. were brothers and had two other brothers Robert and Peter who settled and died at New Jersey. Their father was probably Samuel Morse. There is a record of a Rev. Thomas Morse of Essex, England.

Here is the inscription on the Morse monument at Medfield, Mass. (Medfield is a town on the Rhode Island border of Mass. and should be distinguished from Medway and Medford):

To the memory of seven puritans who emigrated from England to America in 1635-9.

"Samuel Morse
Born 1585
Settled at Dedham 1636
Died at Medfield 1654"

"John Morse
Born 1604
Settled at New Haven
and Died at Wallingford, Ct.
1707 aged 103"

"Joseph Morse
Settled at Ipswich
Where he died 1646."

On another stone—

Anthony Morse, b. at Marlboro England, 1606.
D. at Newbury 1686
William Morse
b. 1608 d. 1683 at Newbury
Robert and Peter their brothers
Settled and died at New Jersey.

On page 1271 of the geneology of Central New York, one can trace the descent of Warren Bixby as follows: John Morse of N. Haven one of the founders of the colony. 1604-1707.
John II and Martha daughter of Elizabeth (Scudder) Lothrop. 1650-1770
Sergeant Isaac Morse and Hannah (Royce) Morse 1693-1750.
Captain Jesse Morse and Mary (Moss) Morse 1729-1793.
Joel Morse, father probably of Lois Moss who married Samuel Bixby II,
Samuel III; Joel J. I; Joel J. II; Warren N.
Mary Moss's father's name was Titus Joel Moss from Cheshire.

Mary Adams Plummer, Maurice Sr.'s maternal grandmother.

Edwin Morse, Maurice's maternal grandfather.

Reunion at LeBosquet home on occasion of C. J. and Effie Dexter's 55th wedding anniversary. Dr. G. Dexter Chafee, Lucia Chafee Dexter, Mary Lois Dexter, Aunt Rie Chafee, G. D. Chafees, Olivia C. LeBosquet, Little Cousin Charlotte Lufkin, Maurice LeBosquet, C. J. Dexter and D. C. Chaffee. Spicie Belle Chaffee, Charlotte Lucia (LeBosquet) McOuat and Lois M. (LeBosquet) Gray.

ANTHONY MORSE — b. 9 May 1606, brother of William; of Newbury; shoe-maker; came from Marlborough, Eng. in the "James"; came to Boston and Newbury c. 1635/8; freeman 1636; he and his wife members of Newbury church 1674; oath 1678
m. 1st Mary
m. 2nd Anne
d. 9 Mar. 1679/80, Newbury V. R.

Family of ANTHONY MORSE

Robert Morse	Settled in Elizabethtown, N. J. 1667 m. Anne Lewis
Peter Morse	Settled in Elizabethtown, N. J.
Joseph Morse	d. 15 Jan. 1678/9
Anthony Morse	m. 1st Elizabeth Knight m. 2nd Mary Barnard
Benjamin Morse	b. 28 Mar. 1640 m. Ruth Sawyer, 26 Aug. 1669
Sarah Morse	b. 1 May 1641; d. 26 Nov. 1711 m. 1st Amos Stickney m. 2nd Stephen Acreman
Hannah Morse	b. 1642; d. 26 Nov. 1703 m. Francis Thorle
Lydia Morse	b. 1645; d. young
Lydia Morse	b. 7 Oct. 1647
Mary Morse	b. 7 Apr. 1649 m. Robert Holmes
Esther Morse	b. 3 May 1651; d. 1663
JOSHUA MORSE	b. 24 Jul. 1653; d. 28 Mar. 1691/2 m. JOANNA KIMBALL of Bradford, Mass., c. 1680 dau. of THOMAS KIMBALL and MARY SMITH; d. 10 Apr. 1690, Newbury V. R.

Family of JOSHUA MORSE and JOANNA KIMBALL

Hannah Morse	b. 11 Feb. 1681; d. 1 Jul. 1731 m. John Emery (they had 9 children)
Joshua Morse (twin)	b. 11 Apr. 1686; d. 1 Jul. 1688
ANTHONY MORSE (twin)	b. 11 Apr. 1686; d. 28 Mar. 1628, Newbury m. JUDITH (BRADBURY) MOODY, int. Apr. 1710 b. 12 Feb. 1682

Family of ANTHONY MORSE II and JUDITH MOODY

Caleb Morse	
Joshua Morse	
MOSES MORSE	b. 28 Feb. 1715/6, Newbury m. 1st ANNE SAWYER, Feb. 1742 m. 2nd SARAH (HALE) BRICKETT, 1 Sept. 1759 b. 10 Dec. 1720; dau. of Ezekiel Hale and Ruth Emery; widow of Barnard Brickett
Moody Morse	
Anthony Morse	
Judith Morse	
Joannah Morse	

Family of MOSES MORSE and ANNE SAWYER

David Morse	b. 20 Mar. 1744; d. 18 Jul. 1745
Francis Morse, M. D.	b. 18 Jul. 1745
DAVID MORSE	b. 11 Nov. 1746/7; d. 22 May 1802 m. ABIGAIL BAYLEY, 2 Sept. 1770 b. 25 Jan. 1748; dau. of EDMUND BAYLEY and ABIGAIL BARTLETT

Family of MOSES MORSE and SARAH (HALE) BRICKETT

Molly Morse	
Judith Morse (twin)	
Joseph Morse (twin)	
Moody Morse	

Ezekiel Morse
Ruth Morse
Judith Morse

Family of DAVID MORSE and ABIGAIL BAYLEY
(children born at Newbury)

Abigail Morse	b. 13 Mar. 1771
Moses Morse	b. 18 Sept. 1773
	m. Rebecca Bartlett
Joseph Morse	b. 6 Aug. 1775
	m. Susan Pearson of Newbury and Haverhill
Moody Morse	b. 13 Aug. 1777; d. 28 ? 1848
	m. Sally Follansby
David Morse	b. 12 Oct. ?; d. aet. 20 at sea
Anna Morse	m. Cornellius Felton
Samuel Morse	b. 12 Jan. 1784
	m. Betsy Davis
EDMUND MORSE	b. 31 Dec. 1788
	m. REBECCA LEACH, 22 Jan. 1818, by Rev. Joshua Dodge
	b. 14 Jan. 1793; d. 26 Jun. 1844, aet. 51 yrs., 12 days, Haverhill
	m. 2nd Chloe Farnhma, 10 Mar. 1846
Abigail Morse (twin)	b. 11 Aug. 1790
	m. Joshua Bailey
John Morse (twin)	b. 11 Aug. 1790
	m. Saphronia Balch

Family of EDMUND MORSE and REBECCA LEACH

Edmund Bailey Morse	b. 24 Oct. 1818, Salem; d. 11 Sept. 1821
Edmund Morse II	b. 21 Nov. 1821; d. 4 Nov. 1822
EDWIN MORSE	b. 10 Sept. 1823; d. ? Oct. 1863
	m. MARY ADAMS PLUMMER, 18 May 1845, Rev. Henry Plummer officiating
	b. 11 Jun. 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1895, Haverhill
Charles Henry Morse	b. 29 Jun. 1826
Mary Ann Morse	b. 25 May 1828
Harriet Morse	b. 19 Mar. 1831
Francis Morse	b. 10 Jan. 1835 (his dau. Louise Morse d. at birth)

Family of EDWIN HERBERT MORSE and MARY ADAMS PLUMMER

MARIANNA MORSE	b. 1 Dec. 1847
	m. JOSEPH LE BOSQUET
	b. 1846; d. 6 Jan. 1878 (see family of JOSEPH LE BOSQUET and MARIANNA MORSE)
EDWIN HERBERT MORSE	b. 8 Aug. 1849
	m. ALICE LENORA BREED, May 1885
	b. 1 May 1857, Lynn, Mass.; d. 5 Dec. 1949, aet. 95, N. Y. C.
FREDERICK HADYN MORSE	b. 2 Aug. 1853; d. 30 Jan. 1946
	m. ANNA HARTWELL
	b. 30 Nov. 1855; d. 17 Dec. 1950
Hattie Millie Morse	b. 7 Sept. 1859; d. 18 Mar. 1862

Family of EDWIN HERBERT MORSE and ALICE LENORA BREED

HAROLD SYLVESTER MORSE	b. 15 Feb. 1887, Lynn, Mass.
	m. 1st Margaret Hovey, 21 Oct. 1913, East Orange, N. J.
	b. 25 Jan. 1887, East Orange, N. H.; d. 29 Sept. 1943, Bronxville, N. Y.
	m. 2nd Dorothy Goodhue, 6 Oct. 1944 (who had dau. Mary Ellen b. 1938 by adpt.)
	b. 22 Apr. 1902, Moultonboro, N. H.
Wayland Plummer Morse	b. 15 Feb. 1895, Lynn, Mass.
	m. 1st Grace Troxell Morse, 12 May 1920
	b. 26 Mar. 1901, N. Y. C.; divorced 1929 (they had dau: Virginia Troxell Morse, b. 30 Nov. 1923)
	m. 2nd Gertrude Quilligan, 26 Sept. 1931
	b. 20 Apr. 1897, Binghamton, N. Y.

Family of FREDERICK HADYN MORSE and ANNA HARTWELL

Frederick William Morse — b. 19 Nov. 1880, Haverhill, Mass.; living 1954, Haverhill, Mass.
m. Emma Florence Kimball; d. 20 Sept. 1952
b. 28 Nov. 1883 (no issue)

MARY HELEN MORSE — b. 21 Dec. 1882, Haverhill, Mass.
m. PAUL WHITTIER CARLETON, 1 Sept. 1908

Rev. DONALD HARTWELL MORSE — b. 11 Jan. 1888, Haverhill, Mass.; rector Trinity, N. Y. C. many yrs.; d. 15 Feb. 1953, Bradford, Mass.
m. ELEANOR KIMBALL JOHNSON, 29 Aug. 1921
b. 27 Jul. 1887, Bradford, Mass.

Anna Justina Morse — b. 29 Jul. 1893, Haverhill, Mass.

Family of HAROLD SYLVESTER MORSE

Edwin Hovey Morse ✭ ✭ — b. 17 Nov. 1915, N. Y. C.
m. Charlotte Hendrex, 5 Aug. 1943, Dallas, Tex.
(they adpt. son: Martin Hendrex Morse, b. 1 Oct. 1942)

Family of MARY HELEN MORSE and PAUL WHITTIER CARLETON

PAUL WHITTIER CARLETON, Jr. — b. 17 Feb. 1910, Cambridge, Mass.
m. JEAN THORNE ROMIG, 9 Apr. 1938
b. Alliance, Ohio

MARGARET MORSE CARLETON — b. 24 Nov. 1913, Madison, Wis.
m. CHARLES LEROY FLEMING, 29 Aug. 1935, Pennsgrove, N. V.

EDWARD MORSE CARLETON — b. 21 Aug. 1917, Madison, Wis.
m. ROMAYNE BRENNEMAN BARNER, 7 Jun. 1941
b. Webster City, Iowa

Mary Anna Morse, R. N. — b. 6 Jul. 1926 (Patty) Albany, N. Y.

Margaret Kimball Morse — b. 24 Jul. 1924

Charles Frederick Johnson Morse ✭ — b. 13 Jun. 1929
m. Ellen Celestine Murphy, Manchester, Conn.

Birth of several of these children registered in Schenectady, N. Y. with "Hartford Courant".

Family of Rev. DONALD HARTWELL MORSE and ELEANOR KIMBALL JOHNSON

Donald Hartwell Morse, Jr. — b. 21 Oct. 1923, Boston, Mass.; d. 4 Dec. 1923

Eleanor Michaela Morse — b. 30 Sept. 1924 (Mikie) Albany, N. Y.
m. Thomas Martin Bailey, 30 Sept. 1954
b. 1920 (with Columbia Broadcasting System, N. Y. C.)

Family of PAUL WHITTIER CARLETON, Jr. and JEAN THORNE ROMIG

Paul Edwin Carleton — b. 13 Nov. 1938

Larry Whittier Carleton — b. 19 Apr. 1942

Timothy Romig Carleton — b. 22 Apr. 1946; r. in 1954 Rocas Woods, R. D. 2 Mount Holly, N. J.

Family of MARGARET MORSE CARLETON and CHARLES LEROY FLEMING

Margaret Ann Fleming — b. 30 Mar. 1937, Urbana, Ill.

Thomas Charles Fleming — b. 12 May 1941

Barbara Lee Fleming — b. 7 Mar. 1945

Family of EDWARD MORSE CARLETON and ROMAYNE BRENNEMAN BARNER

Jacquelyn Romayne Carleton — b. 12 Oct. 1944

Richard Douglas Carleton

Stephen Edward Carleton — b. 3 May 1952

KIMBALL

Lineage to Joanna Kimball, Wife of Joshua Morse

RICHARD KIMBALL came from Ipswich, Suffolk, Eng. in "Elizabeth" under William Andrews, master to Boston harbor, Apr. 1634. Passengers: Henry Kimball, aet. 44; Susan, his wife, aet. 35; Elizabeth, aet. 4; Susan, aet. 1 1/2, his daughter. And RICHARD KIMBALL, aet. 39; Uxor Ursula, his wife and children: Henry, aet. 15; Richard, aet. 13; Mary, aet. 9; Martha, aet. 5; John, aet. 3; Thomas, aet. 1.

Thence to Watertown, Mass. Wheelwright. 39 years old on shipping list in Watertown. Six acres bounded on north by Cambridge, east by land of Mr. Hamlet, south by the highway, west by land of Edward White. Land is now in Cambridge situated near what is now Huron Avenue and Appleton Street.

RICHARD KIMBALL took freeman's oath in Boston, 6 May 1635; proprietor in 1636-7. Soon after he moved to Ipswich where he spent the remainder of his days. Town granted him a house lot 23 Feb. 1637 next to Goodwin Simons and 40 acres beyond the North River 1639 had liberty to pasture 2 cows free. "On the last day of the last month 1641" he was mentioned as "Among the Commoners of Ipswich". He was appointed "one of the seven men" 3 Jan. 1645; on the 22 day of 10 mo. 1647 he was allowed 2 pounds for killing 2 boxes; one of Maj. Denison's subscribers, 1648; died 22 Jun. 1675. Will, proved 28 Sept. 1675, mentions his wife without giving her name and her children Thomas, Jeremiah and Mary. His children mentioned in his will were, Henry, the oldest son, John, THOMAS, Benjamin and Caleb; John Stevens (son-in-law) Elizabeth, Mary and Sarah; he mentions his cousin HANIEL BOSWORTH. The name as written on records was KEMBALL, KIMBALL and KIMBOLE.

RICHARD KIMBALL was of the Parish Rattlesden, Suffolk Co., Eng. following entry. Henry Kimball "ye son of Richard and Ursula, his wife bapt. 12 Aug. 1615." Ursula was daughter of Henry Scott of Rattlesden. Richard married 2nd Margaret Dow, widow of Henry Dow of Hampton, N. H. Was living in Hampton 20 Oct. 1653 until at least 1660. Moved to Rowley, which is included in the present town of Bradford, Mass. with his brothers Thomas and Benjamin.

THOMAS KIMBALL was elected constable 20 Feb. 1668/9. Their house on the Boxford road could still be located in 1898, according to History of Kimball Family by Morrison. On the second of May 1676, Peter, Andrew and Simon (converted Indians) killed Thomas and took captive his wife Mary (Smith) Kimball and five children, Joanna, Thomas, Joseph, Priscilla and John.

From Felt's History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton

"3 May 1676 - a note is handed me on the Sabbath, by the pious parents of Goodwife Kimball, that she and her five children, taken at Bradford by the Indians, who killed her husband, might be delivered." She was freed without ransom, after being twice condemned to death, the fires made ready to burn her and her infant. She and her children were brought to Ipswich on the 13 of Jun. 1676.

Mary, b. c. 1663, the wife of Thomas (m. 22 Mar. 1682) was the daughter of Thomas and Joanna Smith of Ipswich. Whether it was because of illness or otherwise Richard and Benjamin Kimball of Bradford made a covenant 18 Nov. 1686, that they would take Thomas Smith and his wife to Bradford to the house of MARY KIMBALL, widow of their brother THOMAS KIMBALL, and provide their "meats, drink, washing, lodging, clothes and attendance necessary for persons in such a condition for the space of one year, beginning the date hereof, the price for the year to be 25 pounds."

When the above covenant 1686 with Richard and Benjamin Kimball expired it was agreed with Richard Kimball to allow him further keeping and providing for his grandfather Thomas Smith for the year ensuing for 13 pounds. Judging from this Joanna Smith had probably died during the year.

Elizabeth	b. 5 Dec. 1658; d. 27 Dec. 1658, Hampton, Mass.
Richard	b. 1660; d. 21 Jan. 1732/3, Bradford
Joseph	b. 1662; d. before 1699

Kimball of Bradford bound himself with the consent of his mother for 3 years to ZACHEUS CURTIS of Boxford, carpenter, 20 Dec. 1687. He was pressed into his Majesty's service, Boxford, 24 May 1680, and was not released till 17 Nov. and the year before war was pressed a fortnight.

Thomas Reddington: 5 daus., 1 son.
Thomas Reddington m. 2nd Hepsibah Perley (they had 9 children). His son m. Sarah Kim-

ball, dau. of Deacon Aaron Kimball of Boxford and Sarah (Wood) Kimball. They went to Waterville, Maine.

Family of THOMAS KIMBALL and MARY SMITH (Incomplete)

Hannah Kimball	b. 27 Jan. 1661; d. before 1699
Thomas Kimball	b. 1665; d. 30 Jun. 1732
Ebenezer Kimball	b. 20 Apr. 1668; d. no record
John Kimball	b. 1675; d. infancy
JOANNA KIMBALL	d. 1690 m. JOSHUA MORSE of Newbury, Mass. d. 20 Mar. 1691, leaving children: Hannah Morse, aet. 15; Andrew Morse, (twin), aet. 10; ANTHONY MORSE (twin), aet. 10

In the spring of 1676, the town was startled by the intelligence that the Indians were crossing the Merrimack from Wamesit (Lowell). Haverhill was not long permitted to escape the murderous tomahawk. On 2 May, one of the town's own people, Ephriam Kingsbury, was killed by the Indians. He is believed to have been the first person slain in this town by the savages, but the incidents connected with his death have been lost. The next day, 3 May, the house of THOMAS KIMBALL of Bradford was attacked. He was killed and his wife and five children—JOANNA, Thomas, Joseph, Priscilla and John—taken captive. This outrage was committed by three well known "converted Indians" Simon, Andrew and Peter. There is a tradition that they set out with the intention of killing someone in Rowley, whom, they supposed had injured them, but finding the night too far spent, they did not dare proceed farther, and so avenged themselves on Mr. Kimball.

Soon after her return from captivity, Mrs. Kimball addressed the following petition to the Governor and Council:

"To the Honourable Governor and Council.

"The humble petition of MARY KIMBALL she with that Simon, the Indian who killed my husband, THOMAS KIMBALL, hath threatened to kill me and my children if ever I go to my own house, so that I dare not goe to look after what little I have there left, for fear of my life being taken away by him; and therefore, do humbly entreat the Honourable Governor and Council that some course may be taken, as God shall direct, and your wisdoms shall think best, to secure him.

"For I am in continual fear of my life by him; and if any course may be taken for the recovery of what is yet left in their hands of my goods that they be not destroyed, (as there was two kittles and two or three bags of linnen when I came from them) that I might have it restored, leaving my concernes under God, to your wisdoms

"Remaine your humble suppliant.

"MARY KIMBALL"

The house in which Mr. Kimball lived stood on the road leading to Boxford. The cellar was plainly to be seen a few years ago. Through, as it is said, the influence of Wanalancet, the chief of the Pennacooks who was ever a friend of the English, Mrs. Kimball and her children were afterwards set at liberty, "though she and her sucking child were twice condemned by the Indians, and the fires made ready to burn them." (The Rev. T. Cobbets Ms., Ipswich)

Richard Kimball	m. 1st Martha Scott m. 2nd Margaret Dow
Abigail Kimball	d. 1658; ancestress of Daniel Webster m. John Severance (they had 12 children)
Sarah Kimball	m. Edward Allen (Lufkin line)
Henry Kimball	m. Mary Wyatt (Hall line); (they had son Henry, b. 1655, m. Hannah March who had no male descendants: Mary, b. 1680, m. John Hall; Sarah, b. 1686, m. Joseph Hall, brothers of John Hall)
Sarah Kimball	b. 1654 m. Daniel Gage (Lufkin line)
Martha Kimball	b. 1664 m. Daniel Chase (indirect Chase line)
Mehitable Kimball	b. 1721 m. Deacon Jonathan Hall (their son Joseph Hall m. Sarah Kimball and their grandson was Deacon Richard Hall)

Kimball Family, 1634-1897, by Morrison and Sharples, Damrell and Upham, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

BRADBURY

Lineage of Judith Bradbury, Mother-in-Law of Anthony Morse II

Capt. THOMAS BRADBURY (8th Thomas B. in English Pedigree) Salisbury, Eng. son of WYMOND BRADBURY and ELIZABETH GILL WHITGRIFT (see "Bradbury Memorial" at Portland, Me. Bapt. last day of Feb. 1610/11 at Wicken-Bonant, Essex Co., Eng. Early in 1634 he appeared at Agamenticus, New York Co., Maine. One of the original proprietors of Salisbury, Mass. Freeman here 1640, received land in first division 1640-41. Prominent citizen of Salisbury, town clerk, school master, justice of the peace, representative in general court for 7 years 1651-66, county recorder, associate judge. Most of the ancient records of Salisbury, and many of the County were written by him. He was a York Me. 1634.

He married c. 1636, MARY PERKINS, dau. of JOHN PERKINS of Ipswich.

Capt. and Mrs. Bradbury were third on the list of Salisbury church members in 1687. He died 14 Feb. 1694. Mary, his widow, died 2 Dec. 1700. She was tried for witchcraft in 1692 and was courageously defended by Maj. Robert Pike; convicted but not executed. The papers pertaining to the case are of deep interest and show the high estimation in which she was held.

See Carr, Pike, The New Puritan, New York 1879, pp. 189-194.

Uphams, Salem Witchcraft Boston, 1867, Vol. 2, pp. 224, 238, 324.

Family of THOMAS BRADBURY and MARY PERKINS

Wymond Bradbury	b. 1 Apr. 1637
	m. Sarah Pike, 7 May 1661
JUDITH BRADBURY	b. 2 Oct. 1638
	m. CALEB MOODY (she was his 2nd wife), 9 Oct., Salisbury, or Nov., Newbury
	son of William and brother of SAMUEL who m. Mary Cutting
Thomas Bradbury	b. 28 Jan. 1640/1; living 1722, unm.
Mary Bradbury	b. 17 Mar. 1643
	m. John Stanyan, Dec. 1662
Jane Bradbury	b. 11 May 1645
	m. Henry True, 15 Mar. 1668
Jacob Bradbury	b. 17 Jun. 1647; d. Barbados, unm.
William Bradbury	b. 15 Oct. 1649
	m. Rebecca Maverick Wheelwright, 12 Mar. 1672
Elizabeth Bradbury	b. 7 Nov. 1651
	m. John Buss
John Bradbury	b. 1654
Anne Bradbury	b. 1656
Jabez Bradbury	b. 1658

Most of these births are recorded in Salisbury.

David I, King of Scotland, ancestor of Judith Bradbury

David I m. Maud, dau. of Waldeophus, Earl of Northumberland
Henry, Prince of Scotland, Earl of Huntington; m. Adeline, dau. of William de Warren, Earl of Surrey and his wife Isabel of Vermandois (Charlemagne)
David, Earl of Huntington, m. Maud de Meschines, dau. of Hugh Kyveliock, Earl Palatine of Chester
Margaret, eldest dau.; m. Alan McDonel, Lord of Galloway, Constable of Scotland
Helen McDonel m. Roger de Quincy, Earl of Winchester, son of Saire de Quincy, Magna Charta surety
Elene de Quincy, m. Sir Alan, Lord Zouche of Ashby
Eudo de Zouche m. Millicent de Cantiloupe
Lucy de Zouche m. Thomas de Greene
Sir Henry de Greene, Lord Chief Justice of England, 1353; m. Catherine de Drayton, also of royal descent
Sir Henry de Greene m. Matilda de Mauduit. Beheaded, 1399
Eleanor de Greene m. Sir John Fitzwilliam, Lord of Emley of Sprotborough; (living 6 Henry V), son of Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam and descendant of Isabel de Vermandois in several lines
Jane Fitzwilliam m. Thomas Bendish, d. 1477; m. 2nd Robert Bradbury (brother of Sir Thomas Bradbury, Lord Mayor of London, 1509

Matthew Bradbury, Lord of the manor of Wicken Hall, Wicken Bonhunt, 1557, d. 1585; m. Margaret Rowse of Cambridge

William Bradbury m. Anne Eden, dau. of Richard Eden, Esq., LL.D. of Bury St., Edmunds, Suffolk, royal descent, son of Thomas Eden of Sudbury and Elizabeth Waldegrave, dau. of Sir Edward who d. in Tower c. 1561 (wife of Richard Eden was Margaret Peyton, dau. of Christopher Peyton and Joanne Mildmay)

Wymond Bradbury of Wickenbonant, Essex and Whitechapel, Middlesex, bapt. Newport Pond, May 16, 1574, of London Oct. 17, 1628; m. Elizabeth Whitgift, her third husband. He d. 1650. She d. 1612.

Capt. Thomas Bradbury bapt. Wickenbonant, Essex, Feb. 28, 1610/11; d. 1695. Agent at Agamenticus, Me., for Sir Ferdinando Gorges, uncle by marriage of his mother, etc.; m. Mary Perkins, dau. of John and Judith.

Judith Bradbury, b. Oct. 2, 1638, m. Oct. 9, 1665, Caleb Moody, his 2nd wife, first wife was Sarah Pierce.

Note: This can be expanded very grandly.

From The Devil in Massachusetts, by Marion L. Starkey

On Saturday 9 Sept. 1692 the judges tried and condemned 6 witches and on 17 Sept. nine more—of the total of 15, eight were hanged on 22 Sept.

All but one of the seven who escaped hanging could be judicially accounted for. Five were confessed witches; Rebecca Davis of Boxford; Abigail Hobbs of Topsfield; Mary Lacy and Anne Foster of Andover; Dorcas Hoar of Bevelry. These were condemned but reprieved. The sixth Abigail Falkner, got a stay of execution by pleading pregnancy. Only with the seventh was there any irregularity. Mary Bradbury of Salisbury "escaped" or if escaped is too strong a word, she being too feeble to do anything for herself, at least her friends in some obscure way managed to hide her from authority; the authority, it was suspected, was taking no very positive action to assert itself.

Mary Bradbury was one of the best beloved members of her community, ninety-three neighbors had signed a statement that, in half a century, they had never known her to make trouble.

Robert Pike and the Rev. James Allen testified to her charity and piety.

Her husband Thomas, to whom she had been married fifty years and had borne him eleven children, said that she was a cheerful spirit, liberal and charitable, but now that she was old "weak and grieved under her affliction may not be able to speak much for herself, nor being so free of speech as others may be."

Such testimony came from the circle of Mrs. Bradbury's acquaintance. Not every one in Salisbury belonged to it; at it's outer edges were people who took the view that her seeming goodness was a false front, behind which she concealed "Abomination."

The elder Anne Putnam, having lived in Salisbury in youth, and not having moved in Mrs. Bradbury's social set, knew all about the "Abominations."

Her kinsman Richard Carr had as good as seen the woman turn herself into a blue-boar; anyway, he saw the boar rush out of a gate which Mrs. Bradbury had just entered and dash at the feet of his father's horse.

Neither he nor another witness doubted that the boar was Mrs. Bradbury, and apparently, neither did the Judges or Jury, when the story was duly relayed to them.

The woman even haunted ships at sea; Samuel Endicott had caught her at it; by bad luck, the Captain had bought two firkins of butter from her, and these had spoiled, not too surprisingly since the ship was bound for Barbados and ill equipped with refrigeration.

That was the beginning of Mrs. Bradbury's malefic powers. Soon after Brabados the ship ran into a storm and lost a main-mast and sprung a leak which ruined several tons of salt.

At this point, Mrs. Bradbury, gloating over her accomplishment, could not resist the temptation to show off.

On a bright moonlight night, Endicott locked up and there she sat on the windlass, neat and composed in her white cap and neck-cloth, as she had ever been at meeting in Salisbury.

There could be no plainer evidence than that! Mrs. Bradbury was sentenced to hang—yet did not. Her friends found means of spiriting her away and concealing her.

The extensive testimony, both for and against Mary Bradbury remains in the records (see Woodward II, pp. 161-174) the circumstances of her trial are mysterious.

First complained of 26 May, indicted 26 July; her survivors claimed that she had been imprisoned 6 months, but since a notation on the court records (ECA. SW. II, pp. 34-40) explicitly says that she "escaped" their statement is obviously erroneous, maybe they meant 6 weeks.

BAILEY (BAYLEY)

Lineage of Abigail Bailey, Wife of David Morse

JOHN BAILEY, Sr., one of the first of the name to emigrate to these western shores, is first heard of as being shipwrecked at Pemaquid, now Briston, Me. in the great storm of 15 Aug. 1635. He had a wife, son Robert and two or more daughters in England. His son John Jr. came with him and his daughter Joanna either came with him or soon after joined him. Owing to his terrible experience in the wreck off Pemaquid, he never recrossed the ocean. He came from Chippendale, England and was a weaver by trade. He settled in Newbury, then just beginning in the vicinity of Parker River. He was also a fisherman and the sole right of fishing in the ----- River was granted to him.

It was provided, however, that a certain proportion of the fish taken be given to the town. In those early days, fish was an important article of food. In the year 1639 began the settlement of Colchester, afterward called Salisbury. On the list of names of those who had lots granted for the first division of land, is the name of John Bailey, Sr. On an elevated plateau, on the easterly side of Baileys hill, on the banks of the Merrimac, are the ruins of an old cellar.

It has been proved, by an old deed, that here was the homestead of John Bailey, Sr. Triangular in shape and running to the Merrimac on the westerly side and to the ----- River on the northerly side. The theory is that the property at Baileys hill was deserted by the immediate descendants of John Bailey, and the cabin built by him left to decay and ruin, until its very existence had passed from the knowledge and memories of the living.

"An old time cellar, open to the sky
A mere depression, with green grassy slope,
A place of beauty on a hill top high
Is all we have of former toil and hope."

Newbury had been settled two years, when in 1637, the venturesome and wandering spirit of John Bailey, Sr. induced him to plunge farther into the forest and establish a solitary home at the mouth of the ----- river. Here he built a log cabin and taking with him William Scholar as help, settled in solitude and began to fish and cultivate the soil.

In the year 1651, JOHN BAILEY, Sr. was sentenced by the Court to return to England, by the next vessel or send for his wife to come to him; but the order was never obeyed and he died soon after, 3 Nov. 1651. His will was proved 13 Apr. 1652. He gave the home in Salisbury to his son John for his life time then to grandson and the great-grandson both named John. To his wife 6 lbs. if she came to Newbury.

Family of JOHN BAILEY, Sr.

JOHN BAILEY, Jr.	b. 1613
	m. ELEANOR EMERY
Joanna Bailey	m. William Huntington of Amesbury
Robert Bailey	remained in Eng. with his mother and one or more sisters.

JOHN BAILEY, Jr. b. 1613, probably in Chippenham, Wiltshire, Eng. came in "Angel Gabriel" to New England with father John Sr. and sister Joanna, at least they were together here soon after. JOHN Jr. m. ELEANOR EMERY, sister of JOHN EMERY (weaver) and Ann Emery, settled in Newbury, Mass., 1650, on the plain about 1/4 mile from Deer Island and opposite Carr Island. He had formerly lived in Salisbury.

Family of JOHN BAILEY, Jr. and ELEANOR EMERY

Rebecca Bailey	b. 1641
	m. Issac Brown
John Bailey III	b. 18 May 1644; d. 22 Jul. 1663
Sarah Bailey	b. 17 Aug. 1644 (?); d. 26 Aug. 1714
Joshua Bailey	d. 7 Apr. 1652
Joseph Bailey	b. 4 Apr. 1648; d. 23 Oct. 1723
James Bailey	b. 12 Sept. 1650; d. 18 Jun. 1707
Joshua Bailey	b. 20 Feb. 1652; d. 1663
ISAAC BAILEY I	b. 22 Jul. 1654, Newbury; d. 26 Apr. 1740
	m. 1st SARAH EMERY, 13 Jun. 1683 dau. of JOHN EMERY and MARY SHATSWELL; d. 1 Apr. 1694
	m. 2nd Rebecca Bartlett, 5 Sept. 1710

Joshua Bailey	b. 20 Apr. 1657
Rachel Bailey	b. 19 Oct. 1662
Judith Bailey	b. 13 Aug. 1665; d. 20 Sept. 1668

JOHN BAILEY, Jr. m. ELEANOR EMERY, sister of JOHN EMERY who m. Widow MARY (SHATSWELL) WEBSTER which would make ISAAC BAILEY I and SARAH EMERY, m. 13 Jun. 1683, first cousins.

Family of ISAAC BAILEY I and SARAH EMERY

ISAAC BAILEY II	b. 30 Dec. 1683; d. 26 May 1726
	m. SARA TITCOMB, 10 Jun. 1708
	dau. of BENIAH TITCOMB and LYDIA POOR
Joshua Bailey	b. 20 Oct. 1685; d. 6 Oct. 1760
David Bailey	b. 12 Dec. 1687
	m. Experience Putnam
Judith Bailey	b. 14 Feb. 1689
	m. James Ordway
Sarah Bailey	b. 11 Feb. 1691

Family of ISAAC BAILEY II and SARA TITCOMB

Isaac Bailey	b. 21 Mar. 1709
EDMUND BAILEY	b. 17 Nov. 1710, Newbury, Mass. (N. V. R.); d. 21 Nov. 1801, aet. 91 yrs. 7 days (N. V. R.)
	m. 1st MARY PARKHURST of Weston, 27 Aug. 1731
	d. 24 Sept. 1736
	m. 2nd *ABIGAIL BARTLETT, 22 May 1739
	d. 21 Jan. 1757
	m. 3rd PRUDENCE MORSE of Newbury, 4 Jan. 1758
Samuel Bailey	b. 18 Aug. 1712; d. 9 Feb. 1830
Lydia Bailey	b. 4 Jan. 1714; d. 27 Jun. 1778
Sarah Bailey	b. 23 Nov. 1718; d. young
Judith Bailey	b. 18 Mar. 1720; d. 17 Jul. 1736
Joseph Bailey	b. 21 Jul. 1722; d. 12 Jul. 1736

Family of DEACON EDMUND BAILEY and MARY PARKHURST

Samuel Bailey	b. 1731; d. 1732
Samuel Bailey	b. 19 Apr. 1732; d. 1736
Josiah Bailey	b. 26 Jan. 1733; d. 1735
Josiah Bailey	b. 1736; d. young

Family of Deacon EDMUND BAILEY and ABIGAIL BARTLETT

Nathaniel Bailey	b. 5 Mar. 1740
	m. Martha Emery, 6 Aug. 1761
EDMUND BAILEY	b. 2 Sept. 1741
Samuel Bailey	b. 30 Dec. 1742
ABIGAIL BAILEY (twin)	b. 1 Oct. 1744
	m. DAVID MORSE, 3 Sept. 1770
Judith Bailey (twin)	b. 1 Oct. 1744
Thomas Bailey	b. 14 Feb. 1746
	m. Elizabeth Kimball
David Bailey	b. 15 Mar. 1751; d. 8 Jan. 1757

Family of Deacon EDMUND BAILEY and PRUDENCE MORSE

Sarah Bailey	b. 7 Jan. 1759
Josiah Bailey	b. 4 Jun. 1764

*When Edmund Bailey, a widower of less than 3 years with one big and four small graves in his plot in the church yard, essayed to rebuild his shattered home, he was a little over 28 years of age. We assume then that the wife he would choose would be from 16 to 29 years old, or born between 1710 and 1723.

There are recorded in Haverhill and Newbury, 5 Abigails born to Bartlett Families.

Abigail, b. 9 Sept. 1710, dau. of Richard and Abigail would be 28 yrs.

Abigail, b. 4 Oct. 1711, dau. of Daniel and Abigail, 27 yrs.

Abigail, b. 7 Mar. 1715, dau. of Samuel Jr. and Abigail, 24 yrs.

Abigail, b. 16 Jan. 1616/7, dau. of John and Prudence, 23 yrs.

Abigail, b. 7 Jun. 1721, dau. of Thomas Jr. and Hanna, 17 yrs.

So we have to leave it alone until something astonishing turns up, like the fortuitous meeting in Cleveland, Ohio, of cousin Edith Hall Lufkin and the Edward Church Smith when he, a re-

search specialist on N. E. Smiths, gave cousin Edith the whole authenticated lineage to and through Benjamin who married Lois to us.

(See Family of DAVID MORSE and ABIGAIL BAYLEY (BAILEY) MORSE for our continuation of this line.)

EMERY

Ancestors of Eleanor and Sarah Emery

JOHN EMERY, Sr. son of John and Agnes Emery of Romsey Hants, Eng., b. 29 Sept. 1598, d. 3 Nov. 1683, Newbury, aet. 85.

JOHN EMERY, Sr. with brother Anthony Emery sailed 3 Apr. 1637 in ship "James," William Cooper, Master, with their wives and 1 or 2 children each. Landed in Boston, 3 Jun. 1635 and went soon after to Newbury. In Newbury JOHN EMERY, Sr. had a town grant of half an acre for house lot. JOHN EMERY, Sr. was fined 22 Dec. 1637 by the town, twenty shillings for enclosing land that was not laid out or owned by the town. Feb. 1638, the town granted him that part of ground already enclosed. He was made freeman Jun. 1641 and recorded as one of the 91 free-holders of the town 2 Dec. 1642 and was also appointed with three others to make valuation of all the property in the town.

On 16 Mar. 1663, he was presented to Court in Ipswich for entertaining travellers and Quakers. He was in Court for refusing to recognize its authority in refusing free petition, in the case of Lieut. Robert Pike and in a famous ecclesiastical difficulty (of which I know nothing). He belonged to the Woodman Party.

Wife Mary whom he m. in Eng. d. in Newbury Apr. 1649.

He m. 29 Oct. 1650 Mrs. MARY (SHATSWELL) WEBSTER, widow of John Webster, Ipswich. She d. 28 Apr. 1694. JOHN EMERY had sister ELEANOR who m. JOHN BAILEY, Jr.

He made a will 1 May 1680. Will proved 27 Nov. 1683 when he said his age was 83.

Family of JOHN EMERY and MARY

JOHN EMERY, Jr.	b. c. 1628, Eng. m. MARY WEBSTER dau. of his step-mother MARY SHATSWELL WEBSTER by her first husband JOHN WEBSTER
Anne Emery	b. c. 1631, Eng.
Ebenezer Emery	b. 16 Sept. 1648, American Newbury
Jonathan Emery	b. 13 May 1652

Family of JOHN EMERY, Jr. and MARY WEBSTER

Mary Emery	b. 24 Jun. 1652
Hannah Emery	b. 26 Apr. 1654
John Emery III	b. 12 Sept. 1656
Bethia Emery	b. 15 Oct. 1658
SARAH EMERY	b. 26 Feb. 1660; d. 1 Apr. 1694 m. ISAAC BAILEY, 1 Apr. 1683 b. 2 Jul. 1654; d. 26 Apr. 1740; he m. 2nd Rebecca Bartlett, 5 Sept. 1700
Joseph Emery	b. 23 Mar. 1663; d. 23 Sept. 1721, Andover
Stephen Emery	b. 6 Sept. 1663
Abigail Emery	b. 16 Jan. 1668
Samuel Emery	b. 20 Dec. 1670
Judith Emery	b. 5 Feb. 1675
Elizabeth Emery	b. 8 Feb. 1680
Josiah Emery	b. 28 Feb. 1681 m. Abigail Moody dau. of Dr. Caleb Moody and Ruth Morse

TITCOMB

Lineage to Sara Titcomb, Wife of Isaac Bailey II

WILLIAM TITCOMB came from Newbury, Berkshire, Eng. in 1634. He had taken passage (Savage) in the "Mary and John" from London 24 Mar. but was casually deprived of the opportunity and came next month in the "Hercules." He settled in Quascacumqueu, which was incorporated the following year, as the town of Newbury so named in honor of their first pastor Rev. Thomas Parker, who had preached for some time in Newbury, Eng. before coming to America.

The name of WILLIAM TITCOMB is in the list of proprietors who had grants of 80 acres or less.

In 1670, the town granted to WILLIAM TITCOMB and Amos Stickney, the little pine swamp, which skirted the common, "provided they make and maintain a sufficient fence about the hole for the safety of the cattle, from time to time."

The pine swamp is a tract of land on the south side of Oak Hill Cemetery and was, it appears surrounded by the common.

WILLIAM TITCOMB was a farmer. Freeman 22 Jun. 1642, Selectman 1646 and in 1675/6 appointed to see about the fortifying of the Merrimac River to Charlestown River, and on a committee to view the passages into Plum Island.

Representative to General Court 1655.

He m. JOANNA BARTLETT, dau. of RICHARD BARTLETT of Newbury.

Mrs. JOANNA (BARTLETT) TITCOMB d. 28 Jun. 1653, the day of Beniah's birth or Penuel, as some have it.

WILLIAM TITCOMB m. 2nd, 3 Mar. 1654, Mrs. Elizabeth Stevens, probably the widow of William Stevens. Her maiden name was supposed to be Balsfield.

WILLIAM TITCOMB d. 24 Sept. 1676 "Sabbath day" after a fortnight sickness of fever and ague and "One week, or thereabout lay regardless of any person and in great pain."

PENUEL TITCOMB, b. 28 Jun. 1653, m. LYDIA POOR, dau. of JOHN POOR in Newbury before 1650 from Wiltshire, England.

SARA TITCOMB, dau. of Penuel Titcomb and Lydia Poor, m. Isaac Bailey II.

JOHN POOR came to America in 1635 from Wiltshire, England, settled on southeast side of Parker River in the part called the "Neck." The house built by him was still standing in 1882, and had always remained in the family. He lost his way while hunting for game in the woods and perished 23 Nov. 1684, aet. 69. His wife SARAH d. 3 Dec. 1702. JOHN POOR and wife SARAH had 15 children.

Family of JOHN POOR and SARAH

Jonathan Poor	
John Poor	
Hannah Poor	
Elizabeth Poor	
Mary Poor	
Hannah Poor	m. Elisha Ilsley
Henry Poor	
2nd Mary Poor	d. young also
Joseph Poor	
3rd Mary Poor	m. John (Richard) Clark of Rowley
Sarah Poor	m. John (William) Sawyer of Newbury
LYDIA POOR	m. PENUEL, 8 Jan. 1684 son of William Titcomb and Joanna Bartlett
Edward Poor	
Abigail Poor	d. young
2nd Abigail Poor	m. Isaac (William) Ilsley

Family of LYDIA POOR and PENUEL TITCOMB

Sarah Titcomb	d. young
SARAH TITCOMB (2nd)	m. ISAAC BAILEY, 11 Jun. 1708
William Titcomb	
John Titcomb	
Joseph Titcomb	m. Sarah Bachelder

RICHARD BARTLETT, with his two sons and a daughter and his brothers John and Thomas came from England to New England as early as 1635. The three brothers were probably sons of Edmund Bartelot of Ernely, Sussex Co., Eng., who was a descendant of Adam Bartelot, the esquire of Brian, a knight who came from Normandy to England with William the Conqueror.

Richard, a descendant of Adam Bartelot and heir of the estate of Stopham, died in Tourney, France 1518, leaving 4 sons. William the eldest succeeded to his father's estate; and Edmund, another son, had landed estates at Ernely. Edmund had 3 sons. Edmund, who succeeded to the estates, and Richard, John and Thomas who left Ernely in 1634 or about that time, are supposed to have come to America.

A coat of arms belonging to the descendants of Richard, John and Thomas Bartlett the emigrants to New England is said by Sir Walter Bartelot of Stropham, the present representative of the Bartelot of Stropham to be substantially the same as his coat of arms. See pamphlet by Rev. C. F. Robinson of Eng., "History of Bartelot of Sussex Co."

RICHARD BARTLETT, we are told was a shoemaker. He appears to have taken part in a church controversy that agitated Newbury nearly 30 years, his name being one of 5 appended to the petitions sent to the General Court by the Woodman Party, (see act. of William Titcomb in the testimony concerning his last will and testament that was taken to WILLIAM TITCOMB, his son-in-law, husband of his daughter Joanna) and Anthony Sowerby, about a month before his death, his sons Richard,Christopher and John are mentioned, also his daughter Joanna Titcomb and her three daughters. He died 23 May 1647. He had sons John, Christopher, Samuel (b. 20 Feb. 1646) and Richard.

RICHARD BARTLETT son of Richard Bartlett (b. 1621; d. 21 Feb. 1698) and Abigail (d. 1 Mar. 1687); grandson of John or Richard; m. Hannah Emery, 18 Nov. 1673.

Family of RICHARD BARTLETT and HANNAH EMERY

Richard Bartlett	b. 1676
John Bartlett	b. 1678
Samuel Bartlett	b. 1680; d. 1685
Daniel Bartlett	
Joseph Bartlett	b. 1686
Samuel Bartlett	b. 1689
Stephen Bartlett	b. 21 Apr. 1691
Thomas Bartlett	b. 1695

REBECCA LEACH

Wife of Edmund Morse

BENJAMIN LEACH — m. ABIGAIL HARRIMAN, 2 Mar. 1791, Haverhill, Mass.; int. also recorded

I am not sure about the forebears of this Abigail, as 7 Abigails were born in Haverhill according to the V. R.'s during the previous 40 years. The Abigail b. 10 Mar. 1770, dau. of Moses and Eunice (Emerson) Harriman seems most probable, making her 21 years old when married, a bit old for those times, and it's disturbing not finding any Eunice among her progeny. There is a MOSES however.

Family of BENJAMIN LEACH and ABIGAIL HARRIMAN

Abigail Leach	b. 23 Oct. 1791
REBECCA LEACH	b. 14 Jan. 1793, Haverhill, Mass. (see EDMUND MORSE)
Benjamin Leach	b. 17 Jan. 1797
Samuel Leach	b. 3 Jun. 1799
Mary Leach	b. 26 Apr. 1801
Tulma Leach	b. 29 Dec. 1804
Moses Leach	b. 20 Mar. 1807
Walter Newcomb Leach	b. 19 Apr. 1810
Clarissa Anne Leach	b. 17 Feb. 1812

PLUMMER

Lineage of Mary Adams Plummer, Wife of Edwin Morse

FRANCIS PLUMER
b. 1594; came to Newbury, 1635; weaver and tavern keeper; d. 17 Jan. 1673
m. 1st Ruth; d. 18 Aug. 1647
m. 2nd Anne Palmer (widow), 31 Mar. 1648; d. 18 Oct. 1665
m. 3rd Beatrice (widow of William Canterbury of Salem), 24 Nov. 1669; she survived him.

Family of FRANCIS PLUMER

Samuel Plumer
b. 1619; d. 1702
m. Mary Zidfield
(they had 12 children)

JOSEPH PLUMER
b. 1620; d. 1683
m. SARAH CHENEY
(they had 8 children)

Mary Plumer
m. John Cheney; r. north side of Parker River

Hannah Plumer
(Cotton gives dau. Hannah but nothing more.)

Family of JOSEPH PLUMER and SARAH CHENEY

Joseph Plumer
b. 1654
m. Hannah Swett
(they had 12 children)

BENJAMIN PLUMER
b. 1656; d. 8 Jul. 1724
m. 1st MARY WOOD, 1678
b. 8 Aug. 1660; d. c. 1714 (they had 9 children)
m. 2nd Elizabeth Felt, 1 Sept. 1715, Rowley

Sarah Plumer
b. 1660

Francis Plumer
b. 1662

Francis Plumer
b. 1664
m. Mary Ellithorp
(they had 1 child, Mary)

Nathaniel Plumer
b. 1666
m. ? Leland

Johnathan Plumer
b. 1668
m. Sarah Pearson
(they had 4 children)

Abigail Plumer
b. 1669

Daniel Plumer

Family of BENJAMIN PLUMER and MARY (ANNE) WOOD
Moved to Rowley, where Ann, and/or Mary was born 1678.

Joseph Plumer
b. 2 May 1680

Benjamin Plumer
b. 4 Mar. 1682

THOMAS PLUMER
b. 15 Apr. 1684
m. RUTH PEARSON; d. 16 Nov. 1762

Sarah Plumer
b. 1686
m. John Broclebank

Stephen Plumer
b. 1 Sept. 1688

Anne Plumer
b. 1690

Mary Plumer
b. 1694
m. Edmund Cheney

MARTHA PLUMER
b. 2 Mar. 1696
m. LEONARD HARRIMAN, 5 Jul. 1715

NATHAN PLUMER
b. 26 Feb. 1701/2; d. 1775, Londonderry
m. BARBARA DAVIS, 5 Jul. 1721

This family contributed 3 ancestors of Maurice LeBosquet, into whose forebears these researches started. Mary Wood's father, Thomas Wood m. 7 Apr. 1654 Anne. He was about 40 years old in 1675 and called John Todd "brother" so we assume that Anne was born a Todd. Benjamin took oath of allegiance in 1676 in Newbury, and the same year he moved to Rowley and on 15 of Jan. 1678, he m. Anne Wood. He was surveyor of highways and served on

trial juries. Anne bore him 9 children and lived till her youngest was 13 years old. She was b. 8 Aug. 1660 and d. soon after 31 Jan. 1714/15.

Benjamin then m. Elizabeth Felt, 1 Sept. 1715 and he died 8 July 1724. His will mentions "My well beloved daughter, Martha Harriman."

Early Settlers of Rowley, by Flodgette

Family of THOMAS WOOD and ANNE/MARY TODD

Mary Wood	b. 1655 m. Ed Ardway
John Wood	b. 1656 m. Isabel Hazen
Thomas Wood	b. 1658 m. Mary Hunt
ANN WOOD	b. 1660 m. BENJAMIN PLUMMER

ANNE WOOD — b. 8 Aug. 1660; dau. of THOMAS WOOD who m. ANNE TODD 7 Apr. 1654 (see John Todd); d. 29 Dec. 1714.
m. BENJAMIN PLUMMER, 15 Jan. 1678/9 (Called "Mary" in record of marriage not "Ann". Was the mother of his children); buried 17 Sept. 1687; (Thomas was about 40 yrs. old 1675 and called John Todd "brother".) (C. C., Vol. 23, pp. 27-9)

Family of Ensign THOMAS PLUMMER and RUTH PEARSON

THOMAS PLUMMER II	b. 1720; d. 15 Nov. 1770 m. BETHIA YENNEY
Stephen Plummer	b. 1724
Samuel Plummer	b. 1726
MARTHA PLUMMER	b. 24 Aug. 1733; d. 11 Nov. 1825 m. JONATHAN HARRIMAN II

Here we have the first use of two M's in the surname. Brother of MARTHA (PLUMER) HARRIMAN and NATHAN PLUMMER.

Thomas Plummer (Ensign) is buried at Georgetown, his father adopted the 2 sons.

The youngest son Nathan who m. Barbary Davis, (Essex Inst., vol. 50, 1914,): "Was a husbandman and settled in Bifield Parish in Rowley." "He was a singular person in the family, judging from his father's last words on records, the absence of anything found on the records of the probate and registry of deeds, except one conveyance of land in 1741." Essex Registry of Deeds Book 105, leaf 247.

He was, however, a member of Capt. Thurston's alarm list, 15 Jun. 1757.

Family of NATHAN PLUMMER and BARBARY DAVIS

Anne Plummer	b. 20 Dec. 1722 m. Benjamin Quinby of Salem, 4 Nov. 1742 settled in Somerville, N. H.
Mary Plummer	b. 23 May 1726 m. John Harriman, 26 Dec. 1751, Rowley b. 17 Oct. 1731; son of John Harriman and Jane Bailey
Eunice Plummer	b. 4 Feb. 1727/8 m. Ezra Burbank, 30 Jul. 1717
Abel Plummer	b. 31 Aug. 1730; r. Londonderry; father died soon after 1775
Martha Plummer	b. 24 Aug. 1733; bapt. Bifield Parish Church, 28 Nov. 1736, Rowley
Sarah Plummer	b. 23 Nov. 1735; bapt. Bifield Parish Church, 28 Nov. 1736, Rowley

Family of THOMAS PLUMMER II and BETHIA YENNEY

Joseph Plummer	b. 23 Nov. 1740 m. Hannah Lee (they had 3 sons); d. 1814

Asa Plummer	b. 27 Dec. 1742 m. 1st ? Burpee m. 2nd Betty Gage m. 3rd Mary Haines
Moses Plummer	b. 29 Jan. 1744 m. ? Hale (they had 2 children); d. 1835
Stephen Plummer	b. 5 Jan. 1746 m. Martha Hale (they had 2 children)
SILAS PLUMMER	b. 23 Jan. 1750 m. 1st JOANNA BARKER m. 2nd MARY ADAMS of Georgetown, 23 Nov. 1783 dau. of JOHN ADAMS and ELIZABETH KILBORN; d. 12 Apr. 1826
Ruth Plummer	b. 26 Apr. 1754 m. Samuel Bacon d. 1830
Thomas Plummer	b. 10 Mar. 1756 m. Elizabeth Chandler

Family of SILAS PLUMMER and JOANNA BARKER

Polly Plummer	b. 7 Dec. 1779 m. John Dow
Jack Plummer	b. 16 Jan. 1781

Family of SILAS PLUMMER and MARY ADAMS

Theodore Plummer	b. 12 Apr. 1785; d. Nov. 1828 m. Polly Porter
Frederick Plummer	b. 30 Jul. 1787 m. Rachel Hathaway
Sophia Plummer	b. 25 Nov. 1790
HENRY PLUMMER	b. 22 Feb. 1793; d. 27 Jan. 1869 m. HANNAH JENNESS
Pamelia Plummer	b. 2 Mar. 1796; d. 10 Dec. 1847 m. David Gaunt
Charles Plummer	b. 9 May 1803 m. Eliza Gardner of Philadelphia, Pa.

HENRY PLUMMER, b. 22 Feb. 1793, m. HANNAH JENNESS, dau. of JOHN JENNESS, b. 1783 at Pembroke, N. H., Rev. War. John m. TEMPERANCE FOLLETT, dau. of BENJAMIN, son of JOB FOLLETT, settled in Rye, N. H. and was soldier in Am. Rev. The first Jenness came to N. H. at age of 35 from Rye, Eng. about 1665 to Great Island, now New Castle. Freeman 2 Oct. 1666; mariner and fisherman.

Family of HENRY PLUMMER and HANNAH JENNESS

Pamelia Plummer	
Frank Plummer	b. 12 Aug. 1818 m. Eunice Johnson (they had 3 children)
Walter Plummer	b. 11 Jun. 1822 m. Rebecca Wentworth
Pamelia Plummer	b. 31 May 1825 m. Josiah Bartlet Morrill
MARY ADAMS PLUMMER	b. 11 Jun. 1828 m. EDWIN MORSE
Abigail Plummer	b. 17 Dec. 1834 m. James Turner

The Rev. HENRY PLUMMER was carried away with the miller movement of 1845 and founded the Adventist Church of Haverhill. When he found that the world still existed after 1845 he renounced the Adventist Church and changed to Trinity and the whole family is ardently devoted to the service of the Episcopal Church. Henry never had any remunerative return from his service to the church but earned his living as a baker.

Family of MARY ADAMS PLUMMER and EDWIN MORSE

MARIANNA MORSE	b. 1 Dec. 1847
	m. JOSEPH LE BOSQUET
Edwin Herbert Morse	b. 8 Aug. 1849
Frederick Hayden Morse	b. 2 Aug. 1853
Harriet Millie Morse	b. 7 Sept. 1859; d. 18 Mar. 1862

Family of MARIANNA MORSE and JOSEPH LE BOSQUET

(Issue of this union is to be found under LE BOSQUET and that of MARIANNA's 2nd union, under MORSE)

From The History of Haverhill, by George Wingate Chase

The first meeting of those persons, who afterwards constituted the first Christian Church of Haverhill, was held in Bradford December 1803.

9 Apr. 1806, Thursday, the Church met at Mr. Silas Plummer's in Haverhill, Merrimac Street in front of the present Baptist Church.

2 Aug. 1826, Henry Plummer was regularly ordained to the ministry in the new chapel, and became the regular pastor of the church; though through an informality, Elder Robinson remained nominally the pastor until the following April.

Elder Plummer remained the faithful and successful pastor of the church until the spring of 1843, when his connection was dissolved at his own request. During his pastorship, he baptized upward of 380 persons, and 30 others were received into fellowship.

3 Aug. 1856, Rev. Plummer again received a call to become the pastor of the church, which he accepted. He remained until 1857.

When Rev. Henry Plummer left the Christian Union Society, in 1843, he was accompanied by a number of the principal members of that church, among whom were the two Deacons, Deacons John Morse and David Evans.

They were joined by others, who believed that the second coming of Christ was then near at hand, and immediately after, a temporary building was erected by them for worshipping purposes, in the rear of Essex Street, which was known as the "Tabernacle." They organized temporarily by the choice of Mr. Plummer as Pastor, and the above named Morse and Evans as Deacons.

In 1855 Mr. Plummer became an evangelist.

At an early age, he learned the trade of a baker, and in 1823 established himself in that business in this town. He was engaged in this business when he was ordained, and for some time subsequently when he was appointed agent for the Boston and Haverhill Stage Co. and relinquished his former business.

In 1831, he removed to Philadelphia, and engaged in the shoe business with his brothers.

He preached in that vicinity regularly on the Sabbath, but upon being urged, returned to Haverhill to take charge of his former church.

It is worthy of note that Mr. Plummer never received a salary as Pastor; he believed that the Gospel should be free and for nearly forty years he applied that principal to his daily practice.

Mr. Plummer was a man of more than ordinary ability, perseverance and consistency, and whether we regard him as a preacher of the Gospel, or as a neighbor and a citizen, he had always commanded the respect, the confidence, and the love of all.

HENRY PLUMMER preached in Haverhill fifty years. As a man of more than ordinary ability, perseverance and consistancy, and whether we regard him as a preacher of the gospel or a neighbor and a citizen, he has always commanded the respect, the confidence and the love of all. He was ordained for the ministry 2 Aug. 1826.

HANNAH (JENNESS) PLUMMER, born 22 Oct. 1792, daughter of JOHN and TEMPERANCE (FOLLETT) JENNESS of Pembroke, N. H. Her father was a soldier in the Revolution, (see N. H. records of the Soldiers of the Rev. War in the Mass. State Library.)

MARY (ADAMS) PLUMMER, born 23 Nov. 1673, daughter of JOHN and ELIZABETH (KILBORN) ADAMS, granddaughter of Sgt. Abraham Adams of "The Highfield," Ipswich, Mass. who was in King Phillips war.

From the early records of the family we find that they originally came from Italy, and in that sunny land, the name Plumer came from being plumers or feather dressers for the king. During one of the early revolutions, they made their escape to England, bringing with them, a richly carved oaken chest, believed to contain the family plate. This chest bears the ancient date and is still in the possession of a member of the family in Boston.

In England, they followed the occupation of linen weavers in which they became proficient, disposing the products of their looms to the nobility and leading families of the country during Queen Elizabeth's time. They were a family of great opulence, even after going into England, the name still was Plumer and was changed to Plummer by a member of the 4th generation in

America, Thomas Plummer. Owing to the unsettled state of things in the mother country and suffering continually from religious persecutions, Francis Plumer came from Woolwich, England. In 1633, took Freemans oath in Boston, 14 May 1634, and settled in Newbury, Mass. 1635 of which town, he was one of the original grantees, and was the ancestor of all the Plummers in this country. The land on which he settled in Newbury was held in the eighth generation by direct descent from the original proprietor.

FRANCIS b. 1594; d. 17 Jan. 1673. His first wife, Ruth d. 18 Aug. 1644 and he married the widow Ann Palmer, 31 Mar. 1648. She d. 18 Oct. 1665, he then married Beatrice, widow of William Canterbury of Salem, 24 Nov. 1668; she survived him.

William Richard Cutter in his Genealogical Memoirs of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts gives as tradition:

"By water from Ipswich, around plum island, up river to Quaseacuynew! Now Parker River, landed on north bank about 100 rods below where the bridge now stands. About 1783 (Simon Plumer found gold, not quite $300, the first piece found by a child. In 1639 Francis was licensed to keep a tavern."

Coffin says that he was second to land in Newbury, after Nicholas Payne, with his two sons, Samuel and Joseph.

JOHN DAVIS

Father of Barbary Davis, Wife of Nathan Plummer

From Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury by D. W. Hoyt, Vol. 2, p. 732-3

p. 130 JOHN DAVIS of Amesbury "Husbandman" m. c. 1683 Elizabeth Cilley or Cilly, b. 29 Jul. 1699
p. 99 dau. of Widow Margaret (Cilley) Clough who deeded them land in Amesbury, Nov. 1684
m. 2nd 19 Oct. 1702, Bethia Ash who was living Apr. 1707
m. 3rd Elizabeth Beedle in a prenuptual agreement, 21 Jun. 1708.
He made over to her, a house and land in Amesbury during her life.
She was 39 years old then and she probably could not have m. John as stated on p. 381.
p. 130 It was probably John's wife Bethia's son and daughter who were taken by the Indians, 9 Aug. 1704.
If so, he lived in Amesbury, and she must have returned from captivity, but died soon after.

issue

a daughter	
Martha Davis	b. 26 Nov. 1686, Amesbury
John Davis	b. 4 May 1689
	m. Elizabeth
Mary Davis	b. 15 Nov. 1691
Sarah Davis	b. 14 Jun. 1694
Ichabod Bowden Davis	b. 27 Apr. 1697
BARBARY DAVIS	b. 29 Jul. 1699 (John also had a Barbary by 1st wife)
	m. pub. in Rowley, 30 Jun. 1721 to NATHAN PLUMMER
Nathaniel Davis	b. 14 Apr. 1704 (2nd wife)

MARGARET CLOUGH was dau. of Richard.
John Clough or Cluff Salisbury (disagreement between Savage and Bond)
House carpenter, probably came in "Elizabeth"
Received land in first division
Freeman's oath 1650
m. 1st Jane, she d. 16 Jan. 1679/80
m. 2nd Martha Cilley or Sibley, 15 Jan. 1686
He was b. c. 1613; d. 26 Jul. 1691
Widow Martha living in 1692.

ROBERT ADAMS

Progenitor of Mary Adams, Wife of Silas Plummer

ROBERT ADAMS — b. c. 1601/2, Eng.; r. Newbury, Mass.; emigrant; d. 12 Oct. 1682, aet. 81
m. 1st ELEANOR WILMOT (?); d. 12 Jun. 1677
m. 2nd Sara, widow of Henry Short, whose maiden name was Glover, 6 Feb. 1678 (no issue)

Family of ROBERT ADAMS and ELEANOR WILMOT (?)
(children born in Eng.)
John Adams
Joanna Adams
ABRAHAM ADAMS (Sarg.) ✭ b. 1639, Salem, Mass.; King Phillip's War; d. Aug. 1714, aet. 75, Newbury
m. MARY PETTINGILL, 10 Nov. 1670, Newbury
b. 6 Jul. 1652, Newbury; dau. of RICHARD and JOANNA (INGERSOLL) PETTINGILL
Elizabeth Adams
Mary Adams
Issac Adams
Jacob Adams
Hannah Adams
Jacob Adams

ROBERT ADAMS came first to Ipswich in Massachusetts Bay bringing with him his wife, ELEANOR WILMOT (?) and his first two children, John and Joanna. He was a tailor by trade, resided in Salem in 1636/9, and removed to Newbury in 1640, where he acquired a large farm and valuable property and died 12 Oct. 1682, aet. 81 years. His will made at Newbury 7 Mar. 1676, and probated 27 Nov. 1682.

He is believed by many to have come from Devonshire, and to have been a son of Robert Adams and Elizabeth Sharlon or Sharland, connected with the Adams ancestry, and through that connection to have been a cousin of Henry Adams of Braintree—afterward Quincy. This famous Welsh pedigree, beginning with Ap Adams in the time of Edward I, about the close of the 13th century, and changing to the name of Adams in the eighth generation, runs through thirteen generations down to Nicholas, who married and had no issue. To this pedigree has been appended by a later hand, according to competent judges, a brother of Nicholas, named John, who married Margaret Squier and had Richard who married and had Robert, the father of Robert of Newbury. There is no evidence whatever to sustain this pleasing belief. Dr. James Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary of all the earliest or first settlers of New England (1860), says "Robert Adams, tailor in Salem, 1638, by one tradition, came from Devonshire, by another of equal value was from Holderness County of York."

According to Joshua Coffin, the Historian of Newbury (1845) ROBERT ADAMS "was two or three years in Ipswich, and had before coming over two children John and Joanna, and at Salem, Abraham, born 1639. He removed to Newbury 1640 and had Isaac and Youngest Archelaus."

He is believed to have resided within a few rods of the spot where his descendants Col. Daniel Adams and ROBERT ADAMS afterward lived. Mr. Coffin is mistaken in naming Archelaus among his sons. The Archelaus who has been classed as such, was a son of Lieut. J. John Adams, who was a son of "William of Ipswich." That he was equally mistaken in assuming that Robert Adams came from Devonshire, there is fair ground for belief. If coming from Holderness, it is not impossible that he is of Scotch origin and blood. There is a tradition among some of his descendants that he was a Scotchman.

Family of Sarg. ABRAHAM ADAMS and MARY PETTINGILL

Mary Adams — b. 16 Jan. 1672
m. George Thurlow
Robert Adams — b. 12 May 1674
Capt. Abraham Adams — b. 2 May 1676
Isaac Adams — b. 26 Feb. 1678/9
Sarah Adams — b. 15 Apr. 1681
JOHN ADAMS — b. 7 Mar. 1684
m. 1st ELIZABETH NOYES, 22 Jan. 1707
d. childless, 23 Dec. 1708

	m. 2nd SARAH PEARSON, 17 Nov. 1713 d. 10 Dec. 1754
Dr. Matthew Adams	b. 25 May 1686
Isreal Adams	b. 25 Dec. 1688
Dorothy Adams	b. 25 Oct. 1691
Richard Adams	b. 22 Nov. 1693

Soon after the death of Sarg. ABRAHAM ADAMS, c. 17 Sept. 1714 in the thirteenth year of her majesty Queen Anne's reign, the children entered into a carefully drawn up agreement. (See A Genealogical History of Robert Adams of Newbury, Mass., and His Descendants, by Andrew Adams, p. 4, 7, 14, 35.) He was Corporal in the Militia 1685-1693, and made Sargeant in 1703.

Family of JOHN ADAMS and SARAH PEARSON

Sarah Adams	b. 11 Oct. 1714
	m. Jeremiah Hazen
Elizabeth Adams	b. 11 Jun. 1717
	m. Reuben Hardy (Bradford)
Mehitable Adams	b. 21 Jun. 1719
JOHN ADAMS II	b. 12 Apr. 1721, Rowley; d. 28 Sept. 1803, New London where he settled c. 1780
	m. 1st MARY (SARAH ?) BROCKLEBANK, 1748
	m. 2nd ELIZABETH KILBORN of Rowley, 10 Jun. 1752
	m. 3rd Widow Meribah Tenney Stickney, 18 Sept. 1764
Mary Adams	b. 11 Feb. 1722
Benjamin Adams	b. 8 Dec. 1724
Hannah Adams	b. 11 Aug. 1727
	m. John Wood
Moses Adams	b. 7 Nov. 1730

Family of JOHN ADAMS II and MARY (SARAH ?) BROCKLEBANK

Corp. John Adams	b. 9 Sept. 1749
Benjamin Adams	b. 19 Feb. 1751
Sarah Adams	b. 23 Mar. 1753
Lois Adams	b. 15 Nov. 1754

Family of JOHN ADAMS II and ELIZABETH KILBORN

Elizabeth Adams	b. 29 Jan. 1756
Jane Adams	b. 25 May 1757
Solomon Adams	b. 4 Mar. 1759
Jedidah Adams	b. 18 Jan. 1761
MARY ADAMS	b. 23 Nov. 1763
	m. SILAS PLUMMER of Haverhill, Mass. (this union see Family of SILAS PLUMMER and MARY ADAMS)

The shears with which ROBERT ADAMS wrought and which he brought with him from England, a large pair, hand made, are now in the possession of his descendant, Stephen P. Hale of Newbury.

The will of ROBERT ADAMS, alludes to and confirms an agreement made with his loving wife, Sarah, before marriage, giving her, "My great chest, and the highest chair in the room wherein we live," both of which she was to restore at her death, or if she shall marry again, "also all the money I have." She not to be accountable to any one and "to enjoy the parlor wholly for one year."

To his eldest son, John, he gives 20 pounds, to be paid by his executor within 12 months after his decease; to his son Isaac, he bequeathes 5 pounds yearly during life "in English corn, pork, beef, and such like, also my wearing apparel, and the bed in the north garret, and all the furniture belonging to it, and the least brass pot and pot hooks." To Jacob, he gives the house he lives in and the land adjoining to it and now fenced in, and the meadow on the neck or south side of Newbury River. To his daughter Hannah, he gives 20 pounds to be paid within one year. To his daughter Joanna, or her children, the bed and furniture belonging to it in the parlor, and the biggest brass pot and the chest and chair previously mentioned when they are returned, to have them when 18 years of age, or when she married. To his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Edward Phelps he gives one cow. To his three sons of Abraham, then born, he gives each a gun, and to the older boys, each a sword. All the rest of his effects, he gives to Abraham. He provides that his lands shall go to Robert, oldest

son of Abraham, also the great brass kettle, table and irons, and spit. Abraham and his son Robert to be joint executors and Abraham to act alone till Robert should come of age. "And though I appoint Robert Adams my Heir after his father, Mary, the wife of said Abraham is not to be debarred of any claim, if left a widow. Further to Joanna Grainger he bequeathed his pewter tankard and pewter bowl and to Mary daughter of Abraham, a box with lock and key and 6 diaper Kanpkins." If Robert come into possession the lands by reversion, he is to give to either of his brothers "now in being" Abraham and Isaac—20 pounds apiece. His loving friends Mr. John Woodbridge and Mr. Nichols Noyes were to be overseers of his will, and to them, each one, was bequeathed one of his best wethers.

Signed and sealed 7 Mar. 1680.

HANNAH JENNESS

Mother of Mary Adams Plummer, Wife of Edwin Morse

JOB JENNESS came from Rye, England, settled in Rye, N. H. and was drowned there. The dates I have from the History of Pembroke are 1730-1895 which of course do not refer to the life of any man.

BENJAMIN JENNESS, father of JOHN who m. TEMPERANCE FOLLETT and grandfather of HANNAH JENNESS who m. REV. H. PLUMMER and great-grandfather of MARY ADAMS PLUMMER who m. EDWIN MORSE.

Rev. N. F. Carter who wrote History of Pembroke, N. H. says that in 1777 Pembroke furnished 137 men for Col. Daniel Moore's Regt. The Company of Capt. Ebenezer Frye of Pembroke belonged to the 1st N. H. Regt., commanded by Col. Joseph Cilley. "Of the 3 years men, enlisted from Col. McClary's Regt. of Militia, were Joseph Norris, BENJAMIN GENNESS (JENNESS) etc., from Pembroke. They were mustered into Capt. Frye's Regt. and served for the town of Deerfield. He accepted bounty of 30 pounds plus "trevail money 12 pounds." They signed a petition to legislature to be "disjoined from Col. Dan Moore and annexed to Col. Thomas Stickney" and Benjamin made his Mark. He enlisted 16 Jun. 1780.

JOHN JENNESS married TEMPERANCE FOLLET 14 Nov. 1783 at Pembroke, N. H. They were the grandparents of MARY ADAMS PLUMMER, wife of EDWIN MORSE and mother of MARIANNA (MORSE) LE BOSQUET FURNESS.

Family of JOHN JENNESS and TEMPERANCE FOLLET

Benjamin Jenness	b. 20 Mar. 1784; settled Pembroke, N. H.
Sally Jenness	b. 1 Jun. 1783; d. 3 Sept. 1803
John Jenness	b. 24 Jan. 1788; d. 15 May 1803
Temperance Jenness	b. 4 Apr. 1790
HANNAH JENNESS	b. 22 Oct. 1793
	m. HENRY PLUMMER
	(their dau. was Mary Adams Plummer)
Job Jenness	b. 20 Feb. 1795; d. 3 Mar. 1795
Polly Jenness	b. 4 Apr. 1796
	m. David Merril
Mehitable Jenness (twin)	b. 10 Feb. 1799
Betsey Jenness (twin)	b. 10 Feb. 1799
	m. Samuel Downing
Susanna Jenness	b. 18 May 1803
	m. Levi Buntin of Allentown, 10 Jul. 1823
Solomon Jenness	b. 6 May 1801
	m. ? McCaniel, r. Vermont

From History of Pembroke, Vol. II, 1895

p. 168 HANNAH (JOHN) (BENJAMIN) (JOB), daughter of JOHN JENNESS and TEMPERANCE FOLLETT (Benjamin Follett) was born 22 Oct. 1792 was married 1817 at Haverhill (V. R.) to HENRY PLUMMER born 22 Feb. 1793, died 27 Jan. 1869, son of SILAS PLUMMER and BETHIA YENNEY.

Pamelia Plummer	(see M. Morrill)
Frank Plummer	
Walter Plummer	
Pamelia Plummer	
MARY ADAMS PLUMMER	m. EDWIN MORSE
Abigail Plummer	m. James Turner

Be it made known by us, the President, Vice Presidents & Directors of the BUNKER HILL MONUMENT ASSOCIATION, instituted in 1823, for the purpose of commemorating the early events of the American Revolution, and especially for the erection of a monument on the ground where the action of Bunker Hill was fought on the

17th OF JUNE, 1775,

That Mr. C. B. Le Bosquet has been admitted to be a member of this Association, and that this is to serve as a perpetual memorial of his having contributed to the execution of its patriotic designs.

Danl. Webster
Wm. Sullivan
Geo. Blake
Jno. Gorham
[illegible]
Edward Everett
Saml. D. Harris

PRESIDENT,
J. Brooks

VICE PRESIDENTS,
H. Perkins
Joseph Story

TREASURER,
Nath'l. P. Russell

SECRETARY,
Franklin Dexter

John C. Warren
Seth. Knowles
Sam'l. Swett
Geo. Ticknor
Theodore Lyman jr.
Isaac P. Davis
Jos. Putnam

Bunker Hill Monument Association membership certificate for C. B. LeBosquet.

III. *Children of* OLIVIA KATE CHAFEE *and* MAURICE LE BOSQUET

"I've got a rather distasteful job," remarked the genealogist. "A woman employed me to look up her family tree, and I've got to inform her that one of her relatives was electrocuted for murder in America."

"I shouldn't worry about that," replied a friend. "Just write that the man occupied the chair of applied electricity at one of America's public institutions."

Lineage of WILLIAM HARRISON RICE (2 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

WILLIAM HENRY RICE

WILLIAM HARRISON RICE
b. 26 Jan. 1901, Lihue, Kauai, T.H.
m. 2nd 2 June 1938
Virginia Hackett
b. 14 Nov. 1908, Antlers, Okla.
m. 1st Sept. 1926, Glendale, Calif.
OLIVIA LE BOSQUET

MARY AGNES GIRWIN
b. 1 Nov.
d. 12 July 1935

WILLIAM HYDE RICE
m. Oct. 1872, Lihue, Kauai, T.H.

MARY WATERHOUSE
b. Tasmania

JAMES W. GIRWIN
b. Brantford, Canada

FLORA WILLFONG

WILLIAM HARRISON RICE
b. 12 Oct. 1813, Oswego, N.Y.
d. 27 May 1862, Lihue, Kauai, T.H.
m. 28 Sept. 1840, Eden, N.Y.

MARY SOPHIA HYDE
b. 11 Oct. 1816
d. 25 May 1911, Lihue, Kauai, T.H.

JOSEPH RICE
b. Hannibal, N.Y., son of Asa Rice
b. 1748, and Sharon Ellsworth, Co. Conn.
d. 20 July 1871, Elida, Ohio

SALLY BUEL

JABEZ BACKUS HYDE (Chart No. 2)

JERUSHA AIKIN

JOHN WATERHOUSE
b. England

ELEANOR DICKENSON
b. England

JOHN WATERHOUSE

JANE BREADWELL SKEPONG

ALEXANDER GIRWIN
b. County Down, Ireland

CATHERINE DALEY
b. Co. Antrim, Ireland

CHARLES GIRWIN
Son of John Girwin of Castle William, Co. Down, Ireland

RACHEL CARLETON

ALEXANDER DALEY
Armoy, Co. Antrim, Ireland

PEGGY BLAIR
Bally Castle, Antrim, Ireland

G. W. WILLFONG
b. Columbus, Ohio

MARY C. BENSON
b. Woodstock, Vt.

DAVID WILLFONG
b. Shenandoah Co., Va.
Son of John Willfong from Germany

SUSANNA CHAMPS
West Virginia

LEVI BENSON

LYDIA HOLMES
Mass.

CAPT. MATTHEW HYDE
b. 28 Apr. 1711, Norwich, Conn.
d. 18 Mar. 1792, aet. 81
m. 2nd Hannah Pember, 26 Aug. 1776
m. 1st 19 Apr. 1733

ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON
b. 6 May 1712
d. 20 May 1776

CAPT. JAMES HYDE
b. 6 Apr. 1741, Norwich, Conn.
d. 25 Jan. 1785, at sea
m. 14 May 1767

JABEZ BACKUS HYDE
b. 17 Aug. 1774, Norwich, Conn.
d. 29 May 1855, East Aurora, N. Y.
m. 1st Lucy Hartshorn, 16 Apr. 1801, d. 1807
m. 2nd 1812
JERUSHA AIKIN
b. 1 May 1786, dau. of Atwood Aikin and Hannah Willes
d. 1 May 1824, aet. 38, Richfield, N.Y.

EUNICE BACKUS
b. 23 May 1745, Norwich, Conn.
d. 9 Mar. 1778, aet. 33 yrs.

JABEZ BACKUS
b. Aug., 1712, Norwich, Conn.
m. 17 Feb. 1741

EUNICE KINGSBURY

CAPT. JOHN HYDE ✭
b. Dec., 1667
d. 26 July 1727
m. 3 Mar. 1698

EXPERIENCE ABEL
b. Dec., 1674, Norwich, Conn.
d. 24 Oct. 1763, Norwich, Conn.

SAMUEL HYDE
b. ca. 1637, Hartford, Conn.
m. June, 1659

JANE LEE
East Saybrook, Conn.
Dau. of Thomas Lee and (?) Brown
d. 1641 on passage from Eng.

CALEB ABEL

MARGARET POST

DEA. CHRISTOPHER HUNTINGTON
b. 1 Nov. 1660, the first male white child in Norwich, Conn.
m. 2 Oct. 1706

JUDITH BREWSTER

CHRISTOPHER HUNTINGTON
1660, original proprietor of Norwich, Conn. Son of Simon Huntington II, and Margaret Barret of England. Arrived in America, 1633

RUTH ROCKWELL
Windsor

NATHANIEL BACKUS
b. 15 Apr. 1669, Norwich, Conn.
m. 1st Lydia Edgarton

ELIZABETH TRACY

WILLIAM BACKUS

ELIZABETH PRATT
Dau. of Lt. William Pratt, ✭
Saybrook, Conn.

CAPT. JOHN TRACY ✭
b. 1642, Salem, Mass., son of
Lt. Thomas Tracy, b. ca. 1610, ✭
Teuksbury, Eng.
m. Widow Mason, d. 7 Nov. 1685

MARY WINSLOW
b. 1646
Dau. of Josiah Winslow, bro. of Gov. Winslow and Martha Bourn, of Marshfield

RICE

Relations of William Hyde Rice, Husband of Olivia LeBosquet

WILLIAM HARRISON RICE — b. 12 Oct. 1813, Oswego, N. Y.; d. 27 May 1862, Lihue, Kauai
m. MARY SOPHIA HYDE, 28 Sept. 1840, Buffalo, N. Y.
b. 11 Oct. 1816, Seneca Village, N. Y., Erie Co.; d. 25 May 1911, Lihue, Kauai

Family of WILLIAM HARRISON RICE and MARY SOPHIA HYDE

Hannah Maria Rice — b. 17 Feb. 1842, Hana, Maui
Emily Dole Rice — b. 10 May 1844, Lahainaluna, Maui
WILLIAM HYDE RICE — b. 23 Jul. 1846, Punahou, Oahu; d. 1924
m. MARY WATERHOUSE, 17 Oct. 1873, Honolulu, Oahu
b. 1847; dau. of John Thomas Waterhouse, Hobart, Tasmania; d. 1933
Mary Sophia Rice — b. 7 Jan. 1849, Punahou, Oahu; d. 5 Sept. 1870, Clinton, Mo.
Anna Charlotte Rice — b. 5 Sept. 1853, Punahou, Oahu
m. ? Cooke, Art Academy

Family of WILLIAM HYDE RICE and MARY WATERHOUSE

WILLIAM HENRY RICE — b. 24 Jun. 1874, Lihue, Kauai; d. 1945
m. MARY AGNES GIRWIN, 8 Jun. 1894, Honolulu, Oahu
CHARLES ATWOOD RICE — b. 12 Sept. 1876, Honolulu, Oahu
m. GRACE ETHEL KING, 20 Jun. 1899, Honolulu, Oahu
dau. of Thomas King; d. 4 Mar. 1940, Lihue, Kauai
ARTHUR HYDE RICE — b. 25 Jul. 1878, Lihue, Kauai
m. MARIA BESSIE FOREST, 25 May 1905, Oakland, Calif.
MARY ELEANOR RICE — b. 25 Nov. 1880, Lihue, Kauai;d. 22 Jan. 1923, Honolulu, T.H.
m. WALTER HENRY SCOTT, 25 Jun. 1902, Lihue, Kauai; d. 15 Jan. 1931
Anna Charlotte Rice — b. 5 Aug. 1882, Lihue, Kauai
m. Ralph Lyman Wilcox
HAROLD WATERHOUSE RICE — b. 10 Nov. 1883, Honolulu, Oahu
m. CHARLOTTE MC KINNEY BALDWIN, 7 Dec. 1907, Spreckelsville, Maui
b. 16 Feb. 1884, Haiku, Maui; d. 16 Sept. 1938, San Francisco, Calif.
Philip DeLaVergne Rice — b. 22 Jul. 1886, Lihue, Kauai; judge of Circuit Ct. many yrs.; Associate Justice of Supreme Court of Hawaii, 1955
m. Flora Benton, 12 Sept. 1911, Coronado, Calif.
(no issue)
EMILY DOROTHEA RICE — b. 30 Sept. 1889, Lihue, Kauai
m. LEO LLOYD SEXTON, M. D., 26 Oct. 1910, Lihue, Kauai

Family of WILLIAM HENRY RICE and MARY AGNES GIRWIN

WILLIAM HARRISON RICE — b. 26 Jan. 1901, Lihue, Kauai
m. 1st OLIVIA LE BOSQUET, 4 Sept. 1926, Glendale, Calif.
m. 2nd Virginia Gale Hackett from Oklahoma, 15 Jun. 1938, Ewa, Oahu
PAUL GIRWIN RICE — b. 14 Apr. 1903, Lihue, Kauai
m. KATHRYN EDWINA OSBORN, 20 Dec. 1927, Oakland, Calif.
RICHARD HANS RICE — b. 20 May 1906, Lihue, Kauai
m. 1st VIRGINIA CRAIG of Pemberton, 8 Aug. 1934, Honolulu, Oahu
b. 8 Jul. 1913, Honolulu, Oahu
m. 2nd Francelia (Billy Knapp) Steelquist (widow). 10 Aug. 1945, Lihue, Kauai
(she had son John Steelquist by former marriage; they had son Richard Knapp, b. 16 May 1945
MARY DOROTHEA ISENBERG RICE — b. 26 Jan. 1911, Lihue, Kauai

m. SAMUEL ROSSITER WALLIS, M.D., 2 Apr. 1940, Lihue, Kauai

HELEN FLORA RICE — b. 18 Feb. 1917, Lihue, Kauai
m. WAYNE E. ELLIS, 2 Aug. 1940, Lihue, Kauai

Family of WILLIAM HARRISON RICE and OLIVIA LE BOSQUET

William Hyde Rice — b. 20 May 1927, Paia, Maui

Henry Harrison Rice — b. Feb. 1929, Paia, Maui; Lieut. 1955
m. Johanna Yundt, c. 18 Dec. 1954, Bar le Duc, France

Family of PAUL GIRWIN RICE and KATHRYN EDWINA OSBORN

Paul Isenberg Rice — b. 21 May 1929, Lihue, Kauai
m. Joyce Shanhaar, 2 Oct. 1953, Raton, N. M.
(they had son: Mark Harrison Rice, b. 15 May 1954)

Edward Osborn Rice — b. 26 Jul. 1932, Lihue, Kauai

Family of RICHARD HANS RICE and VIRIGNIA CRAIG PEMBERTON

Mary Agnes Rice — b. 21 Jul. 1937

Sheila Rice — b. 5 Nov. 1939, Honolulu, Oahu

Family of MARY DOROTHEA ISENBERG RICE and SAMUEL ROSSITER WALLIS, M. D.

Carolyn Rice Wallis (adpt) — b. 17 Jun. 1943

Samuel Rossiter Wallis, Jr. — b. 22 Sept. 1944, Lihue, Kauai

Mary Margaret Wallis — b. 19 Jun. 1946

Family of HELEN FLORA RICE and WAYNE E. ELLIS

Helen Kuulei Ellis — b. 6 Sept. 1943, Lihue, Kauai

Wayne Richard Ellis — b. 18 Nov. 1944, Lihue, Kauai

Michael Lewis Ellis — b. 12 May 1946, Lihue, Kauai

Family of CHARLES ATWOOD RICE and GRACE ETHEL KING

Edith Josephine Kapiolani Rice — b. 10 Apr. 1900, Lihue, Kauai
m. John Christopher Plews, 7 Sept. 1927, Kapaa, Kauai

Juliet Atwood Rice — b. 23 Oct. 1901, Las Vegas, N. Mex.
m. 1st Holbrook March Goodale, 21 Oct. 1921, Lihue, Kauai
b. 8 Nov. 1893, Boston, Mass. (they had children: Holbrook March Goodale, Jr., b. 8 Oct. 1927, Philadelphia, Pa.; Charles Rice Goodale, b. 11 Aug. 1925)
m. 2nd Frederick Warren Wichman, 12 Sept. 1927, Lihue, Kauai
(they had son: Frederick Bruce Wichman, b. 20 Jun. 1928, Honolulu, Oahu)

Family of ARTHUR HYDE RICE and MARIE BESSIE FOREST

Harriet Elizabeth Rice — b. 19 Sept. 1909
m. George Harrison Moody, 27 Jan. 1931, Lihue, Kauai;
(they had dau: Bebe Elizabeth Moody, b. 20 Nov. 1931;
m. G. W. Summers, Jr., 29 Aug. 1952)

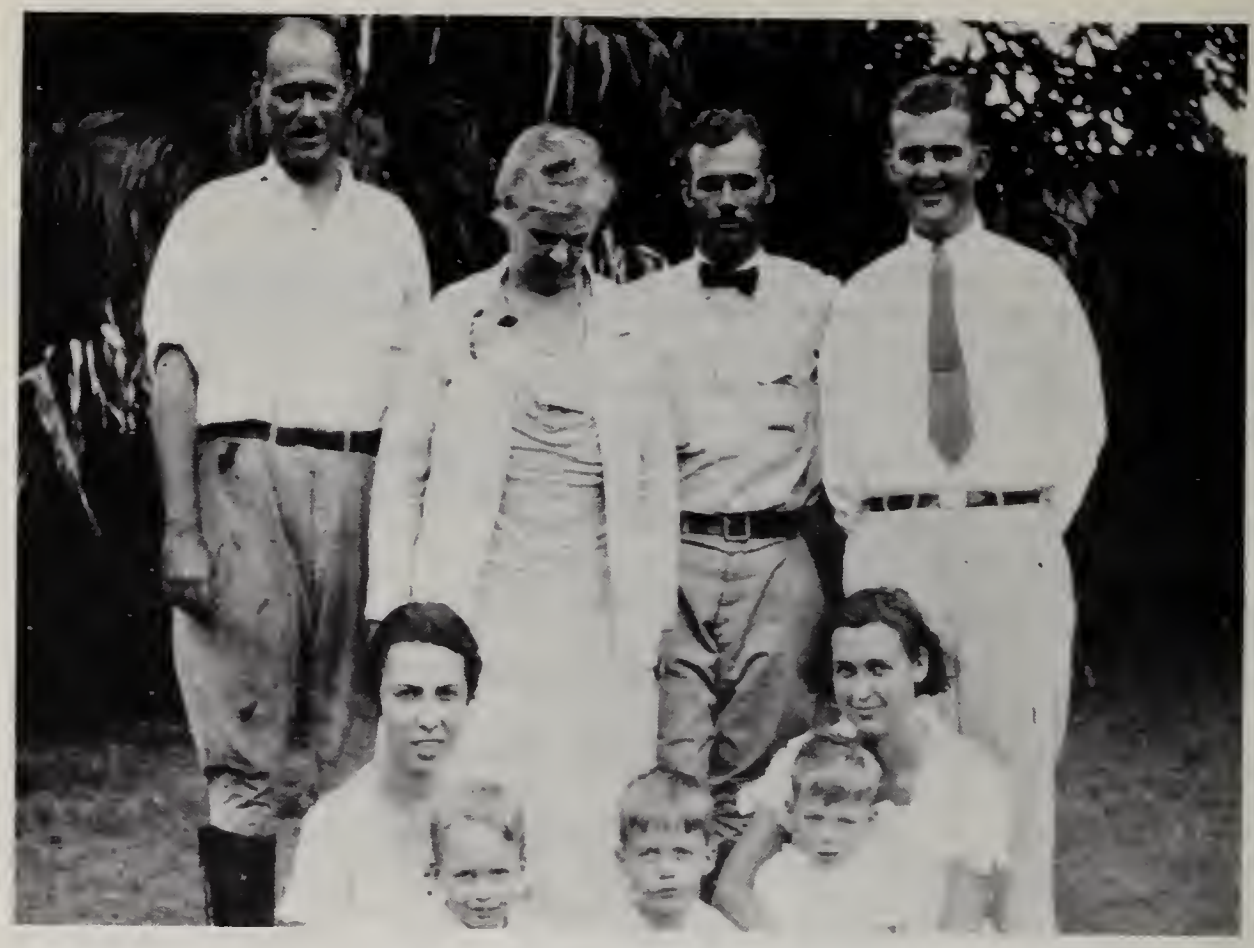
Arthur Hyde Rice Jr. — b. 9 Oct. 1911, Lihue, Kauai
m. Elizabeth Cooke, 1 Jul. 1936;
b. 8 Aug. 1915 (they had son: Arthur Hyde Rice III, b. 4 Jul. 1939, Honolulu, Oahu)

Family of MARY ELEANOR RICE and WALTER HENRY SCOTT

ELEANOR MARY SCOTT — b. 24 Aug. 1903, San Francisco, Calif.
m. ALFONSE WEBSTER BOYDEN, 22 Jul. 1925, Lihue, Kauai

GERTRUDE LEILANI SCOTT — b. 17 Oct. 1904, Lihue, Kauai
m. ANTHONY LINDSAY FAYE, 19 Dec. 1925
b. 13 Jan. 1898, Kahala, Kauai
m. 2nd ? Kawananakoa
m. 3rd George R. Humphrey, 1 Dec. 1948

Anna Charlotte Scott — b. 17 Sept. 1906, Lihue, Kauai
m. 1st David Pierce Penhallow, 25 Jun. 1928, Lihue, Kauai
b. 21 Nov. 1904, Paia, Maui
(they had children: Marion Scott Penhallow, b. 8 May



William Harrison Rice, Mary Agnes (Girwin) Rice, Paul Isenberg, Richard Hans Rice, Mary Dorothea (Rice) Wallis, Paul I. Rice, Jr., William Hyde Rice, Lt. Henry Harrison Rice and Helen Flora (Rice) Ellis.

Four generations: Mary (Waterhouse) Rice, Sheriff William Henry Rice (Wili lili meaning little Willie), William Harrison Rice and William Hyde Rice.

1929, Wailuku, Maui; David Pierce Penhallow, b. 23
b. 23 Feb. 1933, Honolulu, Oahu)
m. 2nd Herbert Jessup Bishop, 3 Sept. 1946, Kealia, Kauai
b. 21 Dec. 1906, Touson, Ariz.

Alice Elizabeth Scott — b. 17 Jan. 1911
m. 1st Gordon See Young, 23 Dec. 1930, Lihue, Kauai
d. 1936; divorced 1935 (they had children: James Lenderman Young, b. 26 Oct. 1931, Honolulu, Oahu; Patricia Young, b. 16 Sept. 1932, Honolulu, Oahu)
m. 2nd J. W. Anderson; children's name changed to Anderson

EUNICE HYDE SCOTT — b. 9 Sept. 1912, Berkley, Calif.
m. ROGER LEE HILL, 27 Mar. 1934

(Upon the death of her mother 1923, Eunice 11 yrs. old was adopted by her childless aunt, Anna C. Wilcox, or at least reared by her. Anna C. Wilcox d. 12 Sept. 1948)

Family of ELEANOR MARY SCOTT and ALFONSE WEBSTER BOYDEN

Richard Webster Boyden ✭ — b. 16 Aug. 1926, Kealia, Kauai; killed in action 17 Apr. 1945
Blaine Scott Boyden — b. 7 May 1929, Kealia, Kauai

Family of GERTRUDE LEILANI SCOTT and ANTHONY LINDSAY FAYE

Mary Scott Faye — b. 10 Feb. 1927, Lihue, Kauai
m. Robert James Ballantine, 5 Apr. 1947, Waimea, Kauai

Anna Margaret Faye — b. 14 Jun. 1929, Waimea, Kauai
m. Theodore Ralph James, 4 Mar. 1950
(they had dau: Kathryn Scott James, b. 20 Mar. 1951)

Lindsay Anton Faye — b. 26 Dec. 1932

Linda Leilani Faye — b. 12 Nov. 1939, Kekaha, Kauai
m. Thomas Desonne Collins II, 28 Feb. 1953, Ridgefield, Conn.

Family of EUNICE HYDE SCOTT and ROGER LEE HILL

Ralph Leroy Hill — b. 7 Mar. 1935, Nashville, Tenn.
Roger Lee Hill Jr. — b. 26 Oct. 1937, Honolulu, Oahu
Martha Lee Hill — b. 19 Jun. 1939, Honolulu, Oahu
Mary Ann Hill — b. 28 Jan. 1941, Honolulu, Oahu
Robert Scott Hill — b. 28 Jun. 1943, Honolulu, Oahu

Family of HAROLD WATERHOUSE RICE and CHARLOTTE MC KINNEY BALDWIN

Charlotte Emily (Chaimi) Rice — b. 1 Oct. 1908, Paia, Maui
m. John Cornwell Walker, 7 Dec. 1927, Paia, Maui
(they had children: John Cornwell Walker, Jr., b. 1 Jul. 1931, Honolulu, Oahu; Jill Rice Walker, b. 24 Jan. 1933)

Harold Frederick (Osky) Rice — b. 13 Jul. 1910
m. Elizabeth Fordham Flower, 26 Sept. 1931, Kansas City, Mo.
(they had children: Harold Frederick Rice, Jr., b. 9 Sept. 1934, Makawao, Maui; Henry Flower Rice, b. 24 May 1938, Kula, Maui)

Maude Baldwin Rice — b. 2 Oct. 1919, San Francisco, Calif.
m. John Milne, 26 Jun. 1940, Specklesville, Maui
(they had children: Leslie McCombie Milne, b. 25 Sept. 1943, Makawao, Maui; Heather Rice Milne, b. 26 Feb. 1945, Puunene, Maui)

Mary McKinney Rice — b. 7 Sept. 1921, San Francisco, Calif.
m. GARFIELD KING, 5 Apr. 1945, Chicago, Ill.
b. 5 Oct. 1913, Chicago, Ill. (he had dau. Sheila King, b. 3 May 1940, Chicago, Ill. by former marriage)

Family of MARY MC KINNEY RICE and GARFIELD KING

Charles Garfield King — b. 18 Mar. 1946, Chicago, Ill.
Harold Rice King — b. 27 Mar. 1949; d. 29 Mar. 1949
William Hyde King — b. 5 Jun. 1953, Chicago, Ill.

Family of EMILY DOROTHEA RICE

Leo Lloyd Sexton Jr. — b. 24 Mar. 1912, Hilo, Hawaii, T. H.; artist
m. Mary Inshard, 7 Mar. 1942

Harold Miller Sexton — (they had dau: Mary Emily Sexton, b. 5 Apr. 1946, Olaa, Hawaii, T. H.)
b. 25 Nov. 1914, Hilo, Hawaii, T. H.
m. Audrey Grace Boynton, 15 Mar. 1942, Hilo, Hawaii, T. H.; (they had son: Kenneth Drake Sexton, b. 17 Aug. 1943, Hilo, Hawaii, T. H.)

SMITH – MAINE BRANCH

Lineage of Frances Hope Smith, Wife of Maurice LeBosquet, Jr.

Rev. JOHN SMITH and SUSANNA HINCKLEY
issue

Benjamin Smith I m. Jedidah Mayhew	Thomas Smith m. Abigail
Thomas Smith m. *Elizabeth Bassett	Samuel Smith m. **Bethia Chipman
	Stephen Smith I m. Deborah Ellis, 23 Dec. 1773 Sandwich, Mass.

HOPE HOWLAND and JOHN CHIPMAN
issue

Hope Chipman m. John Huckins	Hon. John Chipman m. Mary Skiff
Mary Huckins m. Nathan Bassett	**Bethia Chipman

*Elizabeth Bassett

JOHN CHIPMAN, in a disposition in 1652, said, "It was twenty years ago he came from England and was now about 57 years old." It seems possible that he came in the "White Angel" or "Friendship" from Barnstable (Brinspitle), Eng. It is also possible he came with JOHN SMITH, about the same age and came at about the same time as THOMAS CHIPMAN, the father of JOHN, dated prob. 1590-1623. JOHN had a good estate near Dorchester, was long a ruling elder in the church and a deputy to the General Court. He married HOPE HOWLAND and they had 12 children. HOPE (HOWLAND) CHIPMAN is buried at Lothrop Hill, Barnstable. Her tombstone bears the following: "Here lyeth ye body of Mrs. Hope Chipman, wife of Elder John Chipman, aged 54 years 'Who changed this life for a better', ye 8 of Jan. 1685."

JOHN CHIPMAN m. 2nd Ruth (Sargent) Winslow. She is mentioned in his will.

HOPE CHIPMAN, dau. of JOHN CHIPMAN and HOPE HOWLAND was bapt. Sept. 1652; m. JOHN HUCKINS, 10 Aug. 1670; d. 1678. By 1824 five of this name had been graduated from Harvard—two from Yale and two from Dartmouth.

From N. E. Gen. Hist. Reg., Vol. VI

p. 272 "Rev. JOHN CHIPMAN of Beverly was son of Hon. JOHN CHIPMAN of Sandwich by his wife HOPE dau. of JOHN HOWLAND by his wife ELIZABETH."

Here they say dau. of Gov. John Carver – which has been proved not true – Elizabeth was dau. of Tillie who d. within the year after they landed with their infant Elizabeth, after the arduous trip on the "Mayflower."

To return to Rev. JOHN CHIPMAN of Beverly – "his sister BETHIA m. SAMUEL SMITH, esq. of Sandwich, whose son STEPHEN SMITH, Esq. of Sandwich was one of the early settlers of Machias, Me. and married DEBORAH ELLIS of Sandwich. Their dau. Deborah m. Col. Joseph Wallis of Narraganset Plantation in the county of Lincoln, Me. (This is the H. E. Smith family.)

Family of STEPHEN SMITH and DEBORAH ELLIS

STEPHEN SMITH, Jr.	b. Sandwich, Mass. m. HANNAH HILL
Deborah Smith	b. Sandwich, Mass. m. Harrison Thacher Smith (n.b.)
WILLIAM ELLIS SMITH	b. Sandwich, Mass. m. HANNAH LYON dau. of Rev. James Lyon of Billerica
SAMUEL SMITH	b. Sandwich, Mass. m. SALLY KELLY
JOSEPH OTIS SMITH	b. Sandwich, Mass. m. BETSY COFFIN
JANE SMITH	b. Mechias, Me. m. SILAS TURNER
LYDIA SMITH	b. Mechias, Me. m. SAMUEL CLARKE
Elizabeth O. Smith	b. Mechias, Me. m. Ebenezer Inglee
GEORGE STILLMAN SMITH	b. Mechias, Me. (named for family doctor) m. SALLY FARNSWORTH

Family of STEPHEN SMITH, Jr. and HANNAH HILL

Deborah Smith II	
Ellis Smith	
John Smith	
Otis Smith	
Thomas Smith	
Adelaide Smith	m. Simon Elwell
Turner Smith	
Nathan Smith	
George Smith	
May Smith	m. 1st Fred Bowher m. 2nd Ward
Coffin Smith	
Harrison Smith	

Family of WILLIAM ELLIS SMITH and HANNAH LYON

Stephen Smith III	
Maria Smith	m. William Nash
James Smith	
HARRISON THACHER SMITH	m. JUDITH LUNT CLARKE
William Frederick Smith	
Joseph Warren Smith	
Charles Henry Smith	
Henry L. Smith	
Caroline Smith	

Family of SAMUEL SMITH and SALLY KELLY

William Smith	
Sally Smith	
Samuel Smith	
Betsey Smith	
George S. Smith	
Deborah Smith	

Family of JOSEPH OTIS SMITH and *BETSY COFFIN

Deborah Smith	m. Oliver Nash
STEPHEN SMITH II	m. ALMY SPRINGER
Barney Smith	
Coffin Smith	
GEORGE STILLMAN SMITH	m. ELIZABETH BRADLEY
Deborah Smith	
Harrison Stephen Smith	
Orilla Delia Smith	
Joseph Otis Smith	
Pricilla Smith	
Horedo Smith	

Lineage of
FRANCIS HOPE SMITH
(4 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

HENRY ERNEST SMITH
b. 6 Mar. 1871, Westoh, Me.
m. 4 Sept. 1895, Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

Dorothy Sears Smith m. George Barnes
FRANCES HOPE SMITH m. 1st. Richard V. Hyer, 2nd MAURICE LEBOSQUET, JR.
Henry Ernest Smith, Jr. d. aet. 9
Sears Stanley Smith m. Franja Rojek
Dwight Royal Smith m. Ella M. Barr

ALMA LIZZIE SEARS
b. 30 Dec. 1872, Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

IDA PRESTON SMITH

EDWARD MELLUS SMITH

SMITH - No. 2

SAMUEL SMITH
b. 18 Jan. 1688, Scituate, Mass.
m. 6 Oct. 1717

REV. STEPHEN SMITH I
b. 30 May, 1739, Sandwich, Mass.
d. 29 Sept. 1806, Machias, Me.
m. 23 Dec. 1762, Plymouth C.R.
DEBORAH ELLIS

BETHIA CHIPMAN

DR. THOMAS SMITH
b. 1634/5

ABIGAIL

JOHN CHIPMAN
b. 3 Mar. 1670
d. 4 Jan. 1756, R.I.

MARY SKIFF
b. 13 Nov. 1671
d. 12 Mar. 1711

HARRISON THATCHER SMITH

JUDITH LUNT CLARK

WILLIAM ELLIS SMITH
Son of Rev. Stephen Smith I, b. 30 May 1739; d. 29 Sept. 1816, Machias, Me.; m. Deborah Ellis (Chart No. 2); 23 Dec. 1762, Scituate, Mass.

HANNAH LYON
Dau of Rev. James Lyon and Martha Holden

SAMUEL PHILLIPS CLARK
Son of Dr. Parker Clark and Judith Lunt (Chart No. 3)

LYDIA SMITH
Dau. of Stephen Smith I and Deborah Ellis (Chart No. 4)

STEPHEN SMITH II

ALMY SPRINGER

JOSEPH OTIS SMITH
Son of Stephen Smith I and Deborah Ellis (Chart No. 4)

BETSEY COFFIN

REV. JOHN SMITH
Came to Sandwich, Mass. from Eng. before 1643
m. 13 June 1643, Barnstable, Mass.

SUSANNA HINCKLEY
Came from Eng. in the "Hercules"

SAMUEL HINCKLEY
Came from Eng. in 1635, with wife and four children in "Hercules"

SARAH SOULE

JOHN CHIPMAN (Elder)
b. & bapt. ca. 1614, Eng.
Came to America, 1630
d. 7 Apr. 1708

HOPE HOWLAND
b. 1629, Plymouth, Mass
d. 8 Jan. 1683
m. early as 1649

THOMAS CHIPMAN
b. ca. 1567, Eng.
d. 23 Feb. 1637 "Mayflower"

JOHN HOWLAND
d. 23 Feb. 1672 "Mayflower"

ELIZABETH TILLIE
d. 17 Dec. 1686, Swansea, Mass.

CAPT. STEPHEN SKIFF
b. 14 Apr. 1641
Raised in Sandwich, Mass.

LYDIA
d. 17 Mar. 1713, a widow

JAMES SKIFF
Earliest settlers of Sandwich, Mass.
d. 1688

MARY REEVES
d. 22 Sept. 1673, Sandwich, Mass.

SMITH - No. 3

PARKER CLARKE I
b. 22 July 1718, Newbury
d. 19 Sept. 1798, aet. 80, Ipswich

DR. PARKER CLARKE
b. 3 Apr. 1748, Ipswich, Mass.
d. 25 Mar. 1823, Machias, Me.
m. 1769
JUDITH LUNT of Newbury

LYDIA PHILLIPS

THOMAS CLARKE II
b. 2 Sept. 1692, Newbury, Mass.
d. 11 Aug. 1729, aet. 37
int. pub. 12 July 1715

ELIZABETH PERKINS
(Isle of Shoals)

REV. SAMUEL PHILIPS

HANNAH

SMITH - No. 4

JOSIAH ELLIS
m. int. 1712

DEBORAH ELLIS
m. REV. STEPHEN SMITH I

SARAH BLACKWELL

MORDICAI ELLIS
b. 1650

REBECCA CLARK
d. 1715

THOMAS CLARKE I
b. 9 Feb. 1667/8
d. 25 Apr. 1722, Machias, Me. (?)

NATHANIEL CLARKE
m. 1663, Newbury

LYDIA MOODY
b. 5 Aug. 1667, Newbury, Mass.

SAMUEL MOODY
son of William Moody of Wales

MARY CUTTING

JOHN ELLIS, JR.*
Came in 1644
m. 1644

ELIZABETH FREEMAN

EDMUND FREEMAN
b. ca. 1590, Eng.
d. 3 Apr. 1635, Sandwich, Mass.

* From Genealogical Dictionary of New England, Vol. II, by Savage
p. 113 John Ellis, Sandwich; m. 1645 Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund I. Freeman, had perhaps Bennet, b. 27 Feb. 1629; but certainly Mordecai, 24 Mar; 1651, Joel, 20 Mar. 1655; and Matthias, 2 June 1657; d. 1677. Then called Jr., yet which was the son is unknown. His wife survived him and with Mordecai administered the estate. John Ellis, New London, 1664, probably remained.
p. 114 Joseph, made freeman 1663, may have been son of the preceding. Matthias, Sandwich, son of John, has Matthias, b. 5 Nov. 1681; a dau., 17 Aug. 1683; Mary, 17 Aug. 1685, Experience, 26 Jul. 1687; Malache, 8 Oct. 1689; Remember, 1 Dec. 1691: another child d. 31 Dec. 1693 soon after born; and Samuel, 12 Nov. 1699.

Sannie Smith
Herbert Smith

*N. V. R. a Betsey Coffin, b. Mar. 1775, dau. of Moses Coffin and Sarah Clement might be grandmother. J. Otis parents m. 1772.

Family of JANE SMITH and SILAS TURNER
Sally Turner
Eliza Turner
Miranda Turner
Ellery Turner
Rebecca Turner
Deborah Turner
Betsey Turner

Family of LYDIA SMITH and SAMUEL PHILLIPS CLARKE
Phillip Lunt Parker Clarke
JUDITH CLARKE — m. HARRISON THACHER SMITH
Deborah Clarke — m. William F. Smith
Hannah Clarke
Nelson Clarke
Sarah Clarke
Sarah Clarke
Lydia Clarke
Jane Clarke — m. 1st Enock Dorman
m. 2nd Stephen Longfellow

Family of GEORGE STILLMAN SMITH and SALLY FRANSWORTH
William Bartlett Smith
George Smith
Thomas Smith
Delapse Smith

From Biographical Sketches of Richard Ellis (not us); The 1st Settler of Ashfield, Mass. and his Descendants. Detroit, Mich., Wm. Graham Printing Co., 1888. Compiled and arranged by E. R. Ellis, M. D. (16649)

Under "Other Ellises early in Massachusetts"

p. 417 JOHN ELLIS, JR.; m. ELIZ. FREEMAN, 1644; surveyor in Sandwich, Selectman, Lt.
MORDECAI ELLIS; b. 1650; m. 1671, REBECCA CLARK; d. 1715
JOSIAH ELLIS; m. 1712, SARAH BLACKWELL
DEBORAH ELLIS; m. STEPHEN SMITH, 1762 (Plym. Ch. Recds. Vol. 22, 1st Ch. 1762 Pub. of Col. Soc. of Mass.)
WILLIAM ELLIS SMITH; m. HANNAH LYON
HARRISON THACKER SMITH; m. JUDITH CLARK, 1835
EDWARD MELLUS SMITH; m. IDA P. SMITH, 1863

From Genealogy of Ellis Family–1641-1913 (14222)

JOHN m. ELIZ. FREEMAN, daughter of EDMUND FREEMAN to whom 4-3-1637 and 9 associates, Town of Sandwich was granted. A leading proprietor in the town. Born England about 1590, came to New England 1635 with sons Edmund Jr. (15) and John (8). Also Alice (17), Elizabeth (12). "A man of considerable prestige in England, brought with him much valuable plate." Conspicuous in town affairs. Assisted in government colony 1640-46. Died Sandwich 1682. Both sons deputies of general court. Child of LT. JOHN ELLIS and ELIZ. FREEMAN—Mordecai, b. 1651; made freeman 1681; d. 1715; m. Rebecca Clark.

Genealogy of Rowland Ellis, by Frank Rogers Ellis, 127 Walnut St., Cincinnatti, Ohio, says:

JOHN ELLIS, Jr. came to Plymouth in the "Mayflower," m. 1645 ELIZABETH, dau. of EDMUND FREEMAN, Sandwich. Guesswork, I'd say. The "Mayflower" guy who was a contracted sailor was ? Ellis. Frank Rogers Ellis says information comes from Vol. I, Town Records of Sandwich, Mass. "Bradford of Plymouth, a fascinating thing by Bradford Smith, recently out and widely acclaimed, says Ellis on "Mayflower," so does Plymouth Adventure.

Genealogical Record of Bradfords, Fullers and Ellises, by L. J. Ellis, pub. by L. H. Ellis & Co., Ft. Fairfield, Me., 1900 says happily, if vaguely, that the Ellises came from 5-century-

old Kiddall hall, and 4-century-old Stoneacre. Originally Alis of France, their flower on their escutcheon became the flower of France, going from Fleur d'Alis to fleurdelis. Wow.

p. 20 JOHN ELLIS of SANDWICH, who m. ELIZ. FREEMAN, dau. of E. FREEMAN in 1645 and who (Ellis? Freeman?) came over in the ship "Abigail" in 1635 was probably of the Kiddall Hall Family. Says Davis in Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth Colony records marriage and children Bennett, 1657; Mordecai 1651.
Plymouth Adventure says Ellis returned to Eng. 1621.

The Mayflower Planters at Plymouth, by Leon Clark Hills, avers: "of these unattached persons—only Howland, More, Doty and Soule married to bring up families in the colony."

From Descendants of Nathaniel Clarke, 1885—full title on reverse, for Clarkes.

p. 103 PHILLIPS, Christopher of Rainham St., Martin, Norfolk, England.
Rev. Samuel Phillips m. Hannah ? at Andover
Hon. Samuel, grad. Harvard 1734, founded Phillips Andover, sired Lt. Gov. Samuel Phillips
Hon. John, Harvard 1735, founded Phillips Exeter.
Hon. William, member National Constit. Conv., both branches legislature, sired Lt. Gov. William Phillips
"Same family Hon. John, Harvard 1788, Pres. Mass. Senate, 1st mayor of Boston, sired Wendell Phillips"
LYDIA PHILLIPS m. DR. PARKER CLARK (1718-98)
PARKER CLARKE Sr., 1748-1823 m. JUDITH LUNT, 1769, int. 8 Jul. 1769 N.V. R.
SAMUEL PHILLIPS CLARKE, 1773-1853 m. LYDIA SMITH, 1777-1839
JUDITH CLARKE, 1805-1882 m. HARRISON THATCHER SMITH, 1828
EDWARD MELLUS SMITH m. IDA P. SMITH
Henry E. M. m. Alma Sears

For Parker connected with Clark see Parker Gen., Dea Thos. Parker, Reading, Mass., by Theodore Parker, Worcester, Mass. 1893

1635 to 1893, 3 brothers on the "Susan and Ellen" - 31 Mar. 1635

Parker in America, 1630-1910, by Augustus G. Parker, Buffalo, N. Y.

The year 1637 marks the era of the first settlers on the Cape, 3 Apr. of that year a grant was obtained from the colony of Plymouth, and at once a large number of families from Lynn, Drexbury and Plymouth, but chiefly from Lynn, removed to the location designated. In September there was grant for Mattakeese, between Yarmouth and Sandwich, and among the first to settle was William Parker—Caton's Hist. of Reading, Mass., 1874, commented on 2 or 3 pages of children, among them Deborah Parker.

Family of STEPHEN SMITH II and ALMY SPRINGER

Amanda Smith	b. Weston, Me. m. James Dean (they had children: Urreta and Bertha)
Stephen Smith	m. Mary L. Clough (they had children: Lizzie, Irene L., Ethel, Frank H., M. Pearl, Clair L.)
Mercy Smith	m. George Weymouth (no issue)
Deborah Smith	m. Edward Earl (they had son: Elmer V.)
IDA PRESTON SMITH	m. EDWARD M. SMITH

Family of GEORGE STILLMAN SMITH and ELIZABETH BRADLEY

Zimro A. Smith	
Joseph Otis Smith	m. Emma Mayo, Skowhegan
George A. Smith	
Susan Smith	
Neal Dow Smith	m. Mary Williams (they had son: Carl, b. 1881)
Berda Smith	
Claire Smith	

Family of IDA PRESTON SMITH and EDWARD MELLUS SMITH

HENRY ERNEST SMITH — b. 6 Mar. 1871, Weston, Me.

PERLEY PRESTON SMITH — m. 1st LETITIA (LUCRETIA) HOOPER
m. 2nd Dorothy
(no issue)

Dwight Royal Smith — d. early

WINSLOW GARFIELD SMITH — m. EDITH LUKEN, 20 Jun. 1914, Chicago, Ill.
b. 25 May 1881, Medrias, Me.; dau. of Frank J. Luken and Rosa Geis

Harold Barduel Smith — m. Grace Berry
(they had children: Lillian, m. Deston Young; Gertrude and Harold, Jr.)

Family of PERLEY PRESTON SMITH and NANCY LETITIA HOOPER

Olive Marion Smith — b. 23 Feb. 1904
m. George Averett Marcia, 1924, Winslow, Me.
(they had son: George E. Marcia, Jr., b. 12 Sept. 1925, Fairfield, Me.; he m. in Jerusalem and has dau. b. c. 1950)

Pearl Arbine Smith — b. 29 Oct. 1905
m. Harvey Henry Chenevert, 20 Jul. 1929, Fairfield, Me.
(they had children: twins, b. 29 Jun. 1931; Nancy Amanda Chenevert, m. M. Richard Shields, 19 Jun. 1953 and Ann Arbine Chenevert; June Ina Chenevert, b. 7 Jun. 1933; m. Robert Berry, 5 Jun. 1954, r. Augusta, Me.)

GLADYS MARGARET SMITH — b. 21 Jul. 1907
m. WILFORD A. MORRISETTE, 10 Jun. 1928, North Vassalboro, Me.

Ida Pauline Smith — b. 25 Sept. 1908
m. Theodore L. Mayhew, 17 Jun. 1933
(they had daus: Paula Hooper Mayhew, b. 15 Aug. 1942; Susan Winslow Mayhew, b. 8 Jul. 1946)

Alice Lucretia Smith — b. 4 Mar. 1910
m. Rex Cowan, 1931
(they had children: Barbara Jean Cowan, b. 18 Apr. 1932, Augusta, Me.; Darryl Thomas Cowan, b. 23 Mar. 1935; Lana Lucretia Cowan, b. 24 Oct. 1943)

Thomas Mayhew, of Harvard, teaches in private boys school in Pingree and Ida Pauline in a private girls school in Kent place while the oldest is at Vail Deane also a private school.

Perley Preston was, I judge, divorced and m. 2nd Dorothy.

Family of WINSLOW GARFIELD SMITH and EDITH LUKEN

Rosemary Smith — b. 20 Nov. 1917, Chicago, Ill.
m. Joseph Jasper Kamor
(they had children, b. in Palos Park, Ill.: Joseph Casey Kamor, b. 1950; Mark Kamor, b. 1952; Thomas Ross Kamor, b. 1954)

Winslow Garfield Smith, Jr. — b. 11 Jan. 1916; d. 10 Jun. 1935, auto accident

Ross Smith — b. 13 Jul. 1921
m. Leone Appel, 6 Apr. 1943
b. 30 Sept. 1929; dau. of Henry Appel
(they had children: Michael Smith, b. c. 1947; Kerry Smith, b. c. 1950; Ross Elliott Smith, Jr., b. 1944)

Gerald Joseph Smith — m. Betty Cramm, 13 Sept. 1947
(they had children: Donna, b. c. 1948; Dianna, b. c. 1950; Debbie, b. c. 1952)

Patricia Smith

These people are all north and east about 15 to 20 miles from Augusta on or near the Kennebec River.

Family of GLADYS MARGARET SMITH and WILFORD A. MORRISETTE

Richard J. Morrisette — b. 29 ? 1934

Pauline Jane Morrisette — b. 7 Apr. 1931
m. 1st Robert Henry, 1948
(they had son: Paul Henry)

	m. 2nd Ernest Parrish, Feb. 1951
Jean Agnes Morrisette	b. 23 Jan. 1934
Pearl LePage Morrisette	b. 16 Mar. 1935
Susan Nancy Morrisette	b. 15 Aug. 1935

From Genealogy of the Descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury, Mass., by George K. Clarke, L. B., member New Eng. Hist. Gene. Soc.

2nd ed. rev. and enlarged (2515), Boston, T. Mervin and Son, 1885

p. 14 Town of Newbury settled about 1635 by Eng. emigrants...some principal inhabitants of Ipswich...remove to Inascacunquen...called Newbury and Mr. Parker, a learned minister who had been in ministry with Mr. Ward at Ipswich accompanied them. Strong evidence Nathaniel Clarke was nearly related to Clarkes at Ipswich. First author can verify is marriage in 1663.

1670 - Nathaniel chosen to lay out ye highway to ye Ferry Place in Amesbury, in company with Wm. Chandler. 1683, Wm. Morse appointed "his loving friends Daniel Peirce, Tristram Coffin and Nathaniel Clarke" overseers of his will. 6 May 1684, appointed naval officer ports Newbury and Salisbury. 4 Jun. 1685, Ensign Capt. Peirce's Co. at Rowley. -19 Jun. 1686, comm. to arrange division of large tract, 45 acres for him and older son. 2 Mar. 1667, town constable. Tythingman 1679, 82, 85. Selectman 1682, 88, etc.

p. 100 2nd gen. Thomas Clarke, a proprietor of Nottingham (Drisco says on p. 158 Clarks moved from Nottingham, N. H. to Nova Scotia, thence to Machias). Born Newbury, 9 Feb. 1667 or 1668; d. 25 Apr. 1722; m. Lydia Moody, b. 5 Aug. 1667, Newbury, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Cutting) Moody, granddau. of Wm. Moody of Wales.

Thomas Clarke	b. 2 Sept. 1692, Newbury; d. 11 Aug. 1729, Cordwainer; will gave Parker house, barn and 6 acres.
	m. ELIZABETH PERKINS of Isle of Shoals, int. pub. 12 Jul. 1715
Dr. PARKER CLARKE	b. 22 Jul. 1718, Newbury; d. 19 Sept. 1798, Ipswich, Mass.; physician in Andover, Mass., 1741-50
Dr. PARKER CLARKE, Jr.	b. 3 Apr. 1748; d. 25 Mar. 1823, Machias; graduate Byfield Acad.; studied med. Harvard, appt. surgeon at Ft. Cumberland, N. S.; practicing there when war began. Property confiscated, refugee. Surgeon in army to end of war. Tradition says imprisoned at Halifax and escaped. Only phys. at Machias for many years, very successful. "Resolve 29 Jun. 1675. Land granted to Parker Clark, 500 acres...a return of refugees of Nova Scotia...with their former places in U. S....Eddinton on Penobscot."
	m. JUDITH LUNT of Newbury, 1769, Newbury (Drisco says in N. S. 1776)
	(they had 3 sons)
SAMUEL PHILLIPS CLARKE	b. 30 Jun. 1773, Newbury; d. 15 Feb. 1853, Machias
	m. LYDIA SMITH
	b. 18 Jan. 1777; d. 12 Feb. 1839
JUDITH LUNT CLARKE	b. 13 Aug. 1805; d. 7 Apr. 1882
	m. HARRISON THATCHER SMITH, 19 Oct. 1828
EDWARD MELLUS SMITH	m. IDA P. SMITH
	b. 10 Jul. 1844

Dr. Parker Clarke, who married Judith Lunt in 1769, gives us a choice of Judith Lunt, dau. of Nat'l and Eunice, b. 9 Jun. 1746, or Judith Lunt, dau. of Matthew, (C. R.) 31 Jul. 1748 or just possibly a 15-year-old bride Judith Lunt, dau. of Ephriam and Jane, b. 8 Jul. 1754. Where does Alfred Lunt come in?

From Mayflower Descendants, Vol. II, Plymouth Births, marriages and deaths, p. 165

The children of ELEAZER ELLES and DEBORAH, HIS WIFE

Zilpa	b. 5 Aug. 1747
Barnabas	b. 9 Dec. 1749
Je (worn)	b. 15 Jul. 1751
Abigail Elles	b. 24 Nov. 1753
Deborah Elles	b. 15 May 1756
	m. 1772, aet. 16

Molly Elles	b. 17 Mar. 1758
Delham Elles	b. 3 Feb. 1761
William Elles	b. 20 Apr. 1764

Generation from Stephen and Deborah (Ellis) Smith of Sandwich and Mechias

These people clung very closely to family names, thus: STEPHEN Jr. and HANNAH (HILL) SMITH named their 1st dau. Deborah; their 1st son Ellis; their 2nd son J. Otis, their 4th son Turner after S. Jr.'s sister Jane's husband (Silas Turner); one son named after S. Jr.'s brother George S., who in turn was named for the old family doctor, George Stillman; another son was named Coffin after brother J. Otis' wife Betsy Coffin.

With all these names repeated in several families named Smith, it is easy to realize that there may be confusion as the result.

I have not the issue of Deborah Smith who m. Harrison Thacher but he must have been a fine man as Stephen Jr. named his 12th and last child, Harrison Smith. Brother William Ellis named his 3rd son, the 4th child, Harrison Thacher Smith. J. Otis, another of the 2nd generation has a Harrison Stephen Smith. The name is carried down with great persistence.

Deborah, dau. of J. Otis (Stephen and Deborah (Ellis) Smith) who m. Oliver Nash, named her 1st child, Harrison Nash. He m., by the way, Mary A. Wass and had issue: Irving, George B. and Martha Nash. Deborah had dau. Priscilla, she would be III (I have not the fam. who m. George Brooks and named 1st son Harrison). The Harrison Thacher Smith that is in the line we are most interested in comes down like this: (Stephen and Debby Ellis Smith) (William Ellis Smith and Hannah Lyon Smith) (Harrison Thacher Smith and Judith Lunt Clarke) and Judith Clarke carries back thus (Lydia Smith and Dr. Samuel Phillip Clarke).

This propensity of this family to cling to family names that carry distinction keeps me from being satisfied with the set up. (Stephen and Debby) (Josiah and Sarah) (Modecai and Rebecca) and (John and Elizabeth Freeman Ellis). No where in the whole of succeeding generations do you find a Mordecai nor a Joshua, a Rebecca, very seldom a John, never a Freeman. But Otis, Thacher, yes; Jane Turner had a Rebecca. It just isn't the way they did things, those other names are connected.

I will, in the finished work, carry these families as far down as possible but I do hope you will not be too hot or bothered to check on this far with the authorities which you can reach and I can't. As soon as I get the rest of these charts done, I can come on and do the rest by mail.

ELLIS DATA From Sewall's Diary

Mr. Sewall says, my wife in travail. Called Mrs. Ellis —Hawkins, Mary Hawkins calls midwife Greenleaf on 2 Jan. 1701/2.

16 Jan. my wife treats her midwife and women. Boiled pork, beef, fowls, very good roast beef, turkey, rye, tarts.

Madam Usher carved, Mrs. Hanah Greenleaf, Ellis, Cowell, Wheeler, Johnson, and her daughter Cole.

Mrs. Hill our nurse's mother Nurse Johnson Hill, Hawkins, Mrs. Goose, Deming, Green, Smith, Hatch, Blin.

Mr. James Peniman was buried last Lord's day night; Bearers: Mr. Cutler, Creese, Benet, Brisco, Ellis, Steward.

Goodwife Ellis watches—Mr. Thoeher prayed.

Mr. Scottow spoke on 27 December. Edward Ellis and Francis Smith on watch list.

12 Aug. 1690—after funeral

Mrs. Sewall so ill, could hardly get home.

called Mrs. Ellis—then mother Hull, then midwife. She had a daughter.

Dame Ellis made a cake of herbs to try to strengthen mother's stomach (she died).

I had the inermost tooth save two on the lower left jaw pulled out by Robert Ellis. It was in 2 pieces. It was loose and put me to not too much pains.

HENRY E. SMITH m. ALMA E. SEARS, 4 Sept. 1895, Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

Family of HENRY E. SMITH and ALMA E. SEARS

DOROTHY SEARS SMITH	b. 19 Aug. 1896, Worcester, Mass.
	m. GEORGE FRANKLIN BARNES, 30 Jan. 1919, Chicago, Ill.
	b. 29 Jun. 1897, Hobart, Ind.; son of Frank David Barnes and Fanny Almantha; d. 8 Feb. 1946, Gary, Ind.
FRANCES HOPE SMITH	m. 1st Richard Valentine Hyer
	son of Harry Hyer and Frances Daudt Schaefer; (they had dau. Judith Frances Hyer, b. 30 Sept. 1930, San Francisco, Calif., who m. David Warford Reaney, 16 Sept. 1951, Mariemont, Cincinnati, Ohio, son of Warford A. Reaney of

Delaware, Ohio; their child: Catherine Hope Reaney, b. 22 Aug. 1953, Delaware, Ohio)
m. 2nd Maurice LeBosquet, Jr., 5 Jul. 1936, Gary, Ind.
b. 14 Jul. 1901, Winchester, Mass.; son of Maurice LeBosquet Sr. and Olivia Chafee (they had dau: Joan Olivia LeBosquet, b. 16 Jun. 1937, Chicago, Ill.)

SEARS STANLEY SMITH b. 25 Aug. 1911, Chicago, Ill.
m. Franja Rojek, 18 Oct. 1941
b. 21 Jul. 1912, Chicago, Ill.; (they had daus: Sandra Susanne Smith, b. 3 Sept. 1945, Chicago, Ill.; Monica Sears Smith, b. 18 Feb. 1947, Chicago, Ill.)

DWIGHT ROYAL SMITH b. 14 Jan. 1914, Chicago, Ill.
m. Ella May Barr, Hobart, Ind.
(they had children: Lynea May Smith, b. 15 May 1939, Gary, Ind.; Dwight Sears Smith, b. 19 Dec. 1942, Gary, Ind.)

Henry Ernest Smith, Jr. b. c. 1902; d. 1911, aet. 9

Family of DOROTHY SEARS SMITH and GEORGE FRANKLIN BARNES

DOROTHY ANNE BARNES b. 12 Mar. 1920, Gary, Ind.
m. JOHN STIELOW COLEMAN, Gary, Ind.
son of John Bleeker Coleman and Elsie Louise Stielow

DAVID LEWIS BARNES b. 17 Dec. 1921, Gary, Ind.
m. PATRICIA MOON, 2 Nov. 1945, Gary, Ind.
b. 3 Jul. 1924, Gary, Ind.; dau. of Robert William Moon and Mildred DeMaris Freeburg

ALMA RUTH BARNES b. 14 Apr. 1929, Gary, Ind.
m. ROBERT EARL TANNEHILL, 9 Oct. 1949, Gary, Ind.
b. 29 Jan. 1928, Gary, Ind.; son of Arthur Lewis and Tennehill and Anna Rose Weber; (they had dau: Susan April Tannehill, b. 10 Mar. 1953, Evanston, Ill.)

Family of DOROTHY ANNE BARNES and JOHN STEILOW COLEMAN

John Barnes Coleman b. 22 Oct. 1948, LaCrosse, Wisc.
Candace Louise Coleman b. 29 Jun. 1950, LaCrosse, Wisc.
Deann Almantha Coleman b. 29 Mar. 1952, LaCrosse, Wisc.

Family of DAVID LEWIS BARNES and PATRICIA MOON

Barbara Ann Barnes b. 24 Mar. 1949
Sandra Lou Barnes b. 20 Aug. 1947
David Lewis Barnes, Jr. b. 16 Jan. 1951

CATHERINE SHANLEY, in whom we are interested was one of 3 sisters that we know of:

Ellen Shanley m. Coffey
Bridget Shanley m. Owens (they had 2 sons: Michael Shanley Owens, in the hierarchy of the Catholic Church, Monseigneur; Robert Owens, a philanthropist, m. Ella Spellman, they had two daus: Mary M. Dermody and Margaret (Owen) Corcoran)

CATHERINE SHANLEY b. 29 Oct. 1840/50 C. R. at Belfast, Ireland; d. 1897, Newton Lower Falls, Mass. G. R.
m. JOSEPH LOUIS SEARS

Family of CATHERINE SHANLEY and JOSEPH LOUIS SEARS
(children b. in Newton Lower Falls, Mass.)

Jessie Sears b. 16 Mar. 1866
Nettie Arvilla Sears b. 25 Jan. 1869
Ella Gertrude Sears b. 27 Jan. 1871
ALMA ELIZABETH (Lizzie) SEARS b. 30 Dec. 1872
m. HENRY E. SMITH, 4 Sept. 1895, Newton Lower Falls, Mass.

MAY FRANCES SEARS b. 16 Apr. 1876, Newton; r. Bay St., Tilton, N. H.
m. WALTER BURNHAM HILL, 30 Apr. 1902, Worchester, Mass.
b. 9 Dec. 1879; son of Warren Smith Hill and Helen Eliza Cofran

Lineage to
ERNEST CHARLES GRAY
(3 Charts)

CHART NO. 1

ERNEST CHARLES GRAY
b. 11 Dec. 1900, Honolulu, T.H.
m. 1st HELEN FLORA THOMPSON
b. 19 Jan. 1904, Seattle, Wash.
(their son Ernest Charles Gray, Jr.
b. 29 Sept. 1923, Honolulu, T.H.)
m. 2nd 16 May 1931, Chicago by Dr. McGee
LOIS MARIA LE BOSQUET

CHARLES BRYANT GRAY
b. 28 May 1867, Toledo, Ohio
m. Feb. 1895, Honolulu, T.H. (?)

JAMES GRAY
b. 9 Dec. 1842
d. Jan. 1913, aet 71, Los Angeles
m. 13 Mar. 1866, Astabula, O. by Rev. P. Walker

ARABELLA ELLEN KELLY
b. 18 Aug. 1841, Los Angeles
d. Los Angeles

LAVANCHA CHAPIN
b. Feb. 1871
d. June 1946, aet. 75, Los Angeles

ANDREW BRYANT CHAPIN, M.D.
b. 5 Apr. 1839
Arrived with wife in Hawaii
18 May 1832

JOSEPHINE ROSE

JOHN GRAY
b. 3 June 1803
m. 1st Elizabeth Watson
d. 1839

ELIZA PUTNAM

TRUE KELLY
b. 21 Aug. 1813
m. 3 May 1838, Astabula, O.

AMANDA BREED
b. 30 Oct. 1818
d. 17 July 1879, aet. 61

JONATHAN CHAPIN (Chart No. 2)

PHEBE GASTON

ELAM CHAPIN
b. 18 Feb. 1811
m. 7 May 1838, Shelby, Mich.

LAVANCHA DAVIS

TIMOTHY CHAPIN
b. 8 Mar. 1733
d. 30 Dec. 1761, aet. 28

EZRA CHAPIN
b. 12 Feb. 1758, Norwich, Mass.
d. 15 Nov. 1802, aet. 44
m. int. 24 May 1781
Springfield and Norwich, Mass.
Eaton, N.Y.

MARTHE WELLS
Springfield, Mass.

JONATHAN CHAPIN
b. 25 Oct. 1783, Springfield, Mass.
d. 18 Nov. 1856, aet. 73, Macomb, Mich.
m. 11 Apr. 1808

PHEBE GASTON
b. 28 May 1788
d. 11 June 1853

JONATHAN BEAMONT

LOIS BEAMONT

(?)

JONATHAN CHAPIN
b. 23 Sept. 1688, Springfield, Mass.
d. 23 Feb. 1761, aet. 73
m. 20 Apr. 1710

ELIZABETH BURT
b. 23 Feb. 1689
d. 31 Jan. 1769, aet. 80

JAPHET CHAPIN (Chart No. 3)

ABILENAH COOLEY (Chart No. 3)

JONATHAN BURT
Of Longmeadow

ELIZABETH DUMBLETON

SAMUEL WELLS
Hatfield

GRAY - No. 3

Deacon SAMUEL CHAPIN
bapt. 8 Oct. 1598
d. 11 Nov. 1675

JAPHET CHAPIN
bapt. 15 Oct. 1642, Roxbury, Mass.
d. 20 Feb. 1712, Springfield, Mass.
m. 22 July 1664
ABILENAH COOLEY
b. 1642, dau. of Samuel Cooley
of Milford, Conn.
d. 17 Nov. 1710, aet. 68,
Springfield, Mass.

CICELY PENNY
bapt. 21 Feb. 1601
m. 9 Feb. 1623

JOHN CHAPIN
m. 14 Sept. 1590

PHILLIPE EASTON

HENRY PENNY
(Paignton Church)

JANE

Ethel Blanche Sears	b. 14 Aug. 1879 m. Paul Taylor
Eva Kathleen Sears	b. 2 Sept. 1883 m. C. W. Colby
Edward Sears	b. 1869; d. 1897

JOSEPH LOUIS SEARS, b. 28 Nov. 1824, Paris, France, came here c. 1829, from Tensa and Victoria LeCourse, settled with his parents in small town near three rivers. He had a red haired sister Aurelia and this branch of the family had some gorgeous red heads. For some reason he was taken away from his parents (family tradition) by an earnest Roman Catholic uncle and was ultimately to become a priest. At any rate contact with his parents was completely broken off and the present members of the family know nothing of them.

He m. 1st Jane Phillips, 22 Jan. 1852, Weld, Me. who was b. Feb. 1824; d. c. 1859. He m. 2nd CATHERINE SHANLEY, b. 29 Oct. 1840, Belfast, Ire. He served in Co. K, Mass. Infantry. 3 Dec. 1861 - 3 Dec. 1864; officer in G. A. R.

Family of MAY FRANCES SEARS and WARREN SMITH HILL

Katherine Hill	b. 31 Mar. 1907; d. 19 Aug. 1912
Brackett Hall Hill	b. 27 Oct. 1909, Northfield, N. H. m. Ramona Doris Goud, 17 Jul. 1937; dau. of Elmer Martin Goud and Mabel Cote b. 8 Aug. 1912, Berlin, N. H.; (they had daus: Suzanne Goud, b. 5 Jul. 1939, Laconia, N. H.; Penelope Goud, b. 9 Jul. 1941, Laconia, N. H.)
Warren Barker Hill	b. 9 Apr. 1914 m. Doris Olive Cox, 4 Jul. 1936, Laconia, N. H. b. 24 Aug. 1915, Franklin, N. H.; dau. of Howard Cox and Olive Martel (they had son: Gordon Lee Martel, b. 28 Apr. 1937, Laconia, N. H.)

In The Genealogy of Owens and Brynes, by Edward W. Owen, 3435 Nebraska Street, Sioux City, there is a picture of Capt. Alva E. Steadman, once presiding judge of U. S. Court at Honolulu, T. H. and now with Cooke Trust Co. where I believe he has advisory charge of the estate of C. D. Lufkin, deceased.

‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡
‡‡ ERNEST CHARLES GRAY ‡‡
‡‡ ‡‡
‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡

Husband of Lois Maria LeBosquet

JOHN GRAY	b. 3 Jun. 1803 m. 1st ELIZABETH W. WATSON, 6 Apr. 1824 b. 3 Mar. 1798; d. 8 Jan. 1839 m. 2nd ELIZA PUTNAM, 9 Jun. 1841 b. 25 Apr. 1820; d. 18 Jul. 1890, Santa Monica, Calif.; (they had one son: JAMES GRAY, b. 9 Dec. 1842, d. Jan. 1913)

Family of JOHN GRAY and ELIZABETH W. WATSON

Hannah Gray	b. 8 Jan. 1825 m. Henry Breed, 25 Dec. 1850
Hugh Gray	b. Mar. 1826
Mary Gray	b. 4 Jul. 1827 m. Horris (Horace) Sturgis, 29 Feb. 1852

JAMES GRAY	b. 9 Dec. 1842; son of John Gray and Eliza Putnam m. ARABELLA ELLEN KELLY from Saybrook, 13 Mar. 1866 (moved from Union Mills, Pa. to Toledo, Ohio; wedding must have been during trip) b. 18 Aug. 1841; dau. of True Kelly and Amanda Breed; d. Jan. 1913

Family of JAMES GRAY and ARABELLA ELLEN KELLY

CHARLES BRYANT GRAY — b. 28 May 1867, Toledo, Ohio; d. 10 Jan. 1942
m. LA VANCHA CHAPIN, Feb. 1895
b. 1871, Flint, Mich.; d. 1946, Los Angeles, Calif.

JOHN WALTER GRAY — b. 28 Aug. 1868, Toledo, Ohio; d. 10 Jan. 1942, Los Angeles, Calif.
m. IDA MITCHELL, Ill.

ROBERT WALKER GRAY — b. 4 Nov. 1873, Toledo, Ohio
m. MARIAN ANNABEL, 12 Dec. 1894, Santa Monica, Calif.
b. 8 May 1872, Sharon, Mich.; dau. of Victoria V. Annabel (b. 18 Nov. 1840, d. 22 Nov. 1919) and Ira Annabel (d. Riverside, Calif.)

GEORGE PUTNAM GRAY — b. 4 Feb. 1877, Freemont, Dodge Co., Neb.
m. SUSAN VIRGINIA GORDON, 16 Feb. 1909
b. 15 Feb., Greencastle, Pa.

JAMES ERNEST GRAY — b. 28 May 1881, Freemont, Neb.; d. 30 Sept. 1907
m. KATHARINE DECK

TRUE KELLY — b. 21 Aug. 1813
m. AMANDA BREED, 3 May 1838, Astabula, Ohio
b. 30 Oct. 1811; d. 17 Jul. 1879

Family of TRUE KELLY and AMANDA BREED

ARABELLA KELLY — b. 18 Aug. 1841 (our progenitor)

Amelia Catharine Kelly — b. 17 Nov. 1844

David Chalfort Kelly — b. 18 Sept. 1847

Cynthia Surbier Kelly — b. 1 Dec. 1851

Family of CHARLES BRYANT GRAY and LA VANCHA CHAPIN

Ralph Chapin Gray — b. 1 Jan. 1896
m. Virginia Gregory, 1903
(they had sons: Ralph Gray, b. 28 Aug. 1932, Burlingame, Calif.; Douglas Gray, b. 22 Oct. 1934, Burlingame, Calif.)

ERNEST CHARLES GRAY — b. 11 Dec. 1900, Honolulu, T. H.
m. 1st Helen Flora Thompson
b. 19 Jan. 1904, Seattle, Washington
(they had son: Ernest Charles Gray, Jr., b. 1923)
m. 2nd LOIS MARIA LE BOSQUET, 16 May 1931, Chicago, Ill. by Rev. Clyde McGee of Bethany Union Church
b. 5 Dec. 1905, Chicago, Ill.
(they had son: Lt. Charles Maurice Gray, b. 10 May 1933, Honolulu, T. H., m. Joan Hildebrand of Baltimore, Jun. 4, 1955)

Family of JOHN WALTER GRAY and IDA MITCHELL

Gilmour Walter Gray — b. 28 Oct. 1898
m. Evelyn Pickrel

Aldys James Gray — b. 2 Oct. 1902

MARGARET (Miggy) GRAY — b. 22 Mar. 1909
m. FRANCIS JAMES SCHMITT,
b. 9 Aug. 1911

Family of ROBERT WALKER GRAY and MARIAN ANNABEL

ROBERT MYRTON GRAY — b. 25 Sept. 1898, Highlands, Calif.
m. 1st MILDRED I. VARBLE, 10 Jul. 1920, Los Angeles, Calif.
b. 10 Jul. 1899, Los Angeles, Calif.

GLADYS ANNABELLE GRAY — b. 3 Apr. 1900, Highlands, Calif.; r. National City (near San Diego), Route 1, Box 468
m. IRA FULTON HARBISON, 1 Dec. 1919, Seeley, Imperial Valley
b. 16 Jun. 1897, Lakeside, Calif.

Family of GEORGE PUTNAM GRAY and SUSAN VIRGINIA GORDON

Warren Putnam Gray — b. 15 Aug. 1911
m. Dolores Loraine Cole, 16 Mar. 1946
b. 29 Oct. 1912, Oakland, Calif.

Grandmother Gray, mother of James Gray who married Arabella Kelly and daughter-in-law of Eliza Putnam Gray.

Eliza (Putnam) Gray

Charles Bryant Gray

Arabella (Kelly) and James Gray

(they had dau: Susan Jane Gray, b. 16 Apr. 1947)

Helen Virginia Gray — b. 1 Mar. 1915
m. J. Burdette Brown, 2 Feb. 1946, National City, Calif.
b. 1 Jul. 1917; (they had children: Bonnie Virginia Brown, b. 27 Dec. 1948; Glenda Carol Brown, b. 19 Feb. 1952)

Family of JAMES ERNEST GRAY and KATHARINE DECK

Ernest Shelton Gray — b. 17 Aug. 1906
m. F. Shane Adams
(they had children: Shelton Russel Gray, b. 17 Aug. 1944; Jeremy Gray, b. Mar. 1946)

Curtis Gray

Family of MARGARET GRAY and FRANCIS JAMES SCHMITT

Cynthia Anne Schmitt — b. 19 Jun. 1939
Mary Frances Schmitt — b. 21 Nov. 1946, Los Angeles, Calif.
Barbara Jean Schmitt — b. 21 Aug. 1952, Burbank, Calif.
Donald James Schmitt — b. 13 Jan. 1954, Burbank, Calif.

Family of GLADYS ANNABELLE GRAY and IRA FULTON HARBISON

Robert Fulton Harbison — b. 16 Jan. 1921, Imperial Valley, Seeley
m. LAURRINE MILDRED HERGER, 11 Oct. 1946, Washington, D. C.
b. 7 Feb. 1922, Froid, Mont.

David Marion Harbison — b. 10 Mar. 1924, National City, Calif.

Barbara June Harbison — b. 26 Jun. 1928, National City, Calif.
m. George Hamilton Wright
b. 18 Sept. 1928, Lakeside, Calif.
(they had dau: Denise Marie Wright, b. 5 Mar. 1953, National City, Calif.; were expecting 2nd child in Jan. 1955)

Family of HAROLD MYRTON GRAY and GERTRUDE M. WALTER

Paul Michael Gray — b. 13 Aug. 1947, Los Angeles, Calif.
Cecelia Ann Gray — b. 18 Oct. 1948, Los Angeles, Calif.
Christopher Allen Gray — b. 30 Sept. 1949, Los Angeles, Calif.
Vincent Stephen Gray — b. 22 Dec. 1951, Los Angeles, Calif.
Timothy Eugene Gray — b. 14 Apr. 1953, Los Angeles, Calif.
Mary Dolores Gray — b. 15 Jun. 1954, Los Angeles, Calif.

James Gray, b. 9 Dec. 1842, d. 28 Jan. 1913, the second generation of this family and the first person of whom I have any authoritative information, came from Union Mills, Pa. in 1866. That same year he was married in Saybrook, Astabula Co., Ohio, the marriage contract being signed before a Judge D. L. Wade of the Probate Court, Astabula, and the marriage performed by a minister A. Walker.

Still in that same year they moved westward to Toledo, Tama Co., Ohio, where in the course of time their first three sons, Charles, Walter and Robert were born.

With their three small sons, in a little more than six years, they moved on farther west to Freemont, Nebraska, Jan. 1874, this time to eighty acres of improved land. We should bear in mind that eighteen years before they settled in Freemont covered wagons were the means of transportation, and the little Custer affair had not taken place. That was in Dodge Co., Nebraska, and Dodge is one of those towns on the cattle trail from Texas, with all that could mean to a young mother. So there in Dodge she bore two more sons, George and James Ernest.

When James Ernest was six years old, they moved west again—this time to Pasadena. After two years there, then to Santa Monica, Aug. 1889, where James' mother died. James' wife Arabella was forty-nine years old, her eldest about twenty-three and the youngest about nine. Arabella lived to be 86 years old and Los Angeles, where she died, was quite a modern town—just before World War I.

How I wish some of her sons could be persuaded to ramble through his memory for our benefit!

James Gray, a descendant of General Israel Putnam of Revolutionary fame, was the son of John and Eliza Putnam Gray. The name Putnam was given to George and Warren Gray.

From The Chapin Book of Genealogical Data, compiled by Gilbert Warren Chapin in 2 vols.

John Chapin — m. 14 Sept. 1590 — Phillipe Easton

-- their son --

Deacon Samuel Chapin
bapt. 8 Oct. 1598
d. 11 Nov. 1675

m. 9 Feb. 1623

Cicely Penny
dau. of Henry Penny of Paington, baker; bapt. 21 Feb.1601; d. 6 Apr. 1630

Boston - Mendon - Springfield, Mass.

-- their son --

Japhet Chapin
bapt. 15 Oct. 1642, Roxbury, Mass.
d. 20 Feb. 1712, Springfield

m. 22 Jul. 1664

Abilena Cooley
dau. of Samuel Cooly of Milford, Conn.; b. 1642; d. 17 Nov. 1710, aet. 68

-- their son --

Jonathan Chapin
b. 23 Sept. 1688
d. 23 Feb. 1761, Springfield, Mass.

m. 20 Apr. 1710

Elizabeth Burt of Longmeadows
b. 23 Feb. 1689; d. 31 Jan. 1769, Springfield

-- their son --

Timothy Chapin
b. 8 Mar. 1733
d. 30 Dec. 1761

m. pub. 8 Aug. 1755

Martha Wells of Hatfield
dau. of Samuel Wells of Hatfield

-- their son --

Ezra Chapin
b. 12 Feb. 1758
d. 15 Nov. 1802

m. int. 24 May 1781

Lois Beamont
dau. of Jonathan Beamont

Res. Springfield, Norwich and Eaton, N. Y.

-- their son --

Jonathan Chapin
b. 25 Oct. 1783
d. 17 Nov. 1856

m. 11 Apr. 1808

Phebe Gaston
b. 28 May 1788
d. 11 Jun. 1853

-- their son --

Elam Chapin
b. 18 Feb. 1811

m. 7 May 1838

LaVancha Davis

-- their son --

Andrew Bryant Chapin M. D. ✭
b. 5 Apr. 1839

m.

Josephine Rose
b. 19 Dec. 1839, Rush, Monroe Co., N. Y.; d. 1934, Honolulu, T. H.

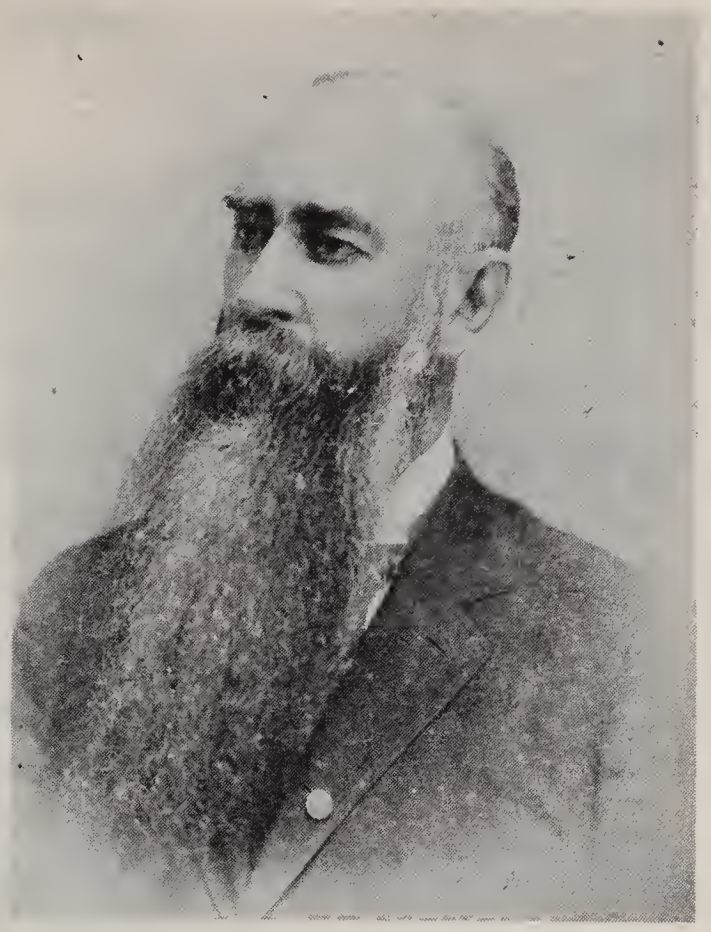
(see Olivia Kate LeBosquet's discussion of the ancestry of Josephine Rose)

-- their children --

Elam P. Chapin

Andrew Bliss Chapin Jr.
r. Houston, Texas

Mrs. C. B. Gray — La Vancha (Chapin) Gray



Andrew Bryant Chapin, M.D.

La Vancha (Chapin) Gray and her mother Josephine (Rose) Chapin at Gray's by the Sea.

George Putnam Gray on left and Robert Warren Gray on right. Both living in 1955.

LaVancha Chapin b. 1871 d. 9 Jun. 1946, Los Angeles, Calif. To Honolulu, 1891	m. Feb. 1895, Honolulu	Charles Bryant Gray b. 28 May 1867, Toledo, Ohio
	-- their son --	
Ernest Charles Gray b. 11 Dec. 1900, Honolulu, T. H.	m. 16 May 1931, Chicago	Lois M. LeBosquet b. 5 Dec. 1906, Chicago
	-- their son --	
Charles Maurice Gray b. 19 May 1933, Honolulu, T. H.	m. 4 Jun. 1955	Joan Hildebrand of Baltimore, Md.

To Andrew Chapin, M. D.

"A commission 12 Sept. 1862 / Andrew Chapin, assistant surgeon / Trust and confidence in the patriotism, valor, fidelity and abilities of / signed, but not personally / Abraham Lincoln / Edward M. Stanton / Secretary of War / Washington 2 Mar. 1863 / 87th year of the Independence of the United States"

ANDREW BRYANT CHAPIN — b. 5 Apr. 1839, Shelby, Mich. (son of Elam Chapin and LaVancha Davis
m. *JOSEPHINE ROSE
(they had son: ELAM CHAPIN, m. ELLA PREATON)

*Tradition has it that JOSEPHINE ROSE was one of twins. She had a sister Loda Rose who m. Clinton Ripley. For many years they lived in Robinson Lane, Honolulu up Nuuanu Avenue. Loda Rose had 3 children: Lila Robinson, Gertrude (Ripley) Armitage, Iwalani. These on mainland c. 75 years old, living with Gertrude Armitage. The younger generation c. 1920: Margo Armitage, recently m. Morgan; John Armitage, with Hawaiian Trust recently m; James Armitage, just won Yacht Race; Elaine (Little John) Elwell living in Kailua in real estate with Bishop Trust.

These people are believed to be Josephine Rose's relatives: Olive Rose Clark, Ioda Rose Ripley, Ernest Rose.

Josephine and her husband were born 1839. One would look for better records, baptismal records, marriage records, etc. in that part of New York state.

Family of ELAM CHAPIN and ELLA PREATON

Marjorie Chapin	m. Archie McRae (divorced) (they had children: Cecilie, Donald, Janet McRae)
MARIAN CHAPIN	m. 1st Dr. ? PINKERTON m. 2nd Jesse Fromkess; d. Jul. 1954
MILDRED CHAPIN	m. CHARLES T. LITTLEJOHN
MADILINE CHAPIN	m. CYRIL MERTON TYRILL
ELAM PRESTON CHAPIN, Jr.	b. 10 Nov. 1902, Honolulu, T. H. m. MARGARET SAYERS b. 1 Sept. 1903, dau. of St. Clair Sayers (1869-1949) and Lydia (Lidie) May Kapiolani West (b. 1878)

Family of MARIAN CHAPIN and Dr. ? PINKERTON

Joy Pinkerton	m. Grant Oliver
Robert Pinkerton	
James Pinkerton	d. in France W. W. II
David Pinkerton	

Family of MILDRED CHAPIN and CHARLES T. LITTLEJOHN

Elaine Littlejohn	m. John Elwell (divorced) (they had children: Kathrine, John, Madeline Elwell)
Chapin Theodore Littlejohn	m. Sue Conant (they had children: Frederick and Mililani)

Family of MADILINE CHAPIN and CYRIL MERTON TYRILL
Harvey Merton Tyrill
Nadine Ella Tyrill
Merton Tyrill
Cynthia Anne Tyrill
Michael Elam Tyrill

Family of ELAM PRESTON CHAPIN, Jr. and MARGARET SAYERS

Elam Preston Chapin III	b. 10 Jan. 1926, Honolulu, T. H. m. Marilyn Nadine Osborn dau. of Charles Osborn and Winona Wallace; (they had children: Marilyn (Lyn) Chapin, b. 8 Jun. 1949, Paia, Maui; Margaret Winona Chapin, b. 11 Nob. 1953, Honolulu)
Peter Sayers Chapin	m. Loraine McDonald dau. of Raymond McDonald and Elizabeth; (they had dau: Debra (Debby) Chapin, b. 15 Aug. 1952, Honolulu)
Clarke Chapin	

GEORGE MC OUAT II

Husband of Charlotte Lucia LeBosquet

We have not, up to the present, been able to do much research on this family, relying, as in the Willis Hicks' family on tradition for our data. As, however, there are three fine husky McOuat boys, just starting out I shall put in the part of the summer left, after those weddings of Sarah Lucia Vogel, Charles Maurice Gray and Lenore Charlotte Lufkins, and go up to Ann Prior, Ontario, Canada, to see if any old people will remember anything to give me a place to search records.

Norman McOuat, Jr. came with wife ? Schoular from Argylshire, Scotland to Philadelphia, Pa. He had a sister Cecilia b. in Canada

Family of NORMAN MC OUAT Jr. and ? SCHOULAR

Malcolm McOuat	(had son: Albert McOuat, with Am. Exp. Co., Duluth, Minn. and Washburn, Wisc.)
GEORGE MC OUAT I	b. c. 1875; r. Fulton, N. Y. in 1916; d. 1932 m. SUSANNAH JESSIE JONES, widow with dau. b. c. 1910 by first husband Harry (Hahree); dau. of *David and Susannah Jones, r. 13 Brendig, Mirthatidville, South Wales; d. May 1931; (their son George II m. C. L. LeBosquet)
Duncan McOuat	(had son: Robert McOuat, Pittsfield, Mass.)
Norman McOuat III	

Family of *DAVID and SUSANNAH JONES

SUSANNAH JESSIE JONES	m. GEORGE MC OUAT I
David Jones	Publis. Asst. Comm. Merthyr Tydfyl (sp?) New South Wales; dau. Maureen, a nurse in London, soon to be married
Elizabeth Jones	m. Alfred Pullin connected with R. R. in Eng.; (they had 2 grown and m. children: Thomas Pullin, b. 1920; d. 1940, R. A. F.; Brenda, b. Oct. 1922, m. David, both teachers, 2 children, Gareth, b. 1951 and Susan, b. 1949)
Morgan Jones	Inspector, Ministry of Health; (2 children: Susan, m. has babe Susan; Glyn)
Florence Jones	Asst. Supt. of Nurses, Co. of Hereford, Eng.
Oscar Jones	d. 1952; (dau. Anne Jones (nurse))

We have no record, but suggestion of close relationship to a William McOuat, son of John McOuat in Rochester, N. Y., employment manager, Camera Works, State St., r. 247 Springfield Ave.

William Francis McOuat had son Raymond Malcom McOuat, Naval reserve c. 1918/9, rate G. M. aboard U. S. S. Seattle, Seaman 3rd, 15 mos. service.

Other names of people now living, who might have some vital statistics or know of where one might find them (it's an unusual name):

Elizabeth McOuat, 335 East 31 St., N. Y. C., ph. Lex. 2-3399
Frank McOuat, 1266 Wesly Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.
R. F. McOuat, 6605 Summit, Chevy Chase, Md., ph. Wi 3502-4
Roger J. McQuate, 925 Sedalia, Pittsburg, Pa.
James McOuat, 210 16th Ave., San Francisco, Calif., ph. Skyline 2559
Adam C. McOuat, 6023 Riverside Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Arbuckle, Alice Kerr. Joseph Kerr of Ballygoney and His Descendants.
Allen. History of Kentucky.
American Archives.
American Historical Association. Kentucky State House Records.
Archives Nationales, Tt, No. 259.
Austin, J. O. One Line of the Hicks Family.
Arthur. Biological Encyclopedia of Kentucky.
Arthur. History of Western North Carolina.
Arthur, T. S., and W. H. Carpenter. History of Kentucky from Its Earliest Settlement to the Present.
Ayres Collection. Micheaux Travels.

Bailey, F. W. Early Connecticut Marriages, 1899, Vol. I; p. 77; Vol. II: p. 44.
Baird. Huguenot Emigration to America.
Banks, Charles E. History of Martha's Vineyard, Vol. III, 1925.
Barbour Collection, State Library, Connecticut, Pomfret, 1-52-3.
Biography of Rev. Zachariah Symmes.
Boonsborough. Mr. Rauch.
Bradbury Family.
Bridgeman, Thomas. Three books on three graveyards of Old Boston.
Brown, Samuel. Narrative of Rockbridge Citizens.
Brown, William. Journal Kept on Kentucky Visit in 1782.

Calendar of Virginia State Papers.
Carter, N. F. History of Pembroke, New Hampshire.
Chase, Bishop. Reminiscences.
Chase, John Carrol. Seven Generations.
Child, W. H. History of Cornish, New Hampshire.
Club, Filson. Speeds Monograph on Wilderness Road.
Collins. History of Hillsdale, New Jersey.
Colonial and State Records of North Carolina.

Donelson, John. Journal of a Voyage, in History of Middle Tennessee, A. W. Putnam.
Drummond, J. H. Henry Andrews of Taunton
Durrett Collection.

Foote, William H. Sketches of North Carolina.
Ford, H. J. The Scotch Irish.

Gallop, J. D. Genealogical History of the Gallop Family of United States.
Genealogical Dictionary.
Genealogy of Descendants of Francis Dudley of Concord, Massachusetts.
Genealogy of Woodstock Family.
Goodwin. Pilgrims Republic, 1888, pp. 362-369.
Grimes, Hon. Bryan. Abstracts of North Carolina Wills, 1910-1912.

Hanson, Thomas. Journal, Apr. 7, 1770.
Hathaway. Perquimans County 1679-1724.
---------. Pasquotauk 1719-1737.
Hemings Statutes.
History of Bedford.
History of Dudley Family.
Hodges Family Enlarged.
Hogg's Report. American Archives.
Hussey and Robinson. Catalogue of Nantucket Whalers and Their Voyages; History of Nantucket.

Jillson, Willard Rouse.
Johnson, Tom L. Genealogy of the Johnson Family.

Kerr Clan of New Jersey.
Kerr, Charles. History of Kentucky, Chicago.
Kimball Family in America.

Life of Bishop Chase.
List of ship "Dolphin" (John Fay, master).
List of ship "Friendship" (John More, master).
List of ship "John and Elizabeth" of London (Jonas Leech, master, sailed from Thames 1688).
Little, George Thomas. Genealogic and Family History of State of Maine.

Mathew Kerr and Family.
Mayflower Descendants.
McKelways, Ref. J. Scotch Irish of North Carolina.
Melford. Admiral Bullow, Bugbee Families.
Men of Mark in Virginia.
Mereness, N. D. Diary of Brother Adam Grube in Travels in American Colonies.
Mississippi Valley Historical Review.

New England History and Genealogical Register Heraldic Journal.

Peabody Genealogy.
Pleasants, Edward. Valentine Papers.
Pope, Charles Henry. Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Ramsey. Annals of Tennessee.
Richmond Standard, The.
Robertson, James. Westward Flowing Cumberland.

Sedgewick. History of Sharon, Connecticut.
Siverns. Virginia Historical Index.
Sprague, Warren Vincent. Sprague Families of America, Rutland, Vermont:
Tuttle Co., Publishers.
Swems.

Virginia Magazine of History.

Walker, Felix. Narrative, Feb. 1775.
Wheeler. History of North Carolina.
Wheeler, R. A. Stonington, Connecticut History.
Wilde, Helen Tilden. Medford in Revolution.
William and Mary Quarterly.
Williams, C. F. Williams, Gallop Families.